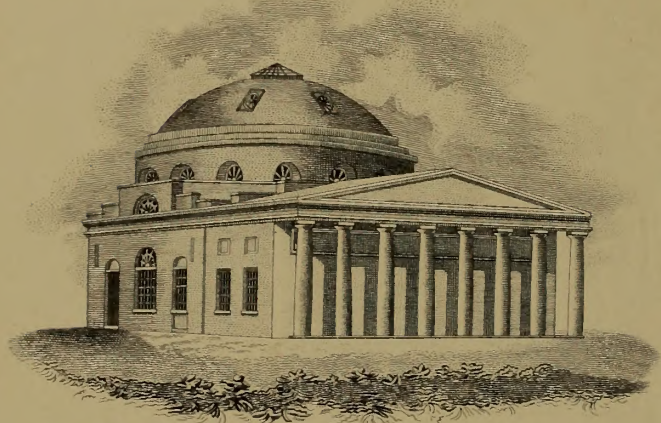
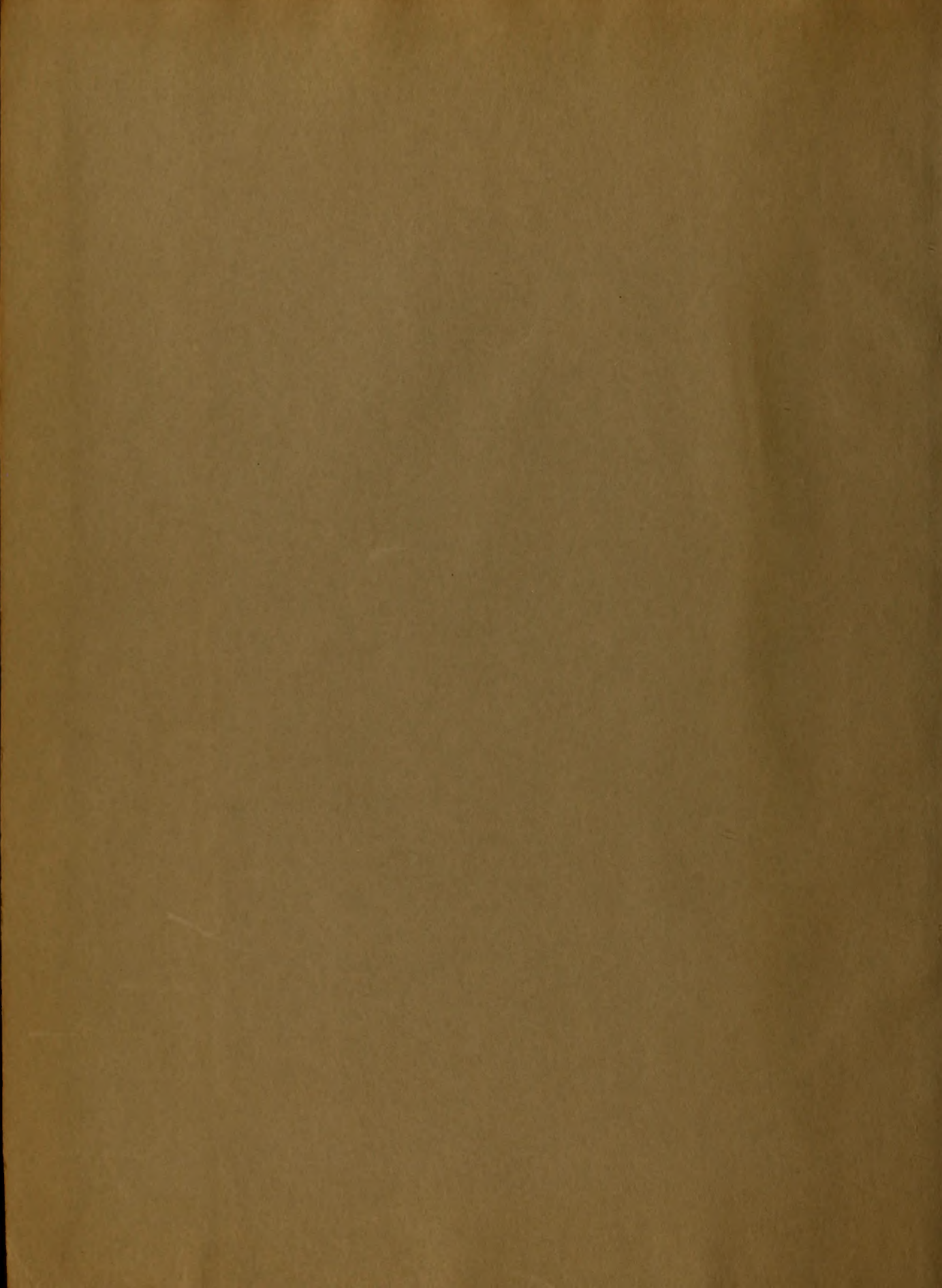


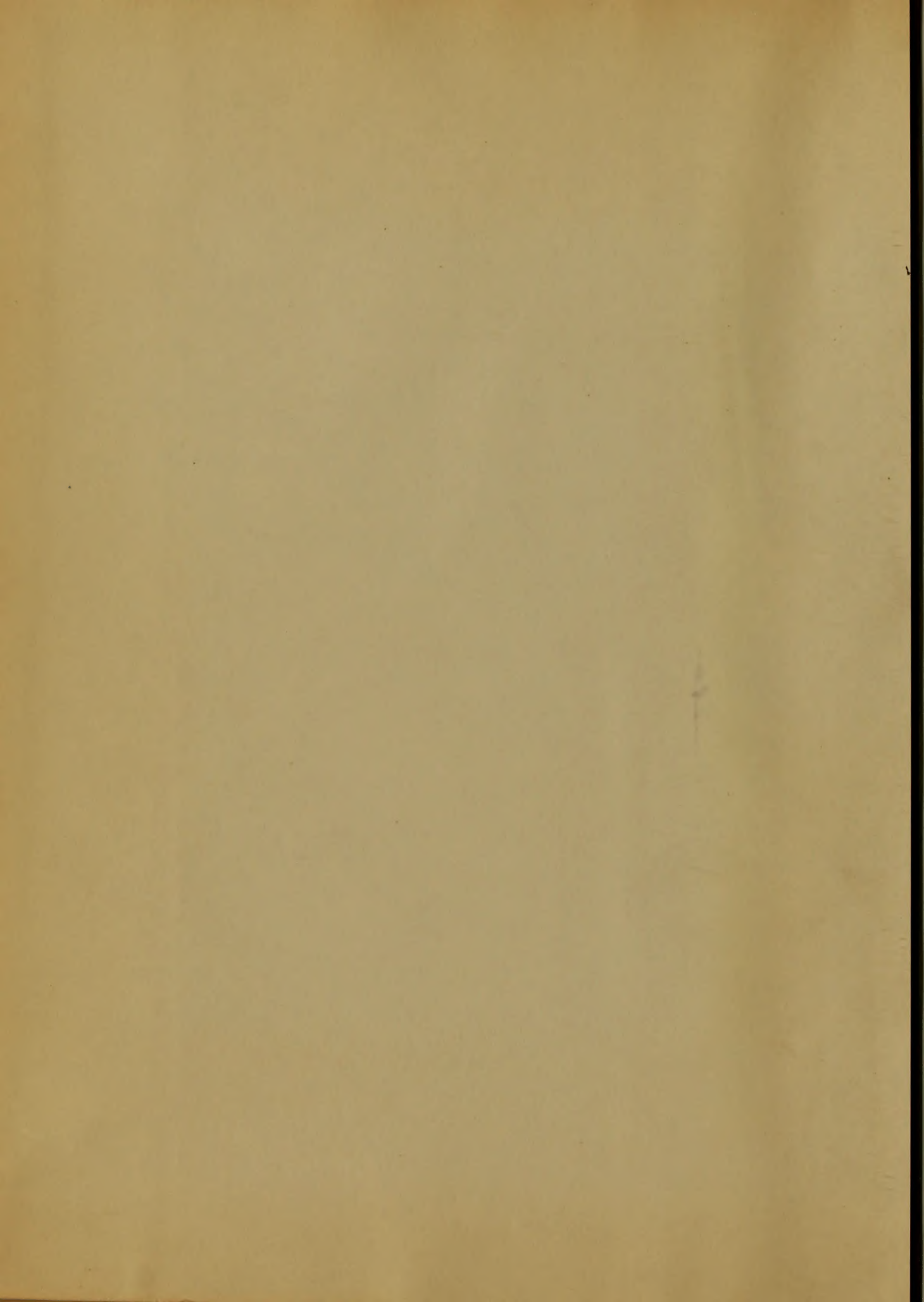
SEP 25 1949

LIBRARY
OF THE
School of Medicine



University of Maryland





UNIVERSITY OF MARYLAND THESES
Corrected Table of Contents
University of Maryland Theses

Early Doctor of Medicine and Doctor of Physic Dissertations with
Corrected Tables of Contents

These manuscripts described as either an Inaugural Dissertation or an Inaugural Essay were presented to the University of Maryland for the Degree of Doctor of Medicine and/or Doctor of Physic during the years 1813-1887. The individual dissertations were bound together during the 1940's. The original tables of contents for the bound volumes contained multiple errors in authors' names, titles, and/or years. To address these errors, an additional "Corrected Table of Contents" has been inserted at the beginning of each volume.

The project team who investigated and corrected the tables of contents were Richard J. Behles, Historical Librarian/Preservation Officer; María Milagros Pinkas, Metadata Management Librarian; Angela Cochrane and Carol Harling-Henry, Resources Division; Sarah Hovde, Abra Schnur and Megan Wolff, Services Division.

These dissertations were digitized in 2011-2012 and are available at the UM Digital Archive (archive.hshsl.umaryland.edu) and the Internet Archive (www.archive.org).

* Followed by pages 2-27 on the topic of Medicine.
* Pages 1-27 of this dissertation on Medicine, and at the end of the dissertation on English Physicians. Page 28 is followed by page 29 and 30 of index, beginning with p. 37, on the topic of Medicine, and pages 31-39 of the dissertation on Tropical Fever.
* Other pages of the dissertation on Pharmacy are bound at the end following p. 44 of the dissertation on Medicine.
* Pages 11-30 of this dissertation are bound at the end of the dissertation on Medicine.
* Followed by pages 34-37 of the following thesis on Pharmacy.
* Pages 34-37 are bound at the end of the preceding thesis on Pharmacy.
* No title page. There are two introductions to the dissertation on 1846 also kept on this page. The title page for the particular dissertation appears to be the one found two pages before the title page for "Pharmacy".

Journal of the [illegible]

[illegible text]

[illegible text]

[illegible text]

[illegible text]

The Penetration
of the [illegible]

(CORRECTED TABLE OF CONTENTS)

UNIVERSITY OF MARYLAND

THESES

1849 (d)

Author	Title	Bound out of Order
Cronmiller, Thomas Le Page	Pathology and Treatment of Cholera Infantum	
Price, Edward B.	Gun Shot Wounds	
Carter, George W.	Moral Practice	p. 25, 27, 28, 26, 1-24
Boarman, Charles	Angina Pectoris	p. 1-17 ¹
Dorsey, William P.	Examination of Some of the Theories Proposed to Explain the Sources of Malaria	p. 5-22, Title page, p. 1-4 ²
Magruder, D. Lynn	Pleuritis	p.1 ³
Read, John L.	Typhus Fever	p. 1-10 ⁴
Steele, Thomas R.	Pneumonia and Bronchitis	p. 1-21 ⁵
Lester, Shipley, Jr.	De Cerebro, Medulla Oblongata et Spinale	p. 84-93, Title page, p. 1-83 ⁶
Thomas, George S. C.	Remittent Fever	p. 1-18 ⁷

¹ Followed by pages 5-22 on the topic of Malaria.

² Pages 5-22 of the dissertation on Malaria are at the end of the thesis on Angina Pectoris. Page 4 is followed by pages bound out of order, beginning with p. 37, on the topic of Pleuritis, and pages 11-20 of the dissertation on Typhus Fever.

³ Other pages of the dissertation on Pleuritis are bound of order following p. 4 of the dissertation on Malaria.

⁴ Pages 11-20 of this dissertation are bound at the end of the dissertation on Malaria.

⁵ Followed by pages 84-93 of the following thesis De Cerebro...

⁶ Pages 84-93 are bound at the end of the preceding thesis on Pneumonia...

⁷ No title page. There are two candidates for graduation in 1949 who wrote on this topic. The title page for this particular dissertation seems to be the one bound two blank pages before the title page for "Pericarditis".

Author	Title	Bound out of Order
Norris, Basil	Inflammation	p. 1-43 ⁸
Leach, Richard V.	Pericarditis	p. 11-19 ⁹
Thomas, George S. C.	Remittent Fever	Title page only ¹⁰
Leach, Richard V.	Pericarditis	Title page, p. 1-10 ¹¹
Fergusson, Oscar A.	Remittent Fever	p.24-32, 12-32, Title page, p. 1-11 ¹²
Hardy, Thomas E.	Scarlatina	
Larkin, William D. F.	Nature and Treatment of Paralysis	
Thomas, Edwin S.	A History of Four Cases	

⁸ After two blank pages, are found pages 11-19 of the thesis on "Pericarditis". The title page only for the dissertation on Remittent Fever by George S. C. Thomas is inserted after a blank page.

⁹ Pages 1-10 found later in this volume.

¹⁰ Pages 1-18 are found earlier in this volume.

¹¹ Incomplete. After page 10 of this thesis are bound, out of order, pages 24-32 followed by 12-23 of a dissertation on Remittent Fever, presumably the one submitted by Oscar A. Fergusson.

¹² Other pages of this dissertation are found, bound out of order, after p. 10 of the previous thesis on Pericarditis.

UNIVERSITY OF MARYLAND

THESES

1849 (d)

Cronmiller, Thomas Le Page	Pathology and Treatment of Cholera Infantum	24p.
Price, Edward B.	Gun Shot Wounds	20p.
Carter, George W.	Moral Practice	28p. (1)
Boarman, Charles	Angina Pectoris	17p. (2)
Dorsey, ^{William} Wm. P.	Examination of Some of the Theories Proposed to Explain the Sources of Malaria	22p. (3)
Magruder, D. Lynn	Pleuritis	38p. (4)
^{John} Read, I. L.	Typhus Fever	20p. (5)
Steele, Thomas R.	Pneumonia and Bronchitis	21p.
Lester, Shipley	De Cerebro, Medulla Oblongata et Spinale	93p.
Thomas, George ^{S.} T. C.	Remittent Fever	18p.
Norris, Basil	Inflammation	44p.
Thomas, George S.C.	Remittent Fever (title page only)	
Leach, Richard V.	Pericarditis	19p.
Fergusson, Oscar A.	Remittent Fever	31p.
Hardy, T. E. ^{Thomas}	Scarlatina	22p.
Larkin, D. F. ^{William}	Nature and Treatment of Paralysis	25p.
Thomas, Edwin S.	A History of Four Cases	26p.

33

1) Bound out of order. Pages 25, 27, 28 and 26 (in this order) are directly after the title page, followed by pages 1-24.
 2) Binding error: 17 pages of Boarman's "Angina Pectoris", followed by pages 5-22 of the next thesis by William P. Dorsey. (3) Bound out of order, 3 theses.

An
Inaugural Dissertation

on

The Pathology and Treatment
of
Cholera Infantum.

Submitted to the examination
of the
Provost, Regents, and Faculty of Physic
of
The University of Maryland,
for the Degree

Doctor in Medicine,

By
Thomas Le Page Crommelin

of
Maryland.



1M6
18891

A. N. 1849.

In analysis of the symptoms of Cholera Infantum presents us with two clear and well marked pathological states, or physiological derangements. These states of the system are well pointed out by the symptoms attendant on each state, by the effects produced by remediate agents on the organs implicated; as well as by the order in which the morbid events succeed each other when left to nature, and the evidence furnished by morbid anatomy.

The two pathological conditions which present themselves in this complaint are First. visceral congestion, Secondly. Local Inflammation.

1st Visceral congestion. This state is generally attended with fever, though some cases occur in which the reaction is imperfect, and slightly developed. It begins with vomiting, or both vomiting and purging. Abilious diarrhea is the most prominent symptom of this congestion. This diarrhea will sometimes continue for several days

without any other symptom forcing itself upon the notice. But this is rare. The diarrhoea is commonly attended with a violent vomiting of vitiated fluids, white or yellowish tongue, great thirst, impaired appetite, and dry skin. A child in vigorous health is, in some instances, suddenly seized with vomiting and purging, without any apparent previous indisposition or complaint. The discharges by vomiting consist at first of coagulated milk, mucous or slime, afterwards these mixed with bilious matter, and having a greenish or greenish yellow appearance.

When vomiting subsides in the complaint, as it often does, the discharges are vitiated, and extremely offensive, with a sour or putrid odour, consisting at first of a light coloured or yellow and greenish fluid mixed with slime or mucous. The slime and mucous increasing in quantity. The natural faces are generally retained, though small lumps are occasionally passed. Worms are discharged in some cases.

Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

3
The child appears to suffer considerable pain, he is quite restless, drawing his knees to his abdomen, tossing his head backwards and forwards. Cold fluids are eagerly desired to quench the intense thirst.

The pulse is small, quick, and feeble. A strong determination to the head, as evinced by the increased temperature of the part, and tendency to stupor, is sympathetically excited.

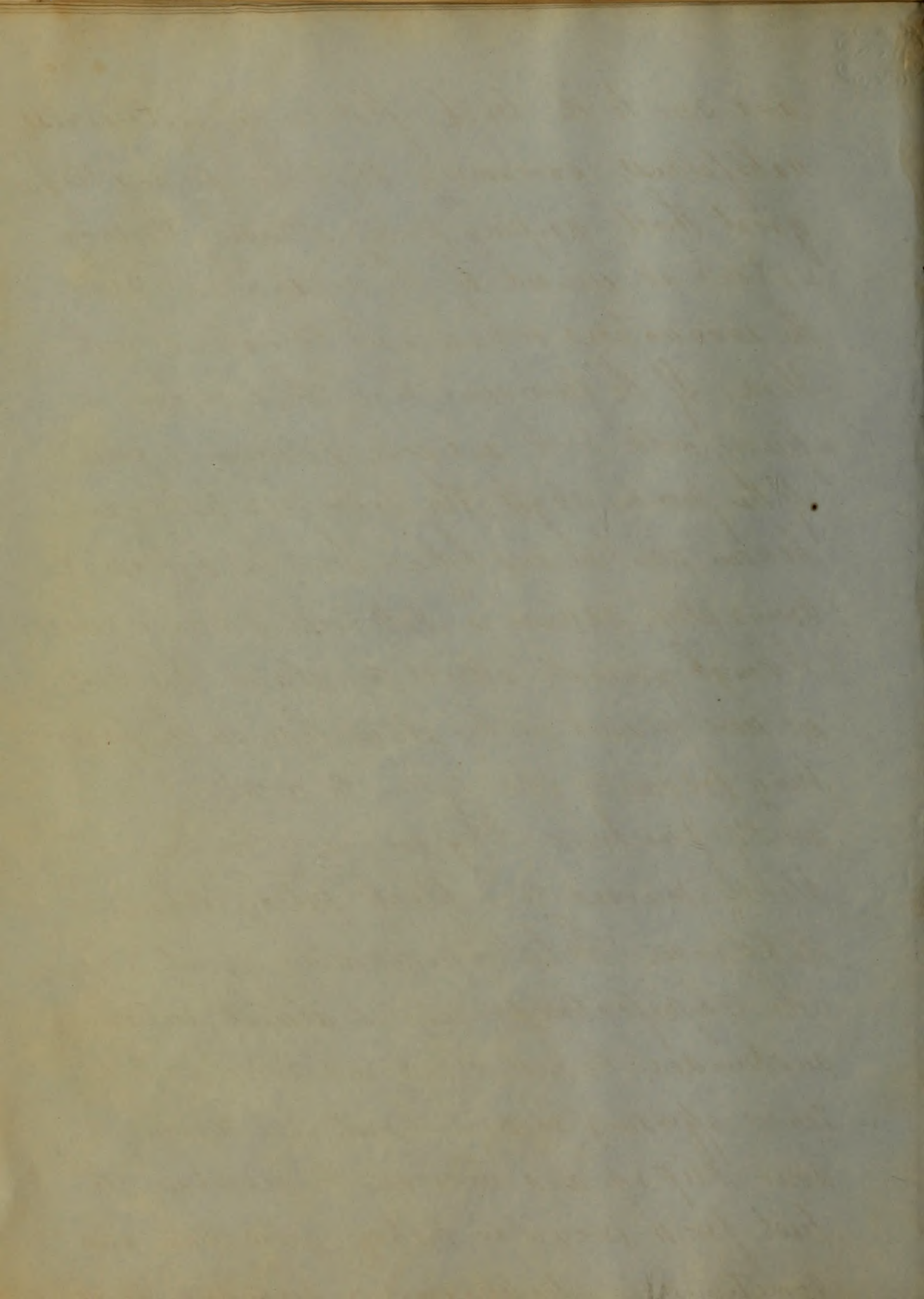
But this is not so strong as in the second stage where the intestinal irritation is excessive. The fever is of the remitting type, as it is attended with evident exacerbations, especially during the evenings, which exacerbations are sometimes attended with delirium during the night. There is a manifest tendency to a return of healthful excitement after every exacerbation. The symptoms at this period, show a most favourable point in the disease. The vomiting subsides, the purging becomes less frequent, and often assumes a bilious character. The skin is

4
moist and less hot to the feel, pulse not so quick, thirst less urgent, and the tongue becomes more moist.

The system now appears to pause between health on the one hand, and inflammation on the other. If an equilibrium of action in the skin, kidneys, liver, and mucous membranes be kept up for a time, the congestions will be removed and health restored; but if one or more of the great organs of secretion still continues torpid: or if some of these secreting surfaces, as the skin &c. be prevented from doing their duty by an excessive secretion from the liver, or a constant draining from the bowels, beyond what may have been sufficient to remove congestions, the equilibrium of action so far from being restored will be still farther broken, and inflammation in either case ensue.

This brings us to the consideration of the second pathological state of the system, Local inflammation. The symptoms marking this state of the disease are, abdomen tense

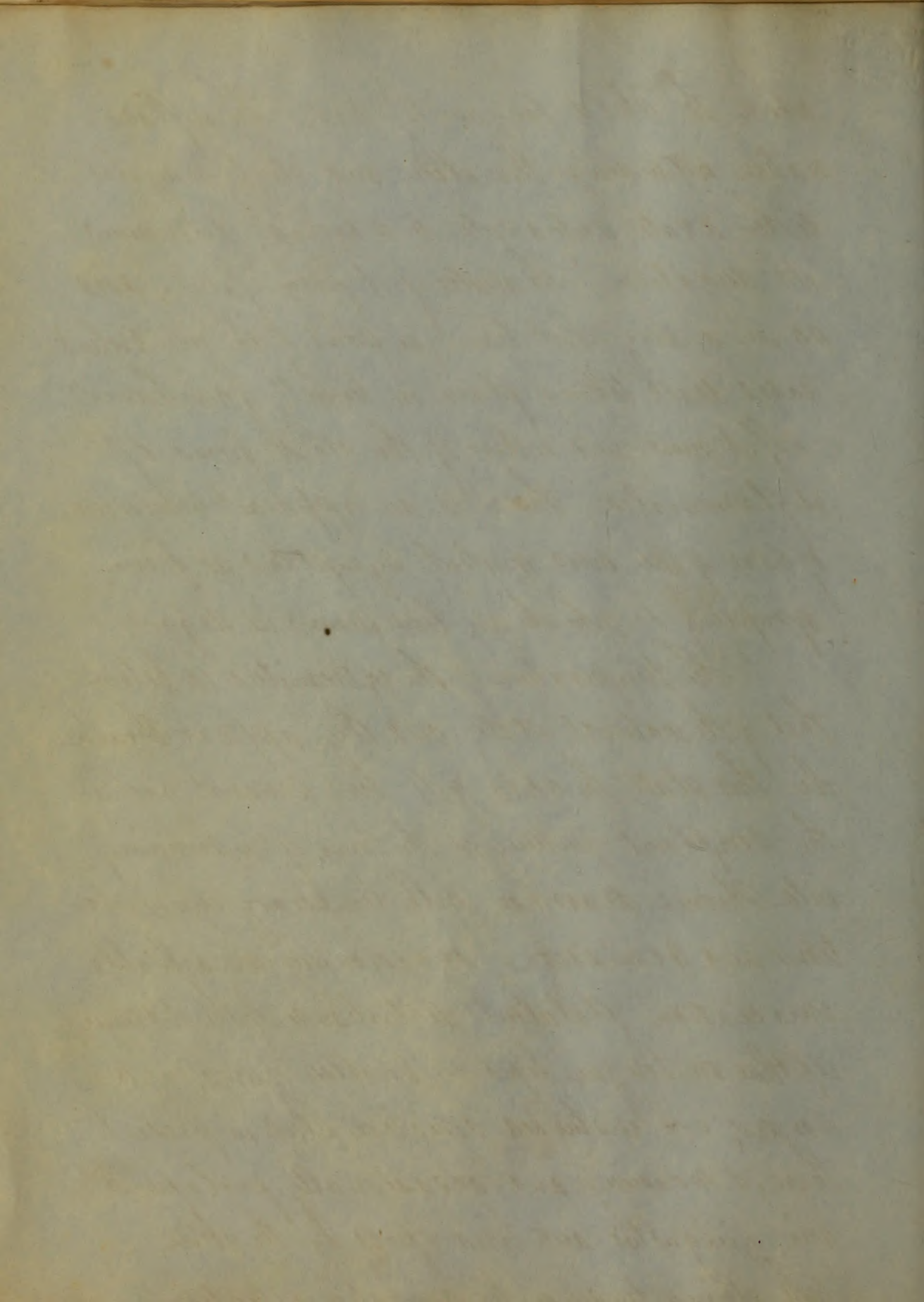
5
and sore to the touch, flatulency, restlessness,
wakefulness, screaming, dry skin, dry red tongue,
great thirst, gripping pains attending the evac-
uations as evinced by the crying of the child,
the evacuations occasionally streaked with
blood. If the fever runs high, the eyes have a
fierce, wild look, and some delirium is present.
If the fever be slight, they lose their lustre, and
become sunken and hollow, being but half closed
during sleep, showing a dull looking cornea beneath.
A cough generally attends this stage. The stools
are more frequent in this stage than in the former,
being frequently from fifteen to twenty in the
twenty four hours. They vary in colour from a
bloody mucous, to a black pitchy looking
substance. The latter indicating great danger.
The chymificative process is almost entirely
suspended; the most bland and nutritive sub-
stances affording no nourishment, but turning
sour keep up and increase the diarrhoea. The
least jar or irregular motion, gives pain, and
sometimes excites spasms or convulsions in



which the child frequently dies. The inflammation attending this state, and which may be either acute, sub-acute or chronic, determines its duration. The acute, if it prove fatal, does so in a very short time; in some of the more violent cases death taking place in twenty four hours. If it runs into either of the other forms of inflammation, there is an apparent remission of some of the more violent symptoms as pain, griping &c which are less severe in degree.

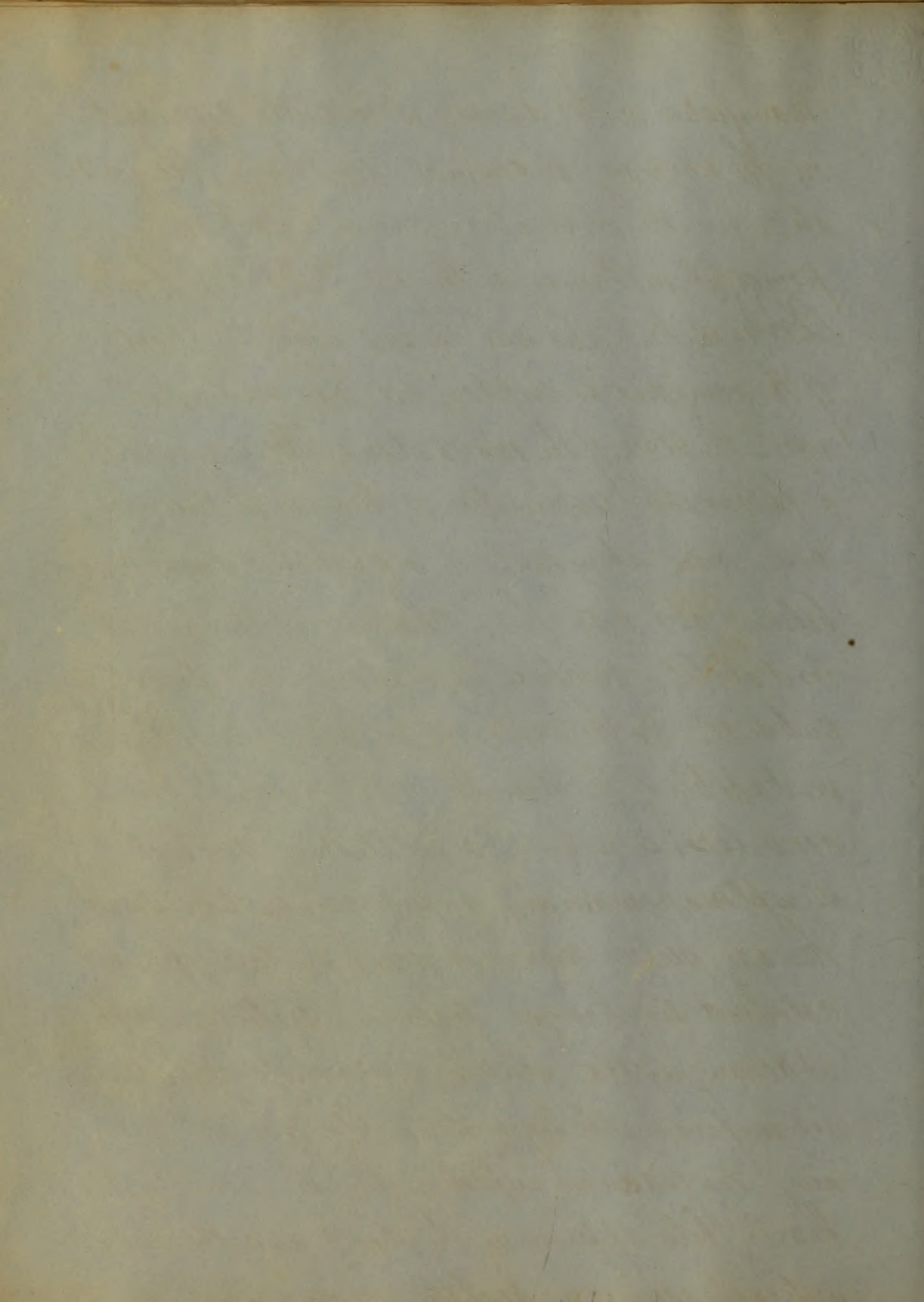
The temperature of the extremities is below that of the natural state, and they appear shrunken. In this state the child will live several weeks, the complaint putting on the form of, or running into Chronic diarrhoea, with temporary exacerbations and remissions, occasioning remarkable emaciation, flatulent disturbance of the abdomen, aphae on tongue lips &c, swollen gums, and sores. A disturbed, comatose sleep is present, there is moaning and occasionally prolapsus ani, singultus, and livid spots on the skin.

The strong tendency to cephalic affection



manifested in this disease is evidently dependant
on the primary abdominal disorder. All irrit-
-ation in the alimentary canal exerting a
powerful influence on the functions of the brain.

Prognosis - This will depend upon the effects
of the remedies we employ; but more particularly
upon the state of the evacuations. We may expect
a favourable termination of the case if these be-
-come more abundant, of a darker colour, more
bilious, and with these changes, if the gastric
irritability, cerebral symptoms, and fever
subside. On the contrary, an increase of the
irritability of the stomach, with spasms or
convulsions, increased restlessness, cerebral
symptoms remaining, rapid emaciation, small
thready pulse, cold and damp surface, pink
coloured discharges, flatulent distention of the
abdomen, aphthae, stupor, hippocratic countenance
are unfavourable symptoms. We may not with
any confidence expect a happy issue, until
healthy bile appears in the stools, and the eva-
-cuations assume a healthy character.



8
There are but two diseases with which Cholera Infantum can possibly be confounded; these are Dysentery and Diarrhoea. Attention to the symptoms and circumstances of the case, will readily enable us to distinguish the one from the other.

Dissection and Nature of the Complaint.

Where death occurs early in the attack, scarcely any mark of disease can be found except an unnatural paleness of the mucous membrane of the stomach and intestines, with hepatic congestion and enlargement. The gall bladder is distended with dark green bile, or a pale and nearly colourless fluid. The brain presents no morbid appearances beyond slight congestion. In the protracted cases the digestive mucous membrane presents from patches of redness in various parts, to thickening, softening, or submucous infiltration, though rarely ulceration or excretion, except in the mucous follicles of the small intestines, which are frequently enlarged and ulcerated; there is enlargement of the

mesenteric glands. The liver is larger than natural, in some cases of a darker, in others of a lighter colour than in health; the gall bladder is filled. Where the intestinal inflammation has been excessive, the bowels have been found adherent through the medium of lymph, exuded on their peritoneal surface. Professor Arpuz has pointed out follicular inflammation of the intestinal canal as the characteristic pathological cause of Cholera Asiaticum. But Drs Dewees, Page, Quinsley, Jackson, & Stewart, Condie & others have directed attention particularly to the enlargement of the liver as connected with the pathology of this disease. Doct. Dr. Stewart dwells emphatically upon this enlargement as an important morbid feature in this complaint. He observes that "it is a very striking coincidence, that M. Billard has shown that the follicular apparatus of the intestines is in a state of active development simultaneously with the appearance of the teeth; and that every part of the digestive system undergoes at this

period a change in its functional action. In connection with this state of the part, the congested state of the liver, produced by the heat of the weather, particularly when aided by an impure state of the air, becomes the principle source of the disease by preventing the return of the blood from the intestines through its ordinary channel.

The mucous follicles already predisposed to disease by their natural development above mentioned, are excited to morbid action by being thus crowded with an undue amount of fluids.

The symptoms and post mortem appearances show that the disease consists of inflammatory irritation, rapidly passing into inflammation of a greater part of the mucous lining of the digestive tube, preceded by, and accompanied with congestion of the liver. Often attended by depression of the vital energies, and a morbid state of the secretions, which occasion sympathetic disorder of the functions of the brain, or of its substance or membranes.

Such is the picture presented by this obstructive disease of infantile life, when it runs

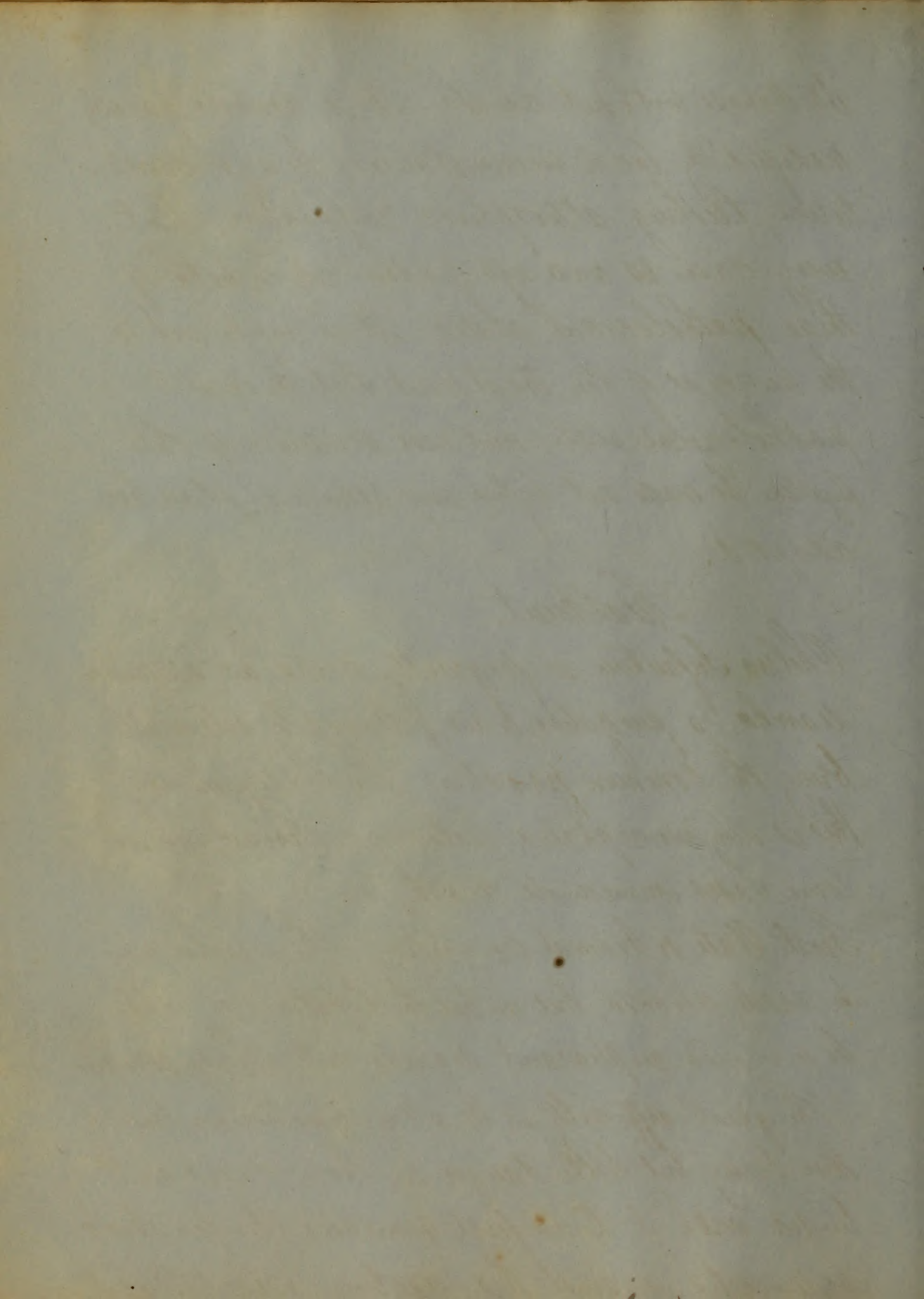
19
its course without check. It is, however, greatly
modified by local circumstances: by age, consti-
-tution, clothing, atmospheric temperature. But
every case is made up of either one or both of
these pathological states. It is important to
the success of the treatment that the existing
pathological state, and real condition of the
system be made out before any remedial plan be
adopted.

Treatment.

Cholera Infantum is frequently treated as a common
diarrhea: a purgative or two followed by astringents
being the common practice. The consequence of
this is Hydrocephalus, Tabes mesenterica, or in
some cases immediate death.

First State, or bicaval Congestion. The diarrhea may
be easily checked, but unless the hepatic congestion
be removed, unpleasant sequela will always remain.

The great difficulty is to allay gastric irritability,
there being but little danger in those cases unat-
-tended with it. Our first-remedies, therefore, should
be directed against this gastric affection if it



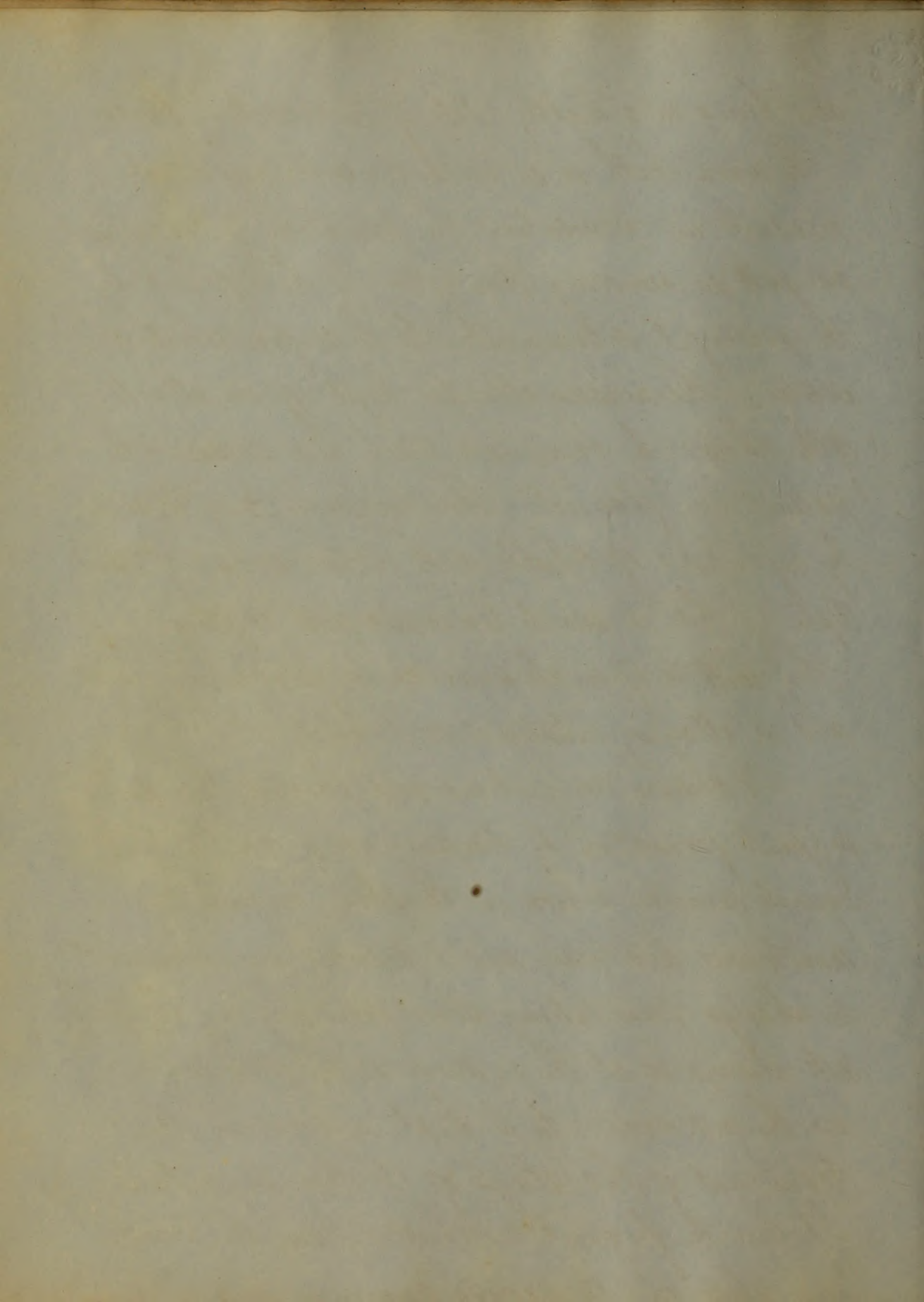
should be present. It may be arrested by the
 administration of Chalk Julep, Mint water to which
 is added a few drops of Peppermint, lime water
 and milk, Sup. Carb, Soda in mint water, or a
 cataplasm of mint leaves to the region of the
 stomach, Cinnamon tea combined with small
 doses of Calomel, or subefacients to the abdomen.
 Any of these means will be sufficient to quiet the
 stomach and enable it to retain a small dose
 of Sub. Carb, Soda and Rhu as a purgative to
 procure three or four stools, or, as was recommended
 by the late Prof. Baker, one grain of Calomel to be
 until the stools became more natural, which will
 be observed after the third or fourth dose, following
 this by $\frac{1}{4}$ gr Calomel with three or four grains of
 chalk bis die. The disposition of the Calomel to
 remove the portal congestion, excite the biliary
 secretion, equalize the circulation, and deter-
 mine to the surface, should be assisted by subefa-
 cients, stimulating liniments, the warm bath
 with friction, These means will resolve the
 congestions, restore the equilibrium of the circulation,

and bring on a healthy state of the secreting fluids.

The warm bath is an indispensable remedial measure in preventing the formation of congestions as well as removing them after they have formed, by the powerful determination to the surface which it excites. This measure alone has kept off an attack of the cholera, by being used daily and dressing the patient in flannel. These measures may be aided by injections of chalk with a few drops of Tinct. Opii if there be much tenderness and griping.

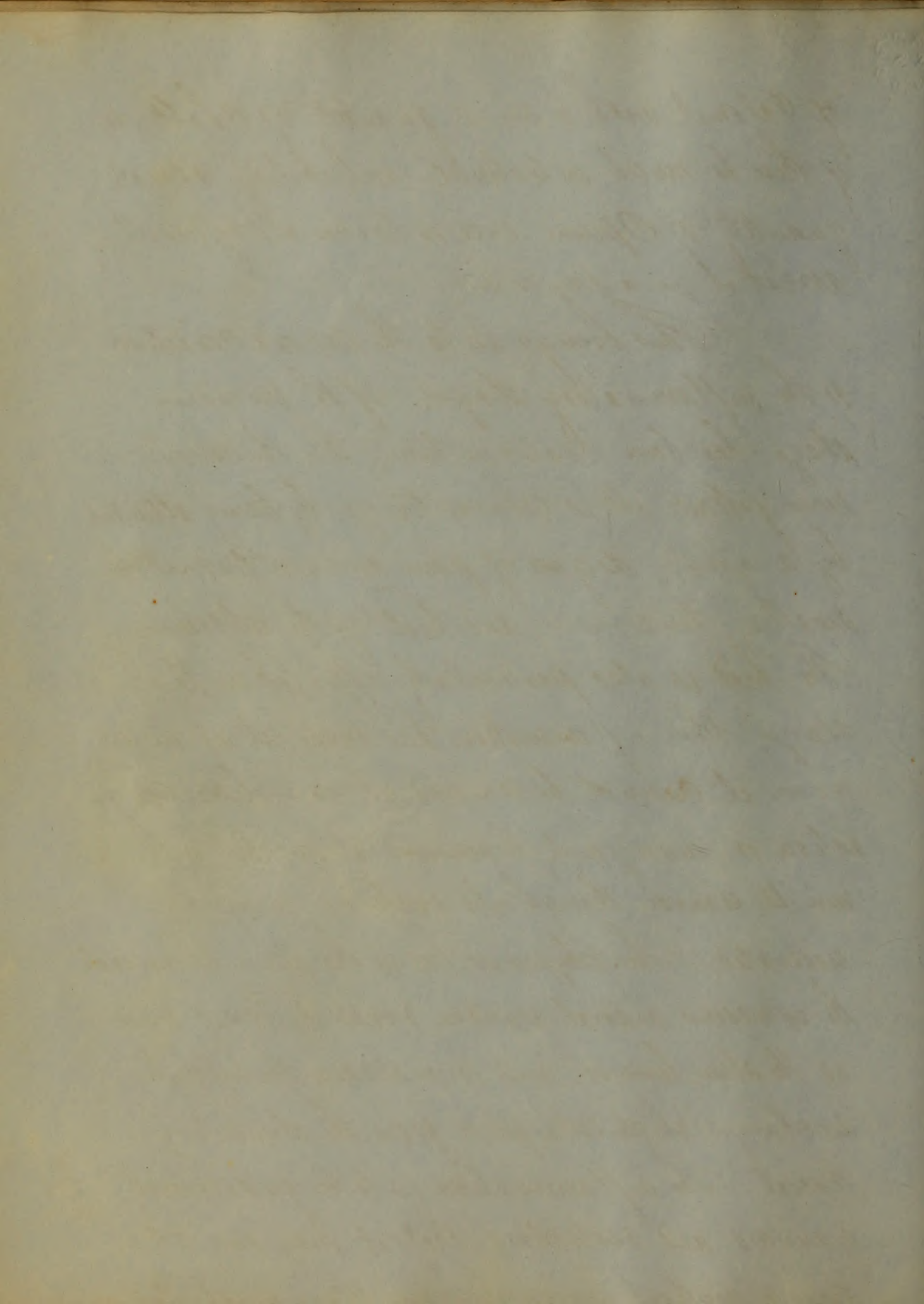
They will be of much service in procuring quiet, and in allaying intestinal irritability.

To remove congestions and prevent their subsequent formation by keeping up a gentle and equable secretory action in the skin, kidneys, mucous membranes, and liver, and to prevent an excessive discharge from taking place from any organ, which will always be at the expense of the other organs are the indications to be kept in view in the treatment of this stage of Cholera infantum. If there be frequent discharges from the bowels of a child in its second summer $\frac{1}{4}$ to $\frac{1}{2}$ grain



of Colomel with a small quantity of Chalk, or, if there be much intestinal irritability, a small quantity of Opium, once or twice a Day, will arrest it in a day or two.

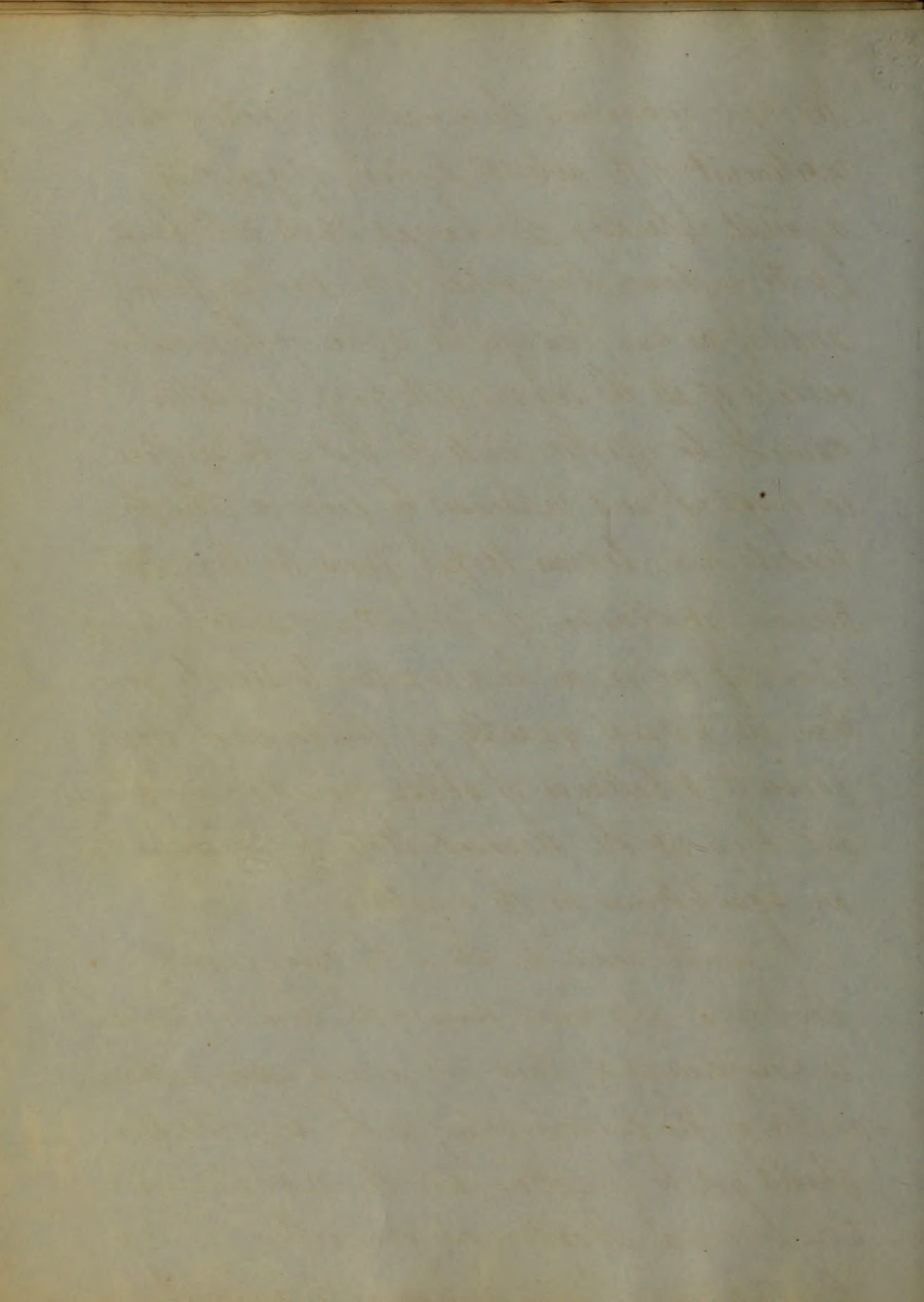
This brings us to the second condition or the inflammatory stage. If the preceding stage has been treated in time, this, the second, will never follow. It is characterized by being attended by a greater degree of pain and restlessness, by swelling, tenderness, and heat of the abdomen. The head is also particularly affected in this stage. When inflammation has once set up in an organ it cannot be removed at once like congestion or engorgement, ~~be removed at once~~ but will run its course though its violence may be moderated. The physician has in this stage to moderate the excessive arterial reaction, pause the torpid organs as the skin, liver &c. and to restrain the exhausting discharges which take place from the alimentary canal. The inflammation is to be judiciously guarded and restrained that it may run its course without producing any structural lesion.



15
We can apprehend the necessity of abating the excitement of the arterial system, or guarding against exhausting discharges which will keep up the inflammatory action of the part suffering, and, if we can, an equable action of the secretory vessels of all the organs of the body. The latter cannot be effected while the heat of the surface is kept up and increased by fever, or when the vessels have become torpid from the too continuous application of cold. Nor can it be brought about if one organ be permitted to secrete more than its natural quantity of fluids, as it would prevent a balance of action from taking place, and keep up the diseased state by preventing an equilibrium in the system.

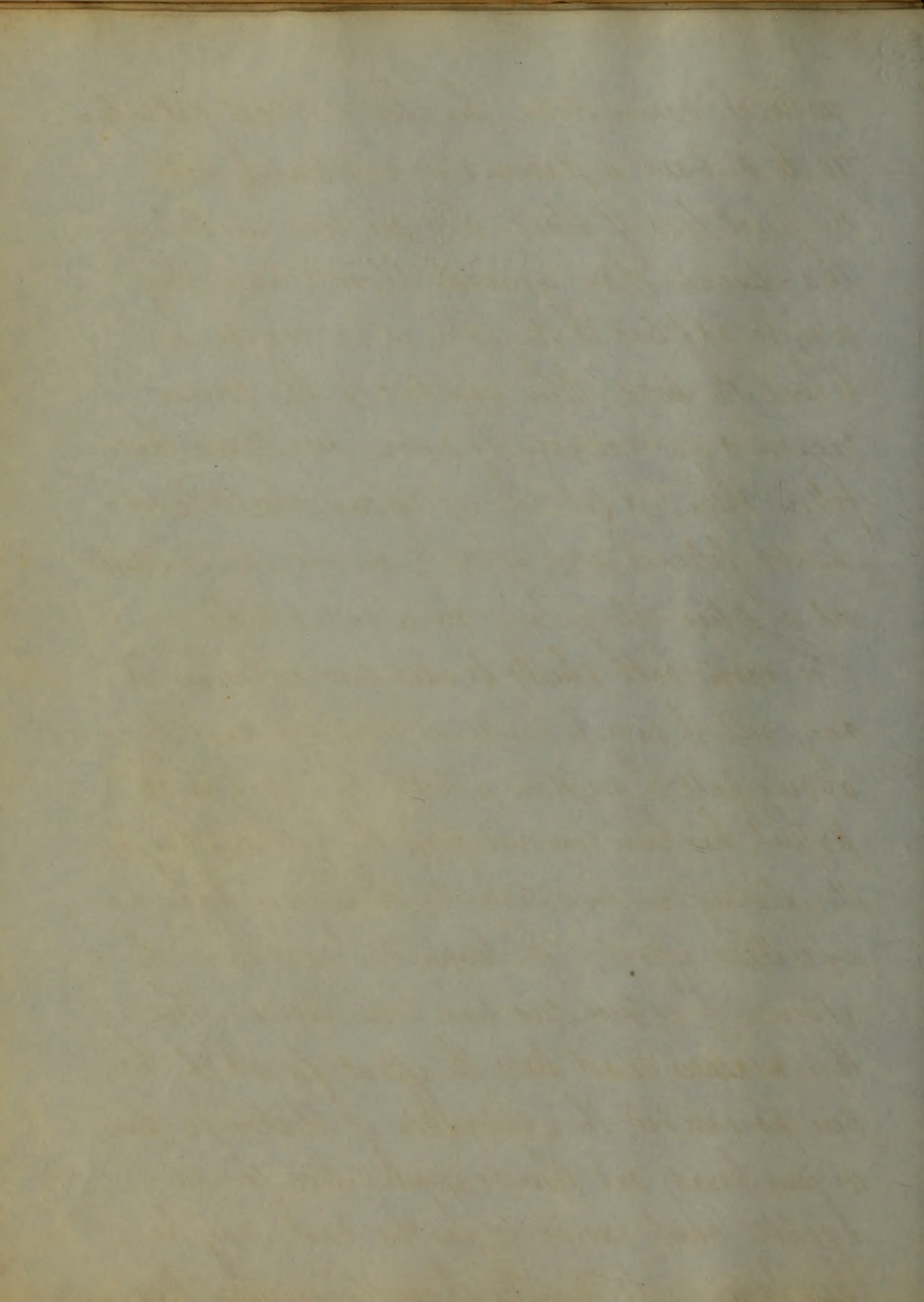
In the cases in which the fever is early developed, and much pain of the head or abdomen is complained of, their dependence upon inflammation of the mucous lining of the digestive tube should not be forgotten, nor the cephalic affection being a secondary one, overlooked.

Blood letting is often necessary to quiet the

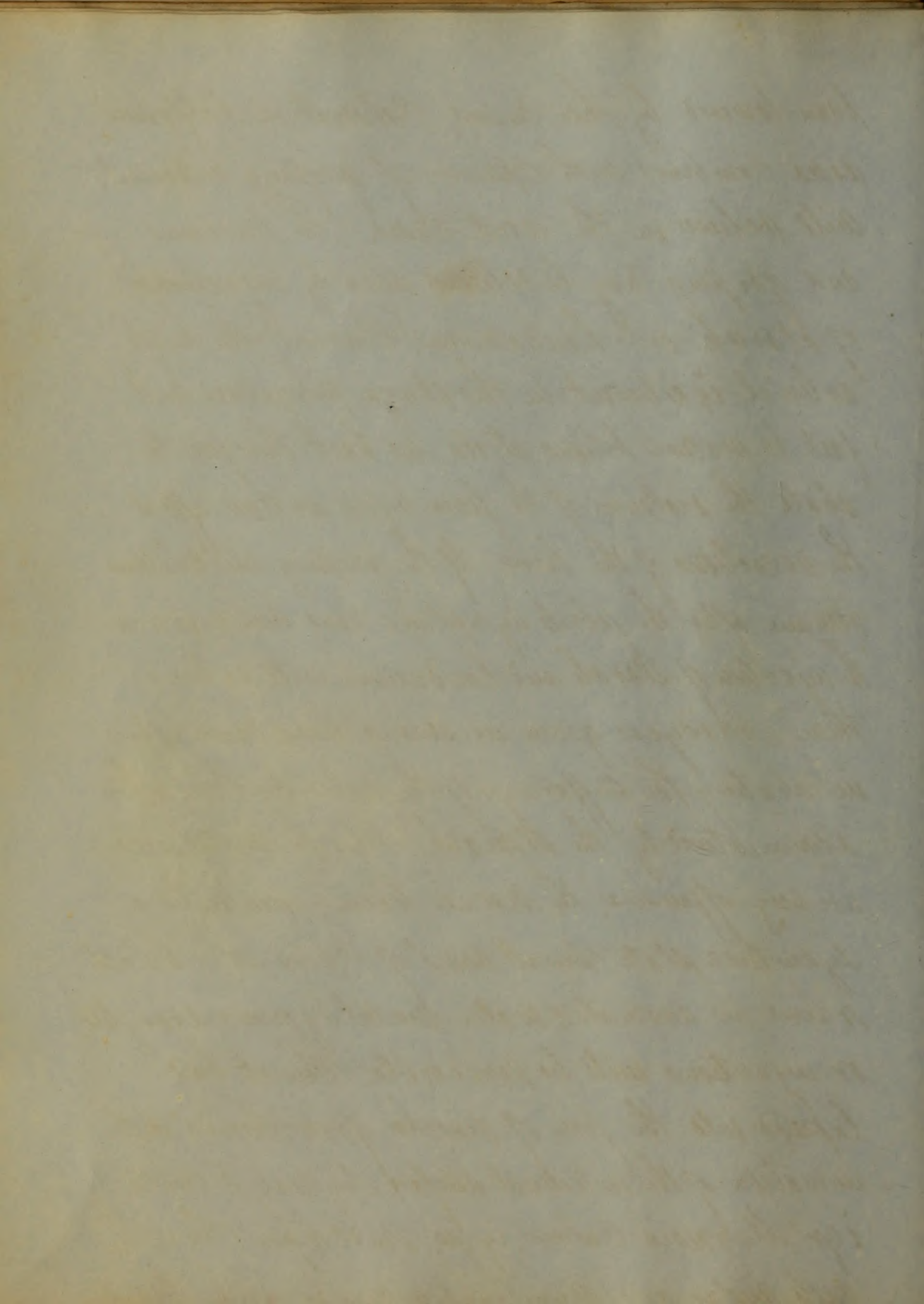


arterial commotion. Leeches are well calculated to subdue inflammatory excitement with the least loss of blood; and are more useful in this disease than general bloodletting. They may be applied to the epigastric region or behind the ears. When applied to the former region a succession of warm poultices should follow them. A full dose of Calomel should be exhibited followed soon after by an injection of Castor oil or Olive oil in any emollient vehicle.

The warm bath should be used once or twice a day, and it may be rendered more efficient by adding salt or mustard or both to it. After the patient has been removed from the bath and dried, stimulating embrocations to the surface have an excellent effect. The turpentine epithem to the abdomen or extremities has been advised. When these measures do not have the effect for which they were prescribed, the application of blisters for three or four hours, and their reapplication for an equally short period to another part, may be had recourse to. After the inflammation has



been lowered by these means, Colic in half grain
doses combined with Opium if griping be present.
will relieve in the worst cases. The tenesmus
and griping may be relieved also by injections
of starch and laudanum. During the high
arterial excitement in this stage purgatives will
fail to procure bilious stools, we have therefore to
abate the violence of the fever before we can affect
the secretions of the liver. If the griping and tenesmus
remain after the febrile symptoms have been removed,
the injection of starch and laudanum will relieve
them. Rhodogues given in enema have more effect
in abating the sufferings of the patient than when
administered by the stomach. When the discharges
are very offensive, the disease having run into a
dysenteric state, small doses of Chlorate of Potash
or lime in aromatic water, mucilaginous draughts,
or injections, will be serviceable. When it has
lapsed into the form of dysentery, from chronic infl-
-ammation of the intestinal surface Hydrag. Creta
ij gr. Magnesia Calc. iij gr. Liq. et Op. Cix m
with sugar and Gum Arabic may be given three



16

times aday in the following draught, Carb Soda
iv grs. Gum Arabic xii grs. Cinnamon water zvi.
Syrup of pappus zss.

In the Chronic stage when the stools have become
watery and exhausting no medicine will always
cure it; no plan of treatment can suit every case,
and none can at once arrest it. The most skilful
physician has to watch attentively and patiently;
and to adapt his remedies to the circumstances of
each case, varying them as the circumstances
vary. To check the discharges Op^s Turpentine in
20 or 30 drops are recommended. But it would be
better even at this advanced stage to give a full
dose of Calomel, and if there be fever, Lanus powder
in grain doses at bed time; the Turpentine being
given through the day in any convenient vehicle.

During this period also Rhubarb, Magnesia, and
Ginger; Lime water and milk; Catechu with Chalk;
Hydrag. C. Creta with doves powder; Columbo with
Soda; or small doses of the Sulphates of Iron and
Potash may be severally given according to
circumstances, to lessen the frequency of the stool.

Faint, illegible text, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

19
If pain be still complained of Dover's powder, Comp. tinct. Opii, or Syrup of populus are necessary.

Doct Copland speaks favourably of Bicarbonate of Soda or bitartrate of potash either alone or mixed in this stage. The daily use of stimulating liniments to the abdomen while it remains tense and painful, and a broad flannel band around the belly must not be neglected. These means will be found to check the stools, remove inflammation, and bring about a happy issue. The febrile nature of the disease must not be overlooked; - the patient may be allowed in its early stage cooling febrifuge drinks, as the acetated liquor of ammonia with Nitre. Nit. apto et h. p. at short intervals.

Sulph. Quinine in small doses in Conserve of roses or Syrup may be given when the irritability of the stomach has subsided. Infusion of Bark with a few drops of liquor potassa has also proved serviceable. If the inflammation have but recently set up and is of the subsacute kind, small doses of Colomel and chalk, and Opium to suit the circumstances of the case, and external stimulatives

[The text on this page is extremely faint and illegible, appearing as ghosting or bleed-through from the reverse side of the paper.]

are the only measures necessary in the majority of cases in the country. When it occurs in large cities a greater degree of debility attends it; and it may be necessary to strengthen the powers of the system by cold infusion of Columbo, or Sulphate of Quinine in solution. The administration of Opium in this complaint demands caution from the marked tendency to cephalic affection, and from the especial manner in which Opium determines to the head in childhood. In the chronic stages its use is strongly indicated. As this disease occurs to infants mostly under the twelfth month of their age, the diet best suiting their condition is the mother's milk. If the infant has been weaned a healthy wet-nurse should be procured, but as this is not possible in many cases, small quantities of Cow's milk diluted with thin barley water, or rice water may be substituted.

The usual farinaceous articles may be allowed in the latter stages. Exposure in the open air, or removal to the cool air of the country is of the greatest service in all stages and conditions of this complaint. The prophylactic measures may

Faint, illegible handwriting, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

21

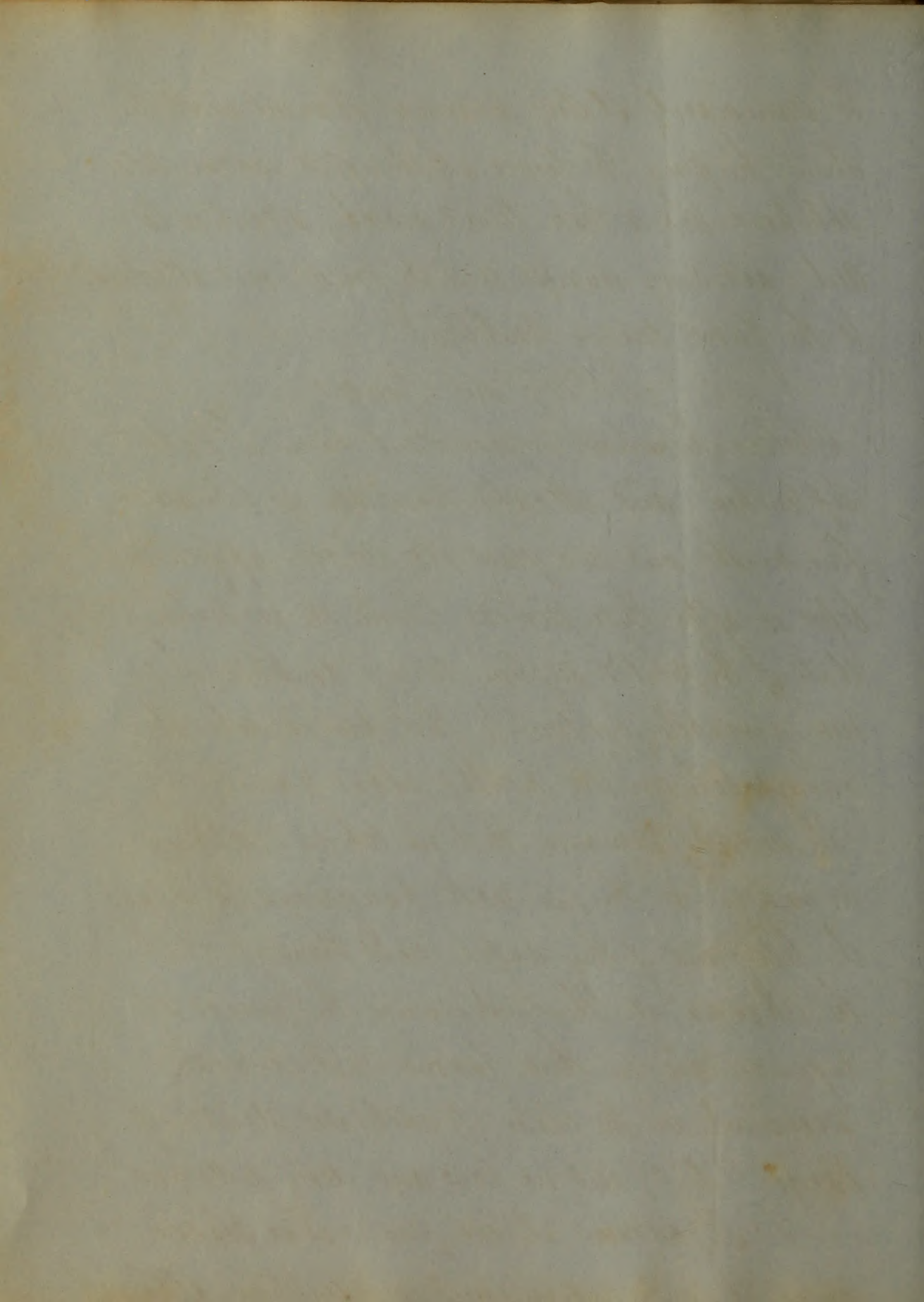
be summarily stated, wearing flannel next the skin, keeping the lower extremities warm, cold ablutions two or three times a week, attention to diet, avoiding unripe or stale fruits, and attention to the gums during dentition.

History and Causes.

Cholera Infantum is prevalent from May to September, and attacks those who are between four months and two years old, seldom appearing before or after these periods. From the irritable state of the child's system during dentition, it is more generally confined to that period when it occurs between the months above named.

The second summer, that in which teething comes on, is the one most dangerous to infantile life, and if they safely pass through that, the chances of their surviving the period of infancy are in their favour. It is most prevalent in the close, ill ventilated streets of large cities, and in low and dirty villages.

As it occurs at one particular season only it is independent of dentition, although



This circumstance, as well as the use of unripe fruit will doubtless contribute to its occurrence. From the periods of its appearance and disappearance varying with the temperature, heat evidently has much to do in its causation. It is stated that children born of white parents in the more unhealthy countries within the tropics, very generally die of the Choleric form of fever at an early age, unless removed to a colder climate. Its prevalence here has been known to be checked by a fall in the temperature of even a few degrees, but it would again break out on the temperature's rising.

Its cause is doubtless the action of high ranges of atmospheric temperature on malarious localities, as dirty and closely inhabited towns, low country situations &c. &c. assisted by errors in diet, clothing, and premature weaning, also a deficiency of mother's milk. That it originates chiefly in a mephitic and impure atmosphere is shown by its occurring among children so situated, by its being confined in temperate climates

Faint, illegible handwriting, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is too light to transcribe accurately.

to the seasons in which the ranges of temperature are the highest, its greater prevalence in the localities which furnish materials for such exhalation, by its appearance at about the same time with Remittent and intermittent fevers, and by its accompanying fever putting on generally a remittent type.

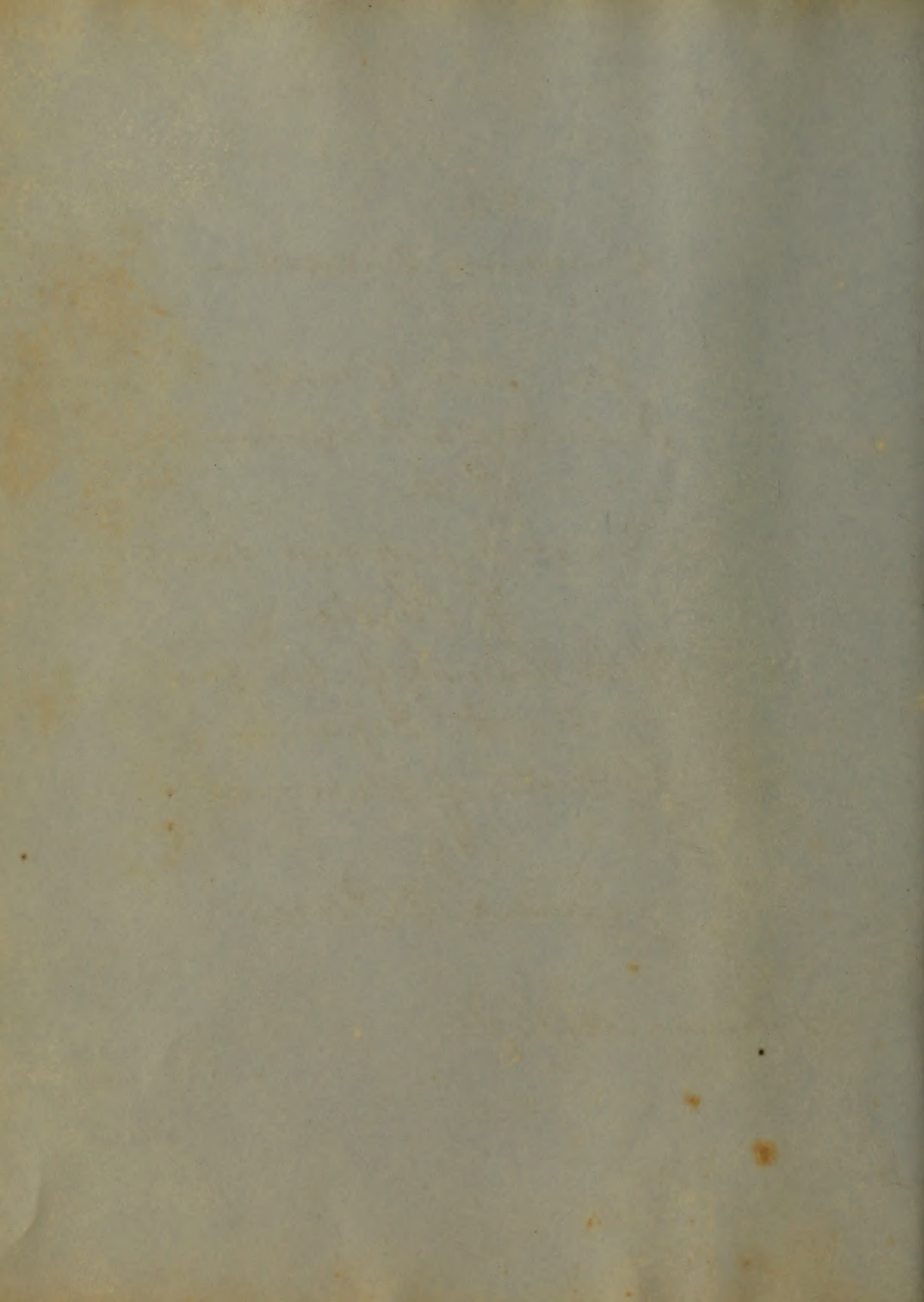
After the child has passed the third year the causes which produce it will occasion, according to their intensity, combination, and the states of the predisposition of the patient, either inflammation of some of the abdominal viscera or fever of some kind. The causes of Cholera Infantum may be summed up as follows, the action of high ranges of temperature in miasmatic localities or districts, giving origin to miasma which produce their effects on those systems only which are too debilitated to withstand their attacks. This debility of the system has numerous causes, the principle of which are heat, the irritation of teething, indigestible and irritating articles of food, and inattention to clothing and cleanliness. The effects of

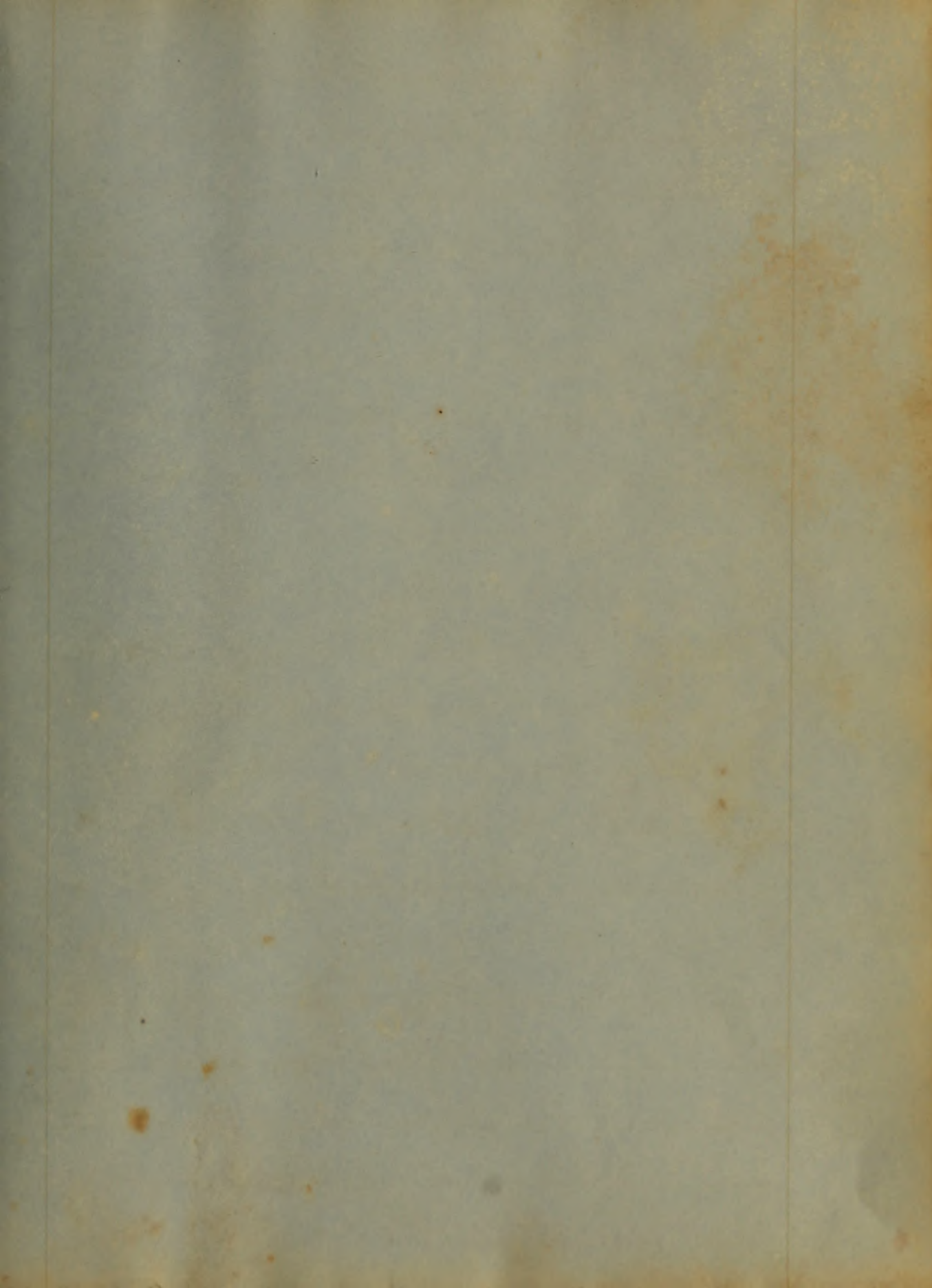
Faint, illegible handwriting, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

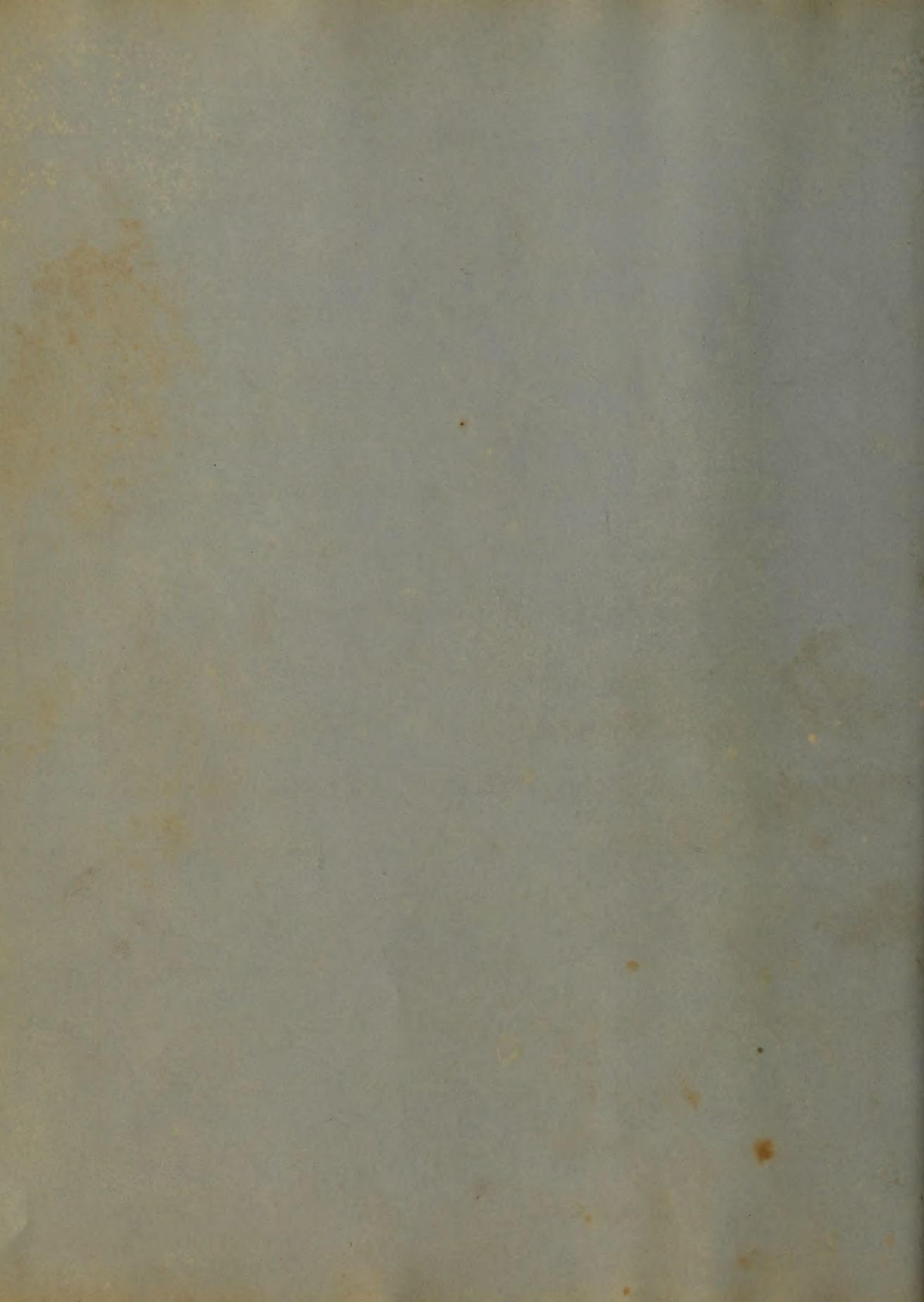
24
The action of these miasmata on the adult are
Bilious fevers, and on the infant Cholera Infantum.

An
Inaugural Dissertation
On
"Gun Shot Wounds,"
Submitted to the Examination
Of the
Provost, Regents and Faculty
Of Physic,
Of the University of Maryland,
For the Degree of
Doctor of Medicine,
By
Edward B. Price.

February, 15th 1849.

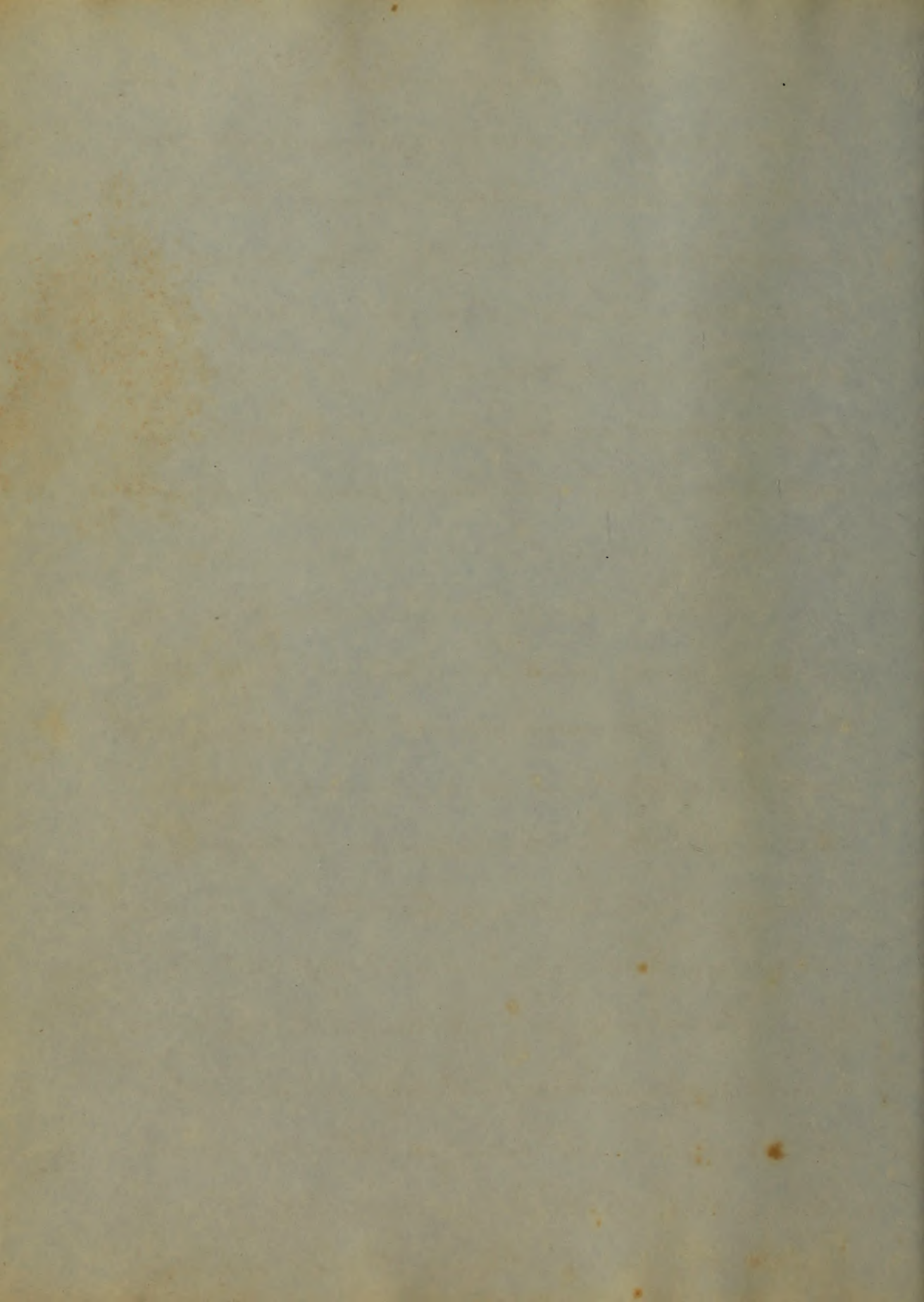






One would think from the great variety of diseases, injuries, and accidents, that "human flesh is heir to," there would be no difficulty in selecting one, on which to write a "Thesis." Not so! Owing to the numerous and great array of subjects, all possessing equal claims to the distinguished honor, the choice is quite a perplexing one.

The boy on seeing a beautiful field of seed, was enraptured with the prospect, and immediately decided on selecting one that was more perfect or more handsome than its numerous fellows. He entered the field, and traversed it over and over again, and found his fancy not so easily satisfied;—all appeared to command equal admiration, till finally he retraced his steps, and selected the one at the spot, where he first entered the field. So with myself, I have looked over the



vast domain of Science, that has been made to "bloom and blossom" by so many eminent cultivators, that I am equally lost and perplexed to decide in what part of the great field to make my selection. —

Like the boy, I shall go back to the spot, that first attracted my notice, and offer a few observations, noticed in Mexico, whilst attached to the Medical Staff of the Army. I can promise nothing original, but shall indeed deem myself fortunate, if I can say well, that which has been said long ago. Arrest colare artem.

During the last and present centuries, a series of wars have desolated the fairest regions of the European world, and drenched their finest fields in blood; — whilst our own happy land, has not been without the scourge. The medical philanthropist will naturally ask: — "What results have accrued from such ample ^{sources of} experience?" —

What progress has been made in softening the miseries of pain and disease, and extracting from such multitudes of victims, antidotes to the waste of human life?" These questions, fortunately for the triumph of science, can be satisfactorily answered by reference to the great labors of Langer, Guthrie, Keenan; together with many bright names in our own country.

The "Observations" to which reference has been made, are on gun-shot wounds, concerning which, I beg to offer my present remarks.

A Gun shot wound may be defined as a violent contusion, with or without a solution of continuity, effected by a solid body, rapidly projected by the explosive force of gun-powder. —

On the reception of a wound from a musket or pistol ball, through the parietes of the thorax or abdomen, or of an ordinary fleshy part, the amount of hemorrhage and pain (where there are no important blood vessels or nerves implicated) depends up on the velocity of the

ball at the moment of contact. If it be from
 a great distance revolving slowly on its own axis,
 the wound will partake of the characters of lacera-
 tion and contusion, causing great pain and
little hemorrhage. If however, received from
 close quarters, the wound will then be more
 of the punctured kind, giving rise to less pain
 and more hemorrhage. Some authors
 positively assert, that there is no pain or hem-
 orrage, unless a large artery or nerve be wound-
 ed. Whilst Mr. Guthrie as positively asserts
 that great pain and considerable hemor-
 rage are always present. The two modifying
 circumstances just mentioned, it appears to
 me, will fully explain this discrepancy of
 opinion. The wound of a large artery may
 be known, if blood be continued to be
 poured out in great quantity, and per sal-
tum, in spite of pressure.

The constitutional symptoms accom-
 -panying these wounds, cannot be capressed

as constant and unvarying. They are as widely different, almost as the number of subjects affected. One man with the slightest injury will present many alarming symptoms:— such as the most intense vomiting, tremors, palpitations, terrifying fright, harrowing impressions, cold sweats, relaxed condition of the muscular and nervous systems, involuntary discharge of faeces and urine, resembling to all appearance a subject in articulo mortis. I have not the least doubt, many a poor fellow descends on the battle field, from a scratch, that at any other time he would not notice. It is incredible to see the instant relief afforded by a soothing assurance of safety from the Surgeon, accompanied by a mouth full of spirits. The poor fellow, soon springs to his feet, and almost scurfs me with thanks. On the other hand, men of determined fortitude will endure the most shocking mutilation, without a murmur— not a symp=

6

ton being present, save that of pain. Among the numerous groups, the latter, in my humble opinion, is the only constant one. At the Battle of Buena Vista, I saw a private of the (I think) Kentucky regiment, who had both arms carried away just above the middle shaft of the humerus, and otherwise injured across the chest, sitting upon the ground, perfectly calm without an annoying symptom, other than pain. In ^{an} other part of the field, I saw a German with all the distressing symptoms, before mentioned; — to all appearance in a state of collapse, "laid out" (as he said) "to die". And doubtless would, if he had not been relieved by a warm stimulant and assurances of his safety; — all this occurring from the loss of the first phalanx of one of the fingers!!

Perhaps it may be doubted, that death could take place from so slight a cause, especially, when the recovery is so rapid as I have mentioned. Dr. Keenan

7
Speaks of these "tremors" as of little impor-
tance, and generally magnified by the in-
experienced. To this it may be replied, that
death does occur from fright; instances of which
are by no means uncommon. The records of
the Asiatic Cholera, might be adduced; as it
first appeared in the United States, in proof
of this position. I have more than once wit-
nessed among soldiers, these pulseless terrify-
ing tremors, and have no difficulty in be-
lieving that the timid, wounded and dying,
in this condition on the battle field, and ac-
count for it, a priori, by referring the remote
cause to constitutional timidity, and the
exciting to the nervous shock.

There are many instances on
record of the curious and migratory course of
Lall. Assistant Surgeon Roberts informed
me that he had a soldier under his care,
who had received a musket ball (in the
act of loading) on the anterior extremity of the

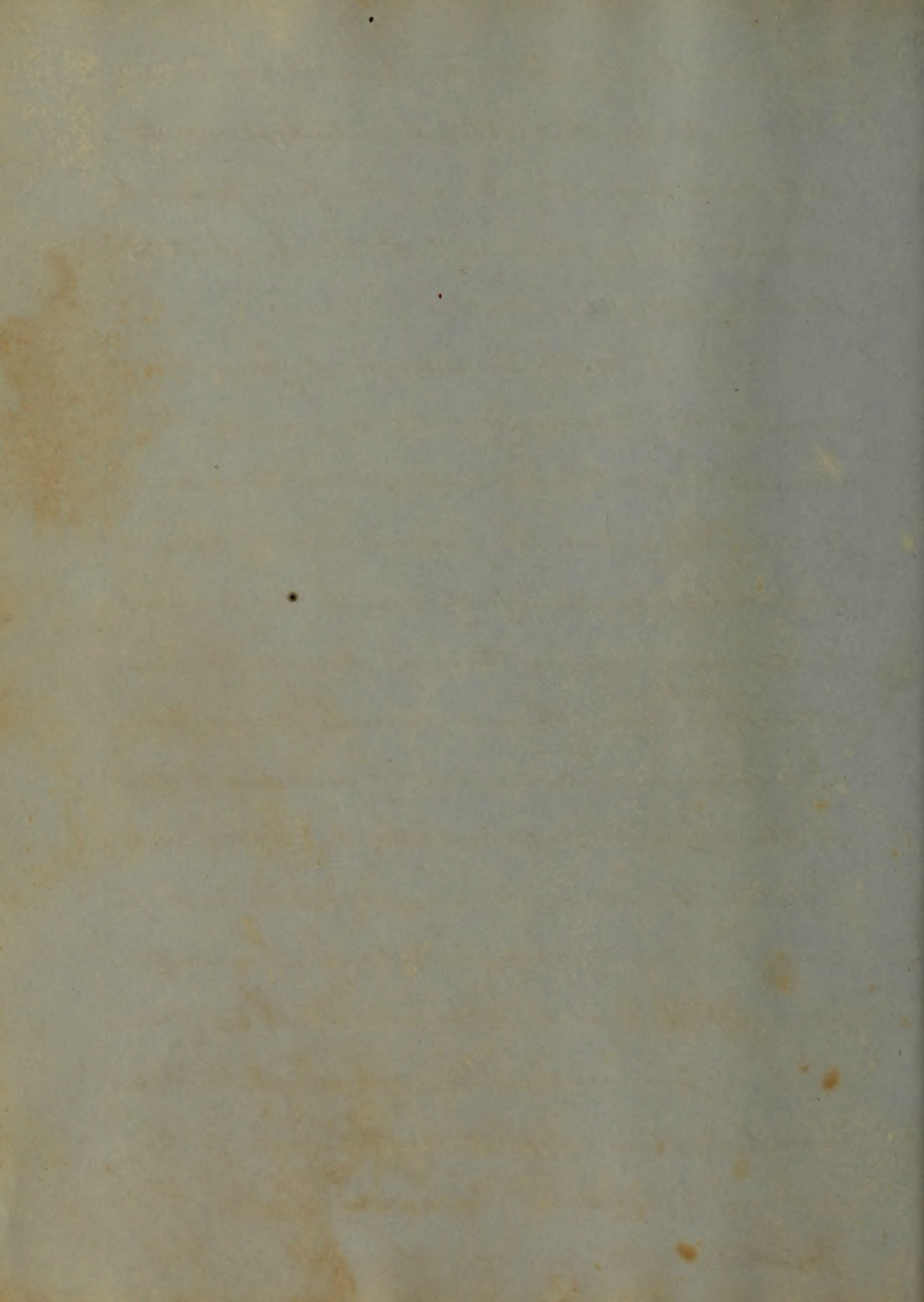
Os Femoris, to the right of the ligamentum
patella, which was thrown up into the ax-
illa. A knowledge of the strange direction balls
 are liable to take, is of great importance in
 prognosis and treatment. For instance, a
 patient may come to you with a slight
 flesh wound, to all appearance of little conse-
 quence, when in another part of the body, there
 may be the most serious lesions, all caused by
 the same missile. A continued exploration,
 at the point of entrance, is worse than useless,
 as it frequently happens, that the foreign body
 has traversed the limb in some unlooked
 for direction. It would be equally im-
 proper to abandon a case, when there was but
 one orifice, without a proper examination,
 on the supposition, that the ball had re-
 bounded, or passed to a distant part, for
 in many instances, it will be found very
 close to the point of entrance having made
 the entire circuit of the body or limb.

Soldiers are frequently found dead on the field of battle, free from a bruise or mark that can be detected. This appearance has given rise to a multiplicity of theories. The one offered by Baron Larrey, appears to be received as the true one. It is in substance as follows - "A cannon ball, after passing a certain distance loses its rectilinear momentum and revolves upon its own axis; if it comes in contact with the body when thus moving, it turns round the part in the same way, as a wheel passes over a limb. The elastic parts give, but thus offering a greater resistance, are either bruised or ruptured." This appears very well, but not, I think without objections, for it distinctly asserts that such contact always causes laceration, rupture or contusion; but utterly fails to account for death in those cases where there is no appreciable lesion, externally or internally; for it is now well understood, that dissection frequently fails

to detect the slightest morbid appearance.

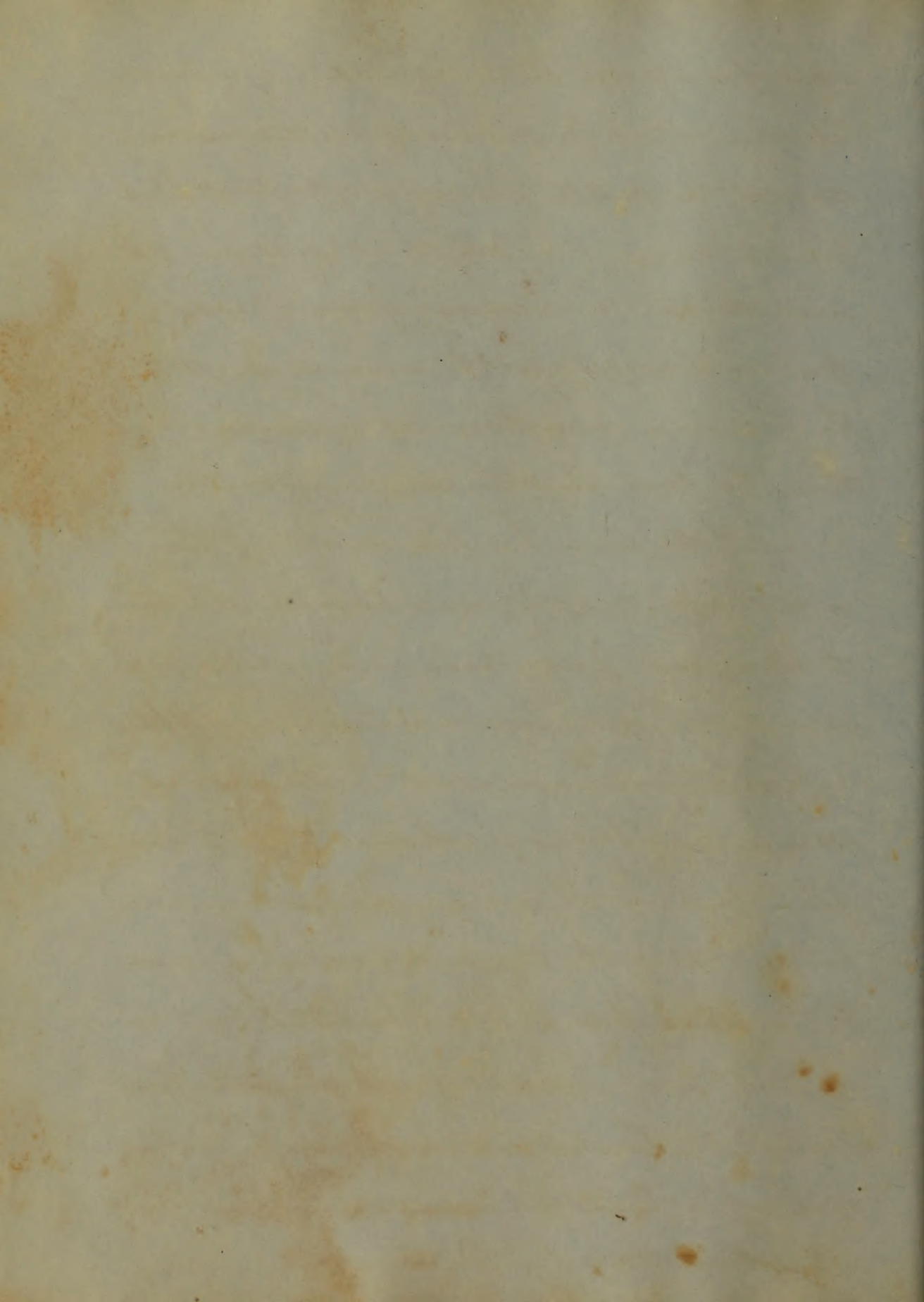
It does appear that actual contact is not the only cause of death. We are therefore, forced to admit the influence of the shock, whether it be electrical or not.

In the treatment of gun shot wounds, the first duty of the Surgeon is to cleanse the parts well, and explore the wound; for which purpose the finger has the decided preference; and carefully search for foreign bodies and remove them, if possible. The attempt ^{with the knife} however, should never be made from any confused notions, or by a desire to satisfy the whimsical expectations of bystanders or patients but on the clearest prospect of success - for nothing impairs the confidence of friends, or excites a more pernicious influence on the mind of the patient than an abortive effort on the part of the Surgeon, to extract the offending body. If it present superficially, of course we have



no difficulty in cutting for its removal at once. But if it be deep seated and does not impinge on any important blood vessel or nerve, it is better to let it alone. Otherwise the irritation caused by an officious probing or digging at the wound, is apt to be followed by inflammation, more serious than the presence of the extraneous matter.

If the ball has passed entirely through a fleshy part, little need be done other than to sponge the part clean, and apply a piece of lint dipped in cold water or oil, to both orifices of the wound. Most writers recommend cross pieces of adhesive strips to confine the lint. It would appear more important, that the strips should be applied to the track of the ball, to bring the parts in contact, thereby promoting union by the "first intention". The necessity for strips over the lint does not appear apparent, as its adaling qualities soon attach it to the uninclosed surfaces.



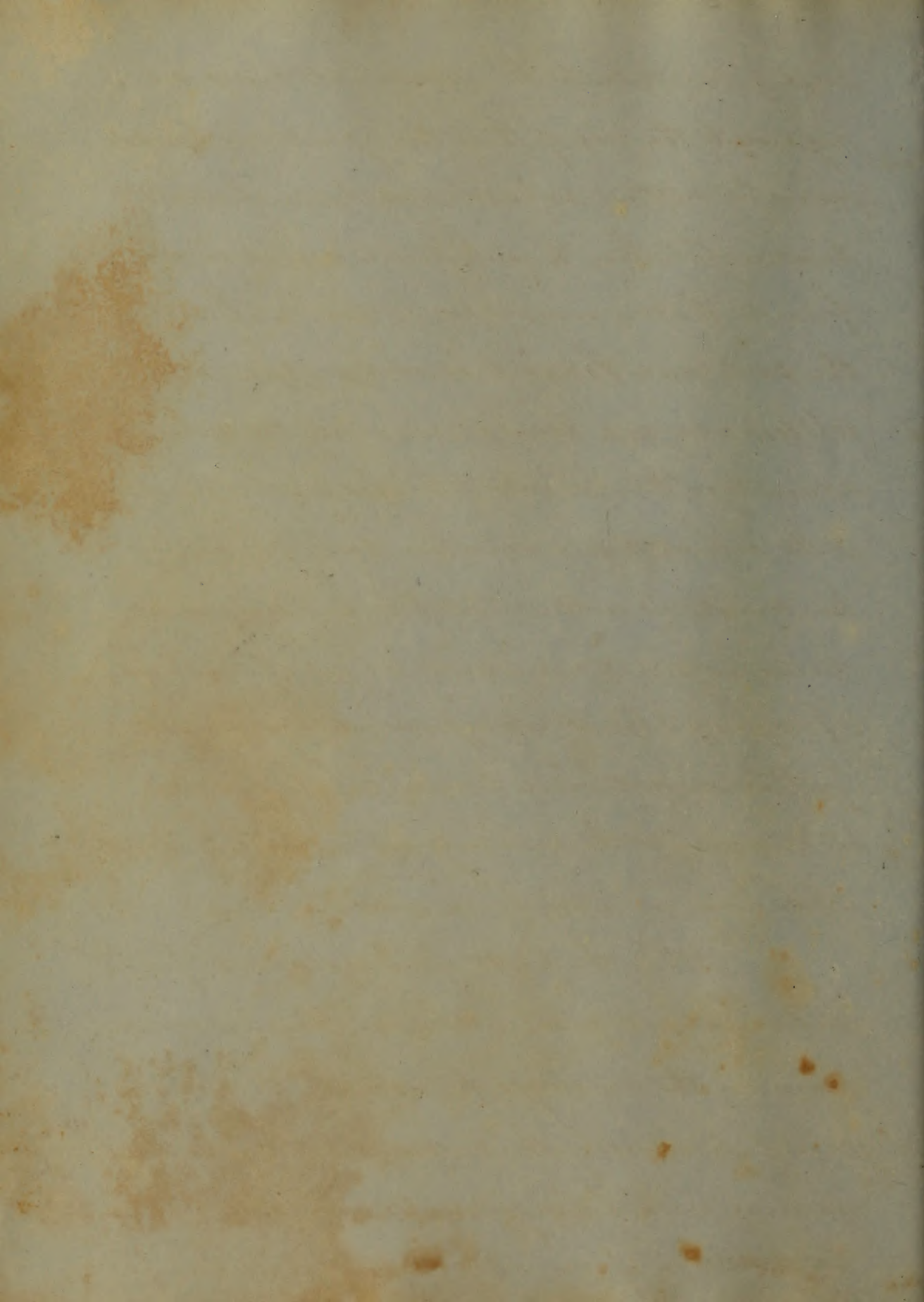
These primary dressings, need not be removed till the patient complains of stiffness or uneasiness in the parts, which generally occurs in two or three days, owing to the oozing of a sanious bloody discharge. As soon as possible after this period, the dressings should be removed, and the limb covered, with cloths dipped in cold water, or laid in an emollient poultice, moderately warm. The propriety of using cold and warm applications, has long been, and is still, a subject in dispute, among many eminent Surgeons. The amount of relief afforded in preventing or conducting inflammation to a happy termination, is the only sure criterion we have for their use. At one stage of the treatment, cold appears to be more applicable at another, warm - in fact the judicious Surgeon will find it necessary to change these applications according to indications.

It strikes me that the influence of climate, has been overlooked, by authors



and give rise to the disordered views in regard to the use of these two agents. In the view, for instance, from a northern climate, suddenly taken to a tropical one, it will be found that warm applications debilitate the parts, and leads to endless suppuration; whilst cold can be applied with the greatest advantage, throughout the treatment. Such is the result of my experience, whilst serving in Mexico, as well as that of many intelligent medical gentlemen with whom I conversed. It requires, I trust, no argument to account for this on rational principles. Every one will admit the relaxing influence of a tropical sun, on a northern constitution.

When the parts are brought into free suppuration, great attention becomes necessary in the dressings to prevent the formation of sinuses, by the proper application of pressure with lanugin and compress. It is at this stage, if we suspect the presence of



foreign bodies we are enabled to relieve them. Under the strong fascia of the thigh and arm; among their long muscles, and in wounds of the back, we have particularly to dread the formation of sinuses. They sometimes however, do form in spite of our best endeavours. Immediately on such discovery, no time should be lost in making free and bold incisions; we can now no longer trust to pressure or any other remedy but the Knife - it affords the only hope of relief.

Previous to the event of Suppuration, there frequently occurs great tumefaction of the soft parts, attended with great pain and fever; - here too, a prudent use of the Knife in removing the stricture condition of the parts is of great service. It is a good rule, perhaps, to say, that incisions in this state, should not be made, unless the parts are confined by strong fascia, and attended with fever and pain.

It is a principle in surgery, that it is more humane, as well as more honest



=able to save a limb than perform the most successful operation. At the same time important hints may be gathered from the old adage which says - "it is better for a man to live with three limbs than die with four". In such emergencies, a clear head to decide, and ability to execute, are qualities indispensable for success.

The question whether to amputate immediately, and on the spot, merely allowing the shock, if any to pass off, or delay till inflammation and suppuration occur, no longer admits of dispute. When it is evident from the nature, violence and extent of the injury, that there is danger of fatal hemorrhage, speedy mortification, or extensive inflammation and suppuration, amputate at once - delay is utterly inadmissible. When limbs have been shattered, and completely detached, or nearly so - in laceration of parts including the principal blood vessels and nerves; fractures of the heads of bones, opening into joints, and in compound fractures of the thigh, am-

putate instantly. Mr. Druitt says the arm should not be amputated for almost any musket shot injury; if the elbow (he says) is shot through, it may be cut out; and the fore arm will bear so much cutting and fracture, that it should not be condemned without very great injury to bones and arteries. The amount of "fracture and cutting," the fore arm will bear, I saw signally tested in three cases in Hospital, after the battle of Buena Vista. All of which terminated favorably without amputation or "excision!" The most important was that of a lad about 18 years of age, serving with the 2nd Regiment of Illinois volunteers, who had both bones of the fore arm fractured by a musket ball, which continued upward, penetrating the joint, and passed out about midway the arm. This case was under treatment from the 23rd February till 1st July, when the lad returned home. He was left with slight ankylosis. —

On the subsequent treatment of the

consequences of gun shot injuries, two important phenomena are likely to arise, which merit especial notice;— in the management of which, more than in any part of the treatment, the true qualities of the medical mind are to be judged— I allude to inflammation and its sequelae, imitative and hectic fevers.

In treating inflammation, blood-letting is altogether the most important and decisive, and unadvisable management, is a remedy not to be dispensed with. In its use the strength and constitution of the patient, the amount of injury and exciting cause, must be carefully considered. It is important to bear in mind the difference between the suppression of inflammatory action and prevention of it, in determining the extent to which blood-letting may be carried. For instance, a man of good constitution has received a wound involving either cavities of the chest trunk, when it is important to prevent inflammation, the

lancet may be employed largely and frequently,
 care being taken not to reduce the organic energies
 below the point at which immediate union of the
 divided part may be effected. If however the
 inflammation becomes fairly established, we can
 scarcely hope to avert it. The loss of blood here
 too, may be indicated, but certainly more sparing-
 ly than in the other instance. Other anti-phlo-
 gistics will be necessary to assist in controlling fever
 and inflammatory action, which must be used
 according to indications, such as opiates, aro-
 matics &c - the most important for present pur-
 poses is, tartar potassæ and antimony.

The other condition is the opposite of the
 above, when all our efforts must be directed against
 the sinking tendency of debility. Frequently oc-
 curring on the arrest of suppuration. It is
 marked by emaciation, occasional diarrhoea,
 profuse perspiration, pulse frequent and small,
 evening exacerbations, burning in the soles
 of the feet and palms of the hands, circumscrit-

ed flush in the cheeks, and great restlessness at night. The prognosis is favorable if hectic supervene on recent injuries, but if it be caused by chronic abscess (as sometimes occurs in the stump, after amputation) or wounds of the joints, death generally terminates the scene.

The indications in treatment are to allay irritation and support the system. To do which, give opium or its preparations in sufficiently large doses to quiet the system. The strength may be supported by a generous diet, if the digestive organs will bear it; together with Bark, Sherry wine &c. Quinine, Cascarilla &c. &c. The preparations of iron will frequently be found of service. — The colligative perspiration may be arrested by the use, night & morning, of a few drops of the Aromatic Sweet acid. —

I have thus, hastily thrown together from memory, the materials of this Essay — most of which being the result of things as I saw them. I

regret not having gone more into detail
and minute description. In extenuation
of which, and many other defects, I beg to be
permitted to say, as apologetic, that the varied
and pressing duties of the session, otherwise oc-
cupy every moment of the diligent student.
The great error has been, (if in truth error it
can be called) in giving the time to other
studies, that was necessary to complete a finish-
ed production. Thus I was suddenly hurried
along to offer a Paper, which, under different
circumstances, might be greatly superior.

An
Inaugural Dissertation
On
Moral Practice,
Submitted to the examination of the
Provest, Regents and Faculty of Physic
of the
University of Maryland
For the degree of Doctor of Medicines
By
George W. Carter
of
Virginia

Feb. 1849

of the gods as well as the mighty chiefs of Greece, the professors of the healing art have, in all ages and countries, held a most prominent place in the estimation of mankind. Even in the most barbarous countries, the "Medicinen men", who have generally united in their own persons the offices both of priest and of physician, have uniformly held the highest rank next to that of the supreme rulers of the land. When this most important of professions took its rise it is impossible to say. When the father and mother of our race, the first-born children of Omnipotence first realized the appalling truth that bounding hearts may cease to beat and beauteous lips may smile no more. When, riven by the earliest bolt of vengeance, they

27

reacting upon the ailments of the body, our "Moral Practice" might well be made to include a set of duties of a different nature. Secrets of the utmost importance, affecting the welfare of individuals, of families, and sometimes of whole communities, are often entrusted to the keeping of the physician. His responsibility in this case is a most important one. He is often so situated that by a single breath he might mar the sweets of domestic enjoyment and convert the peaceful harmony of the domestic circle into a terrestrial pandemonium. And circumstances also will occur when the utmost perplexity will attend his determinations in relation to matters of this nature.

The path of duty will often be obscured, and he will frequently be at a loss to determine whether he should speak or be silent, whether he should act or remain inert. He will be in doubt whether a word which he deems it his duty to pronounce will be the means of quieting irritation

and settling disputes, or whether it will not blow
the embers of discord into ten fold fury.

In such cases, as well as in the sort of "Moral
practice" above refered to, the conscientious practi-
tioner will find nothing to guide him in the pages
of the ordinary "books." He must look beyond them,
and make Man his study, intellectually and
morally as well as physically. By so doing he
will be enabled to bring ~~an~~ enlightened judgment
to his aid in all questions of ^{a difficult} nature, and so to mat-
ure his decisions that they will secure for
him the approbation of his own conscience, as
well as the approval of his fellow-men, his
country, and his God.

humbly bowed before the Almighty
 Chastener, and beheld the darling
 of their hearts overtaken by that
 fearful mystery called Death,
 may they not, even then, in their
 agonizing prayers to Heaven for
 relief have conceived the first
 faint notion of the Healing art?

However this may be, there can
 be no doubt that our art is as
 ancient as it is honourable.

It was planted by piety and
 nurtured by benevolence. Its
 professors have always held a
 conspicuous place among the great
 ones of the earth, and in spite
 of the disgraceful proceedings of quacks
 and empirics, the profession has
 ever stood among the highest in
 the estimation of mankind,

Besides the "ministering to a
 mind diseased" and thence

Moral Practice

There are few things more perplexing to the student than the choice of a subject for his thesis, How is it possible for an inexperienced writer to find anything new or interesting in the hackneyed themes worn threadbare by the attrition of a hundred thousand pens? Shall he attempt to immortalize himself by detailing the novelties of Phthisis Pulmonalis, or shall he enchain the attention of the reader by the wonders of the Sub murias hydrarg-? Look in whatsoever direction he will, all is "stale flat and unprofitable" as

"— a thrice told tale,

Being the dull ear of a drowsy mate
The candidate for graduation then must perforce take one of two horns

of a dilemma; he must either take his scissors and clip out here and there "uno et altera purpureis pannis", sew them together and call the patch-work ~~his~~ original, or else he must embark upon an unknown sea, take a subject that is not in "the books", and discourse learnedly about that of which he knows nothing.

After mature deliberation I have resolved to follow the Scotch proverb which directs us "o' twa puddles" to "choose the cleanest", and to adopt the latter alternative. I have known people to talk by the hour and write by the volume of that which they knew nothing about, and as it did not seem to be very hard work for them, I have concluded that

3
it would not be an impossibility
for me to "go and do likewise".

"The proper study of mankind
is man" saith the poet, and of
no one is this truer than of the
physician. So far as the phy-
sical man is concerned this
study has been pursued with
all due diligence, but can we
say the same thing with re-
gard to man's mental and
moral nature? I doubt it. It
appears to me that we are ~~too~~
much in the habit of looking
upon our fellow creatures
in the light of machines,
and considering them as being
operated upon by medicines ~~we~~
~~not~~ in the same way as the
steam engine is operated upon
by the alternate expansion -

4
and condensation of watery
vapour; and it appears to me
that the perfection to which an-
atomical investigations have
been brought, and the great
improvements which have been
made in the science of pathol-
ogical anatomy, have had so-
me tendency to foster these
peculiar views. Every one, it is
true, acknowledges, as an abstract
proposition, the important con-
nexion which subsists between
mind and matter, but, in a
practical point of view, I fear
that this mysterious truth is too
much neglected. I fear that
the mental and moral peculiar-
ities of our patients are not suf-
ficiently studied, and that
the science of mind does not

hold the important place that it ought to hold in the estimation of students generally.

When the disease is essentially mental in its character, this matter has been attended to, and most important improvements have been ~~the~~ result. The history of the straight jacket, the fetters, and the lash, the favourite therapeutic agents of the older time, teem with incidents so revolting that the hardest heart might shudder at the recital. Shrouded in the gloom of some loathsome dungeon, too truly pitiable of the poor victim's benighted soul, a temporary aberration of intellect was almost certainly converted into incurable insanity.

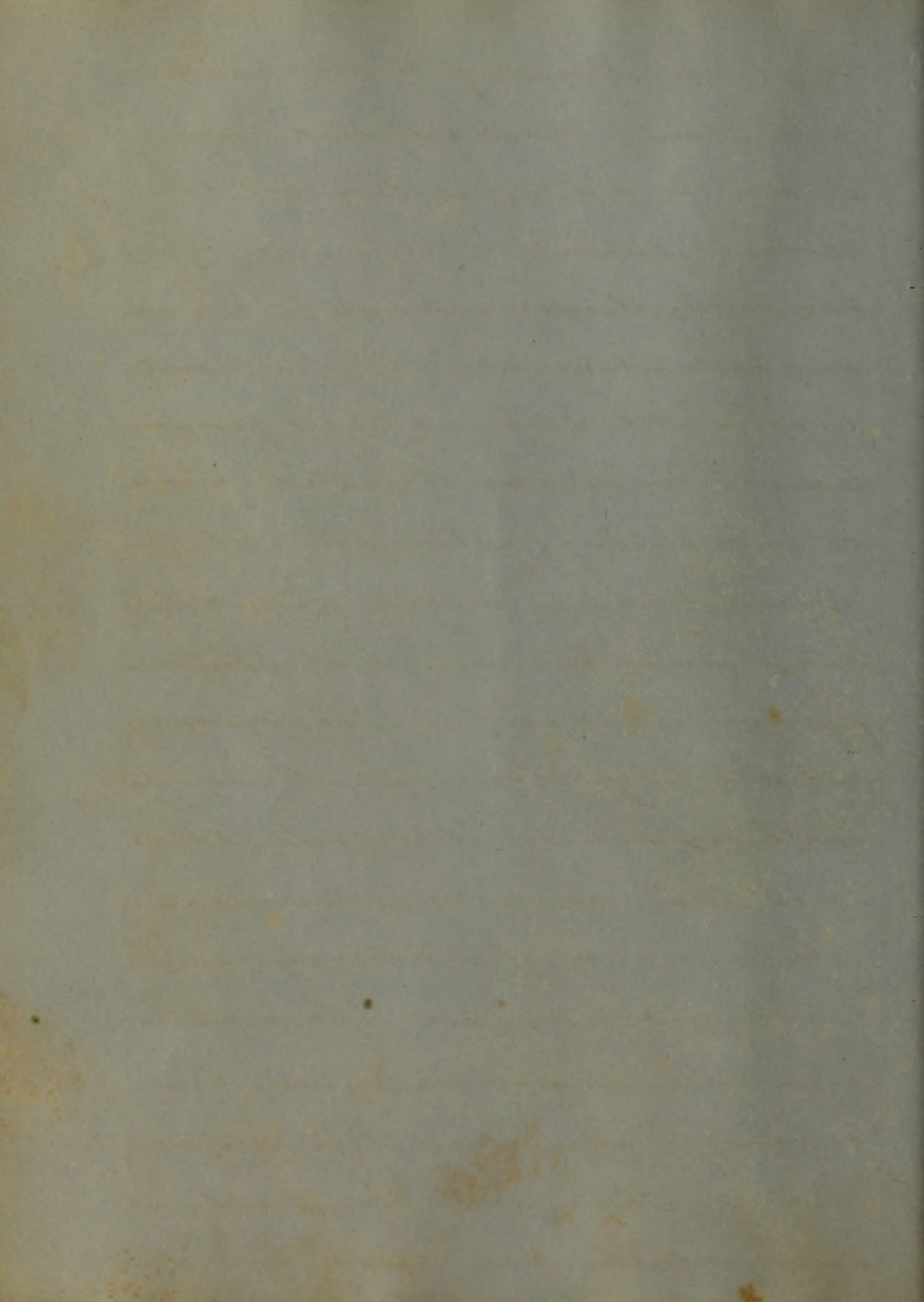
Alas, alas, what groans of anguish, what agonizing shrieks of black despair will rise up in judgment against the promoters of such horrid cruelty! And even to this day, in semi-civilized countries, the brute beast is treated with far more kindness and attention, than the hapless maniac. A fearful interest attends this subject, for no dier fiend ever sprang from the realms of woe to torture poor humanity, than that which blights its victim with the curse of insanity; and no human being more richly deserves the sympathy and kindness of his fellows than one thus afflicted. To the credit of our race be it said, such sympathy and such kindness

7

are becoming almost universal, and the tortures once so common will soon be heard of no more, unless "to point a moral or adorn a tale."

But it is not to diseases purely mental that our remarks are intended to apply. Maladies of a very different nature, and those which have no immediate and obvious connexion with the mental apparatus, may be almost universally treated with greater success by having regard to the moral & intellectual idiosyncrasies of the patient. And the converse of this proposition is no less true; for every observing practitioner will agree with me, that we can, in many instances, best "minister to a mind diseased"

8
by first attending to the condition
of the body. The celebrated painter
Fuseli, so distinguished for the
almost unearthly bizarrerie of
his productions, is said to have
supped upon pork steaks, and
from the dreams thus genera-
ted, to have constructed those
extraordinary pictures which have
given him a world-wide celeb-
rity. Now this may be rather an
equivocal example for ordinary
artists to follow, but it answers
well enough to illustrate the
fact, that, as in mechanical
philosophy, the action and
reaction of mind upon matter,
and vice versa, are "equal and
contrary"; and it is this action
and reaction, this important
sympathetic relation, which



constituted the foundation of the subject which we wish to treat.

Who knows how much poor steaks, or "devilled kidneys", or gin cock-tails (the name of which was probably then unknown, though they knew the thing right well) may have had to do with the sublimely horrible vagaries of the immortal Byron. The following passage, for instance, from the "Siege of Corinth":—

" And he saw the lean dogs beneath the wall
 " Hold o'er the dead their carnival,
 " Gorging and growling o'er carcass and limb;
 " They were too busy to bark at him!
 " From a Tartar's skull they had stripped the flesh,
 " As ye peel the fig when the fruit is fresh,
 " And their white tusks crunched o'er the whiter skull,
 " As it slipped through their jaws, when their edge found dull, —

" So they lazily mumbled the bones of the dead,
 " When they scarce could rise from the spot where they fed;
 " So well had they broken a lingering fast
 " With those who had fallen for that night's repast!"

How horribly picturesque! How the reader's ear strains to catch the growling, and snarling, and crunching, as if the awing banquet were really being enacted before him! And how suggestions of harassing night-mares and terrific dreams, the legitimate offspring of indigestible suppers and strong potations! It is hardly to be doubted that much of the morbid susceptibility of this great poet and unhappy man arose from the mean, paltry prosaic fact of a dyspeptic stomach. He was known to be notoriously fond of stimulants, notoriously

prone to transgress those simple
laws the observance of which
nature exacts from all created
beings, according to their kind,
under penalty of sickness,
sorrow, and suffering; and
much, we verily believe, of the
feeling which caused him to—

— — — — — “drop
“Like a wild-born falcon with clipped wing
“To which the boundless air alone were home”
arose from the frequency of such
transgressions,

And—

“The self-torturing sophist, wild Rousseau,

“The apostle of affliction; he who threw

“Enchantment over passion, and from woe

“Knew overwhelming eloquence—”

who will say that that distempered
mind; that diseased imagination,
which stuped his soul in misery

and shed its reflected gloom upon all around him, may not have had its origin in that most unimaginative viscus, the stomach? And who will say that hundreds more of the "genus irritabile", whose wayward singularities have been themes of wonder for ages past, may not have owed much of their peculiar temperament to the influence of external circumstances acting upon the organs of digestion & and thence reacting upon their moral natures?

It is curious and interesting to remark the totally different effects produced upon the mind and disposition by diseased action in different organs. Take for instance dyspepsia and pulmonary consumption, the poor dyspeptic is always below par. Mole hills to

him are mountains, and the dark side of the future is always turned in the direction of his mental visions. He groans under the pressure of a thousand imaginary ills and hypochondriac fears, and always fancies his condition to be worse than it really is.

In some cases, indeed, no freak of the imagination is too wild to be believed in, and no absurdity too gross for the patient's credulity, provided it tends to substantiate his favourite theory that he is the most wretched creature in existence. How different is the case with the victim of consumption. His spirits are usually buoyant and elastic, and it is with difficulty that he can be induced to think his case a dangerous one. The unctuous bloom upon his cheeks and the unearthly brightness of his eyes

like flowers nurtured by the corruption of the grave, are but ~~poetic~~ unwholy proofs of decay and death within,

I knew a student once, a noble creature,

" A combination and a form, indeed,

" Where every god did seem to set his seal,

" To give the world assurance of a Man."

He was devoted to study, and it was killing him; but he could never be brought to believe it, and the well meant remonstrances of his friends were scouted as nonentities. He plied his ceaseless task with untiring energy, and needful exercise and healthful rest were almost entirely disregarded. His imagination was a brilliant one, and often allowed it, to ~~wander~~ with a flowing vein to roam at will amid a thousand wild poetic vagaries. Many a time and oft

I have noticed him, his blood heated
 by study and his cheeks flushed by
 excitement, standing under the starry
 canopy of heaven, with the dark
 chilly vapors of night around him,
 gazing upon the azure vault above,
 and drinking in poetic inspiration
 from sky, and earth and air.
 Like some prophet of the olden
 time whose eagle glance could
 pierce the blue empyrean and
 hold communion with that bright
 seraphic choir which surrounds
 the ~~stars~~ throne of the Eternal
 God, his eagle glance seemed to
 look beyond the things of time and
 sense, and with the telescopic po-
 wer of genius, to penetrate the dusky
 veil which separates the world of
 matter from that "undiscovered bo-
 rne whence no traveller returns,"

16

The Syrian voice of pleasure, though
tuned to melody as sweet as the fab-
ric music of the spheres, had no
power to melt his iron soul to
softness; for ambition breathed
a far ~~more~~ more potent strain,
and drowned the voluptuous ace-
cents of the Cyprian goddess in a
flood of bolder harmony, the
day of his graduation approached,
and the goal of his hopes had
been won triumphantly, Every
thing was prepared, and the
highest honours of his college
awaited him, But there, in the
guise of learning's proud profe-
sor, sat enthroned the tyrant
Death, who twined a cypress with
the laurel wreath - and at his
feet the Martyr Student perished!
How many of the mighty

ones of the intellectual arena have
 trodden in his footsteps and gone
 down to the grave without one
 thought of the doom that awaited
 them. Ambition sways a fear-
 ful power over the minds of men.
 On the battle field, where red Des-
 truction waves her banner over
 the ensanguined plain, trampling
 down the dying and the dead, and
 revelling in carnage, ambition's
 votary is seen, embodied in a soldier's
 guise, and stemming the crimson
 torrent wherever glory may be bought
 with blood. On ocean's wave, braving
 the storm, the dark lee shore, the
 fight, the seaman follows her to
 fall at last in victory's gory arms.
 But more than these, than all,
 perhaps, the student listens to
 her siren voice, and surrenders

18

himself a willing victim to
her handshemento; and alas,
how often does the dark demon
of consumption step in and
bear away the poor deluded
sufferer to the grave, in the very
spring time of his hopes, "with
all his blushing honours thick
upon him"!

In cases like these the phy-
sician should be on the alert,
with watchful eye and ready
hands, prepared not only to ad-
minister the necessary medicine
but to observe the varying phases
of the patient's mind, and to ad-
vise, to warn, to cheer, or reprove
according to the circumstances
of the case before him. How often
do we see our remedies of no avail
and our prognosis falsified at

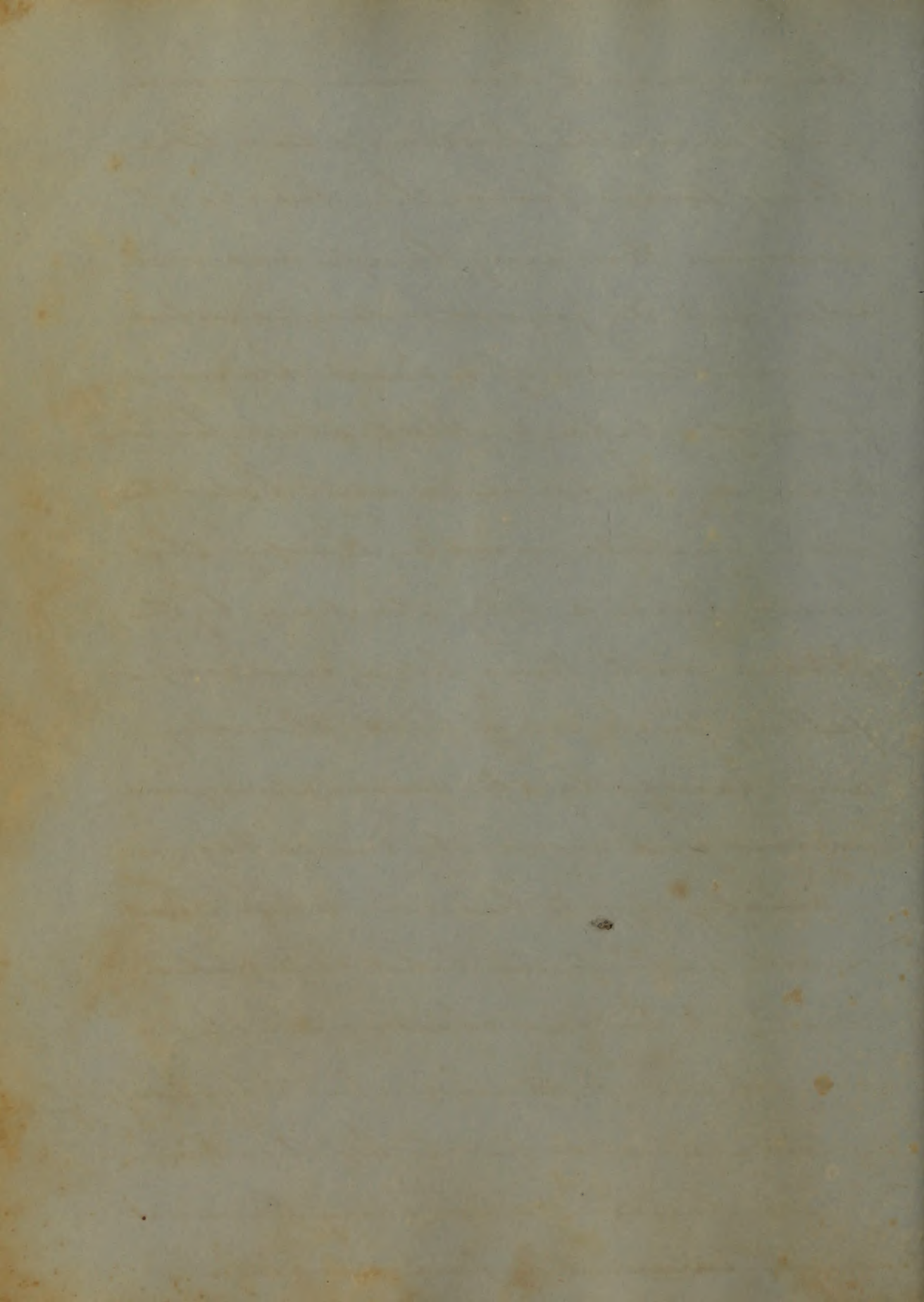
19

The very moment when our hopes
are brightest? And how often,
in such instances, will a care-
ful examination of the moral con-
dition of our patients reveal to us
the true cause of our want of
success, and enable us by "moral
practice" to find both cause and cure,

See yonder lovely maiden whose
fragile form hath scarce
revised the warmth of eighteen
summers. But a few short months
ago, she presented to the admiring
beholder a spectacle of peerless beau-
tifulness. No flower that blushes in
the gay parterre could rival the
delicate tint upon her cheeks, and
heaven's own lightning seemed
to flash from the midnight dar-
kness of her eye. Her step was
that of the bounding fawn, and

2

The music of her voice would fall upon the listener's ear like stray tones from the harps of heaven. Her very laugh was melody and its joyous notes were but the overflowing of a heart brim full of gladness. Alas, alas, how changed the scene is now! Paler than monumental marble droops that lovely face, a lily stricken by the storm, with tears like dewdrops falling thick and fast. Slowly and painfully she moves along, and as ever and anon she raises her melancholy eyes to heaven, what unutterable sadness we behold depicted there! A hollow cheek and glazy eye have replaced those beauties which caused her to be "the object of all observers," and every lineament of her attenuated face seems



prophetic of an early death,

That gray-haired man whose hands are clasped in speckled agony is the sufferer's father, that comely matron whose eyes seem to have no other use but to gaze upon that wreck of loveliness and melt in tears at the sight, is her poor grief-stricken mother, wretched wretched parents! The pride of their hearts, the crowning blessing of their lives, is about to descend into the damp cold grave, and there is no one to succor or to save.

But look again, what magic influence has been here? Why does the pale cheek mantle with a rosy flush, and the dull eye kindle with the fire of hope once more? Why does the father smile again, and the mother weep no longer?

22

The physician has been there. A
judicious man with a feeling
heart has kindly and delicately
scanned his patient's soul, and
by "Moral practice", in a few short
hours, and without drug or
draught, he has turned the tide
of death, and summoned bright eyes
Hope again to the hearts whence she
had been frightened by the scowling
demon of Despair. And now ye
scoffers at an "art divine", go if ye
can and curl your lips in scorn
while pondering on a scene like
this! The hapless maiden was the
victim of a secret sorrow,

"— she never told her love,
But let concealment, like a worm in the bud,
Feed on her damask cheek!"

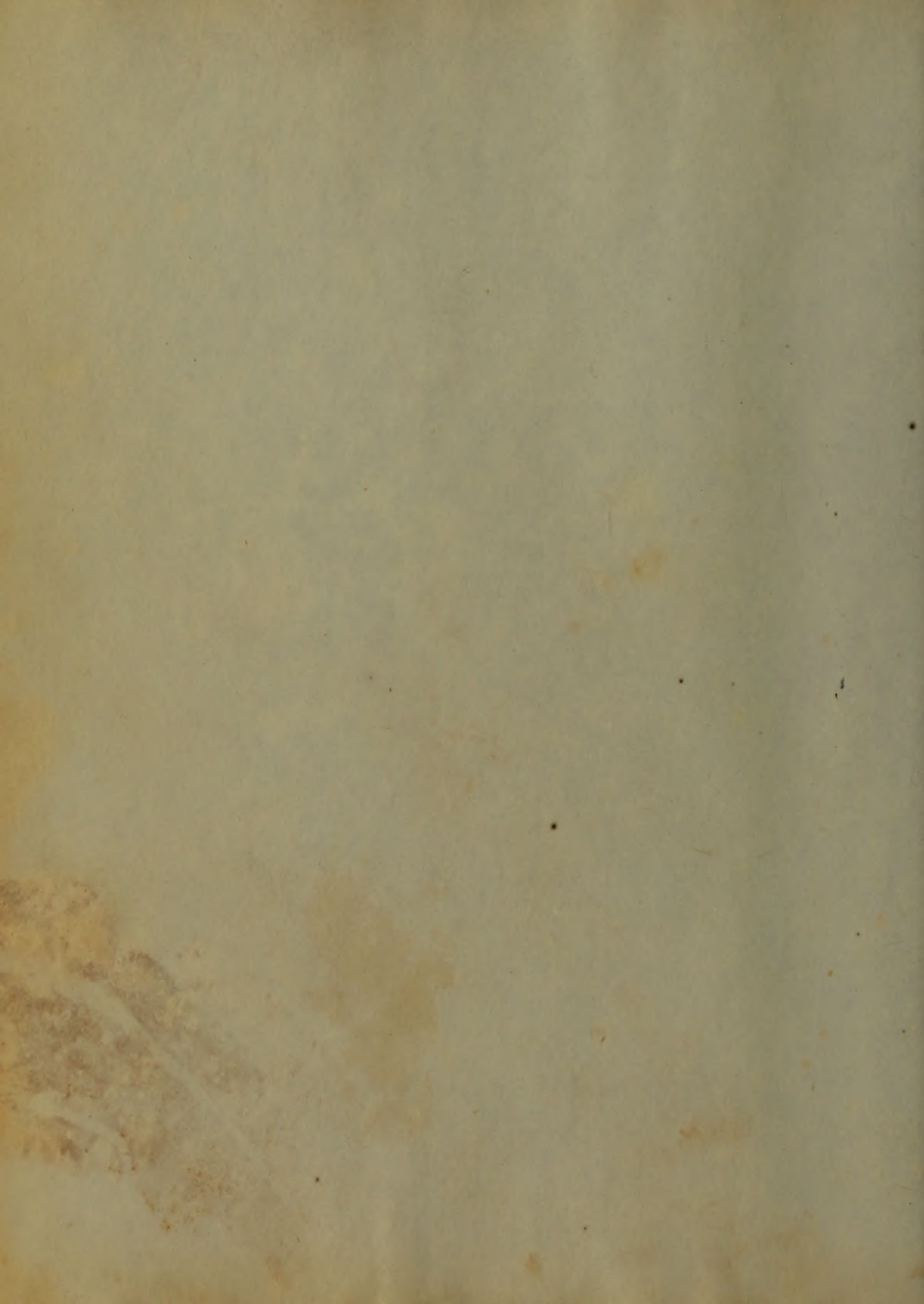
And her physician, by moral
~~practice~~ treatment, by tenderly

and delicately probing the wounds
 in her affections, has found a
 moral remedy, the mere suggest-
 ion of which has filled her
 darkened soul with sun-bright
 images of joy and snatched
 her beauties from the grasp of
 Death. Pure, passionate love, "Heaven's
 last best gift to man", the atmo-
 sphere in which they sometimes exist
 must surely be akin to that
 which is breathed by the immor-
 tal Seraphim! Too wildly sweet,
 too brightly fair would be our
 earthly pilgrimages, and far too
 gay its Hopominy, did no disson-
 ant hues of earth disturb the
 harmonious mingling of thy
 rain-bow tinted glories,
 Man, fallen man, would not be
 or so close an approximation

to the angels; hence Heaven has wisely decreed that "the course of true love never should run smooth." It is a mighty passion, and when it sweeps over the soul like a tornado, with its lightnings flashing and its thunder rolling, what wonder that the body should be scathed and torn by the shock, and that it should need the unroving hand of "Moral practice" to restore the disordered system to its wonted harmony.

He who has assumed the responsibilities implied in the degree of "doctor in arte medendi", has taken upon himself a task of no trivial importance, since the time of Chiron and Mashaon, who, we are told, were favorites

An
Inaugural Dissertation
On
Angina Pectoris,
Submitted to the Examination,
of the
Provost, Regents, and Faculty of Physic,
of the
University of Maryland,
For the Degree of
Doctor of Medicine,
By
Charles Boarman,
of
Virginia,
Session 1848, +9.



Angina Pectoris

This is an interesting and curious disorder, which, until a comparatively recent period, has failed to attract the particular attention of authors. Indeed, the observations on the subject, by Dr Heberden, in the second volume of the Transactions of the College of Physicians, were entirely original, and almost, if not the first accurate account, ever given of the disease. He calls it a disorder of the breast, and observes; that ^{the} seat of it, and the sense of strangulation and anxiety with which it is attended, may make it not improperly called, Angina Pectoris.

The following is the brief but striking description given of it by Dr Heberden. "Those who are afflicted with it are seized whilst they are walking, and more particularly when they walk soon after eating, with a painful and most disagreeable sensation in the breast, which seems as if it would take

2
their life away if it were to increase
or continue. The moment they stand
still, all this uneasiness vanishes.
In all other respects the patients are
at the beginning of this disorder,
perfectly well; and in particular
have no shortness of breath from
which it is totally distinct."

The prominent characteristics of this dis-
ease, are paroxysmal occurrences of pain
in the precordial region, with almost en-
tire freedom from suffering during the
intermission; along with great dyspnoea, a
sensation of oppression in the chest, and
violent palpitations of the heart, ac-
companied with an awful fear of
immediate dissolution, unless averted
by speedy relief. These symptoms are
generally sufficient to satisfy us of the
disease our patient is labouring under,
but none is so fortunate as to es-
cape without them. In the large por-

3

portion of cases, the disease presents an array of symptoms, such as I shall now endeavour to describe.

In the paroxysm a shooting pain generally passes through the chest, to the back, thence to the left shoulder, and not unfrequently extends down the arm, where it assumes the character of dullness or numbness. This feeling occasionally extends, to the tip ends of the fingers, transmitted from the elbow along the course of the ulnar nerve. Cases are recorded in which the pain has spread to the anterior of the chest, up the left side of the neck, or down to the left leg; and even to the right side of the body. In females, the left mamma is frequently the seat of exquisite tenderness. There is every grade of suffering in this disease, from a mere aching or dullness, to torturing pain; a paroxysm not

4

unfrequently ending in syncope or convulsions. The pulse is often small, irregular, and weak, but occasionally otherwise.

The duration of the paroxysm, varies from a few minutes to half an hour or an hour, seldom continuing longer than this time. In the intervals, the patient has almost entire freedom from suffering; slight uneasiness in the precordial region, with other trivial symptoms common to cardiac affections, being the only sources of annoyance.

The initial attacks are comparatively mild, occurring only upon violent exercise, such as, rapidly ascending a height, particularly in the face of a cold wind; running, jumping and other kinds of violent exertion. The attack comes on suddenly, compelling the patient to stand still, from the

Faint, illegible handwriting on aged paper, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side. The text is arranged in approximately 15 horizontal lines across the page.

5

awful apprehension, that death would
be the penalty of another effort to advance.
This feeling however, wears off after a
few minutes, and the patient is en-
abled to proceed. The superintention of
another attack is very uncertain, frequent-
ly not appearing for weeks, months or
even years. After a while, the paroxysm
rears upon the slightest exertion, and
frequently without any apparent cause.
At this stage of the complaint, the most
trivial cause is enough to elicit an
attack; any movement of the body
coughing, turning in bed, the act of de-
fecation, any mental emotion, and
other causes equally trivial.

The preceding is an enumeration of symptoms,
as they occur in the more violent forms
of the disease, many cases being compar-
atively slight. In these milder instances the
pain may be equally severe, but differ
in point of duration, and in the inter-

Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is mirrored and difficult to decipher.

0
vals of the paroxysms. A person may suf-
fer an attack of this disease early in
life, escape from the suffering it usual-
ly inflicts for a number of years, and final-
ly, in old age, become its victim; in
all probability a single attack proving
fatal. This however is not a very com-
mon occurrence.

Pathology

The pathology of this disease is still involv-
ed in great obscurity. That it is seated
in the heart, scarcely admits of a question;
and the weight of opinion appears to be
in favour of considering it a nervous dis-
order, beginning generally in the pneumo-
gastric nerve, and spreading thence in
other directions, as other nerves become
involved. The supporters of this opinion
have adduced a number of circumstan-
ces which render it very probable. In
a great many patients who have died
of the disease, dissection has failed to

Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is mirrored and difficult to decipher.

6
als of the paroxysms. A person may suf-
fer an attack of this disease early in
life, escape from the suffering it necessar-
ily inflicts for a number of years, and finally,
in old age, become its victim; in
all probability a single attack proving
fatal. This humor is not a very com-
mon occurrence.

Pathology

The pathology of this disease is still involv-
ed in great obscurity. That it is seated
in the heart, scarcely admits of a question;
and the weight of opinion appears to be
in favour of considering it a nervous dis-
order, beginning generally in the pneumo-
gastric nerve, and spreading thence in
other directions, as other nerves become
involved. The supporters of this opinion
have adduced a number of circumstan-
ces which render it very probable. In
great many patients who have died
of the disease, dissection has failed to

7
discover any traces of organic disease of
the heart. Another fact which renders the
opinion probable is, that structural dis-
order has been discovered in those who
never laboured under Angina; and this
lesion precisely that, to which a great
many attribute the disease. Its occasional
spontaneous disappearance, and its sus-
ceptibility of cure, are also strong ar-
guments in favour of its being a ner-
vous disease. Some writers maintain,
that ^{the} pneumogastric nerve is invariably
the seat of the affection, when the pain
is confined to the heart and lungs.

Leberdeen, Breyer, and Parry ascribe it to ob-
struction of the coronary arteries, and adduce
a number of arguments in maintaining
their position. Watson, whose opinion
is pretty much the same as that of these
authors, in speaking of the opinion
which ascribes it to the nerves says: "But
his opinion is scarcely consistent in my

8
judgment with the facts— first, that the
paroxysms are excited by such causes as
are "especially calculated to disturb the na-
tural action of the heart, bodily exertion
and mental emotions; and, secondly,
that the disease is so very frequently
and so suddenly fatal."

Others have attributed it, to ossification
of the semilunar valves, and various
other structural disorders of the heart
and adjoining parts, such as, morbid
dilatation and softening of its structure,
suppurative inflammation of the medias-
tinum, and disease of the pericardium.
No one of these conditions can be con-
sidered to explain the nature of An-
gina, for the same reasons that opifi-
cation of the coronary arteries cannot,
that, patients who have died of the
disease, have shown upon examina-
tion no such lesions; and on the
contrary these lesions have been

frequently observed in other varieties of cardiac disease.

Causes

Although the causes of this disease are exceedingly obscure, a great number have been advanced, and the opinions on the subject, are of a conflicting nature. Very different conditions of constitution have also been mentioned as predisposing to the affection. By some, plethora has been referred to as a frequent cause: By others gout, and the gouty diathesis. By others again, it has been referred to affections of the pericardium, to spasms of the diaphragm, and to organic diseases of the Liver, and other abdominal viscera. Dr Barry, who has given a great deal of attention to this disease, and to whom we are indebted, for very much of our knowledge con-

curving it, says; that he has been led to conclude from his personal observation that the disease was caused in a great majority of cases by ossification of the coronary arteries. It is very certain that ossification of these arteries, produces many symptoms common to Angina Pectoris; but then again, we have the disease without ossification, and we have ossification without Angina. A very plausible hypothesis, is that, which ascribes the disease to structural disease of the heart, or great vessels, in which, some portion of them, were deprived of their elasticity by cartilaginous or osseous degenerations; and that the pain was owing, to over-tension of the rigid portion. Dr. Chapman has advanced the opinion, that Angina is a gouty

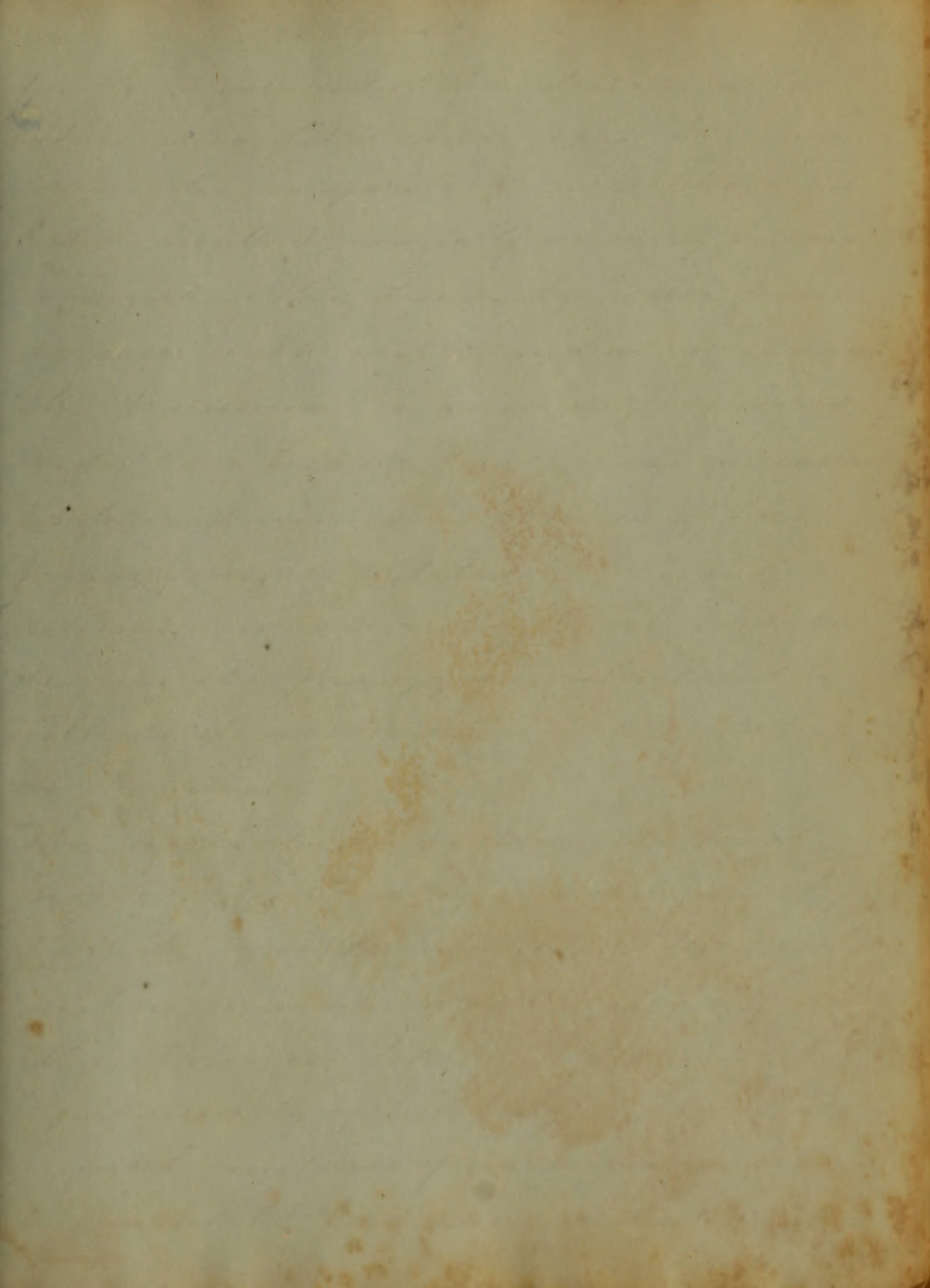
affection, and probability is lent to this opinion, from the well known tendency of gouty irritation, to favour the deposition of calculous matter, in the fibrous tissue. Dr Wood in his admirable book, speaking of the causes of this disease, says; "So far as my personal observation has gone, neuralgic affections of the heart have generally occurred in persons who have inherited a gouty or rheumatic diathesis, but whose habits of life, more abstemious than those of their forefathers, have prevented the ordinary inflammatory development of those diseases, and given them a disposition to assume the neuralgic form." The truth is that the causes and pathology of this singular and fatal malady, are equally obscure, and any one of the causes we have mentioned, as likely as another, to give rise to it, and we are not certain

That any one of them will do so. An anæmic or chlorotic condition of the circulation, debility and nervous derangement generally, seem to have some influence in its origin. In persons of a gouty or rheumatic habit following under the disease, alternations, with neuralgia elsewhere, is by no means uncommon. It has been supposed to be caused by long continued, and deep distress of mind. The disease frequently comes on, when the stomach is oppressed with food, distended with flatus, or irritated with acid or indigestible matter. Females are less liable to suffer from it than males, and when they are attacked by it, it is always in its mildest form. These are the causes most frequently mentioned by authors, but many more are men-

-tioned by some. Prognosis

The prognosis of Angina Pectoris is always exceedingly grave. There can scarcely be a probability of its favourable termination, when accompanied or associated with, structural alteration of the heart; and this is very generally the case. The patient may, however, survive a long time with a considerable amount of alteration, but an entire cure can scarcely be hoped. When dependent upon the gouty diathesis, it is also exceedingly fatal, for the reason, that it would be impossible to eradicate this constitutional tendency. As it occurs in some instances, it occasionally disappears spontaneously; In others it admits of cure; and in almost every case, is materially alleviated by appropriate remedies. Death generally takes place very suddenly.

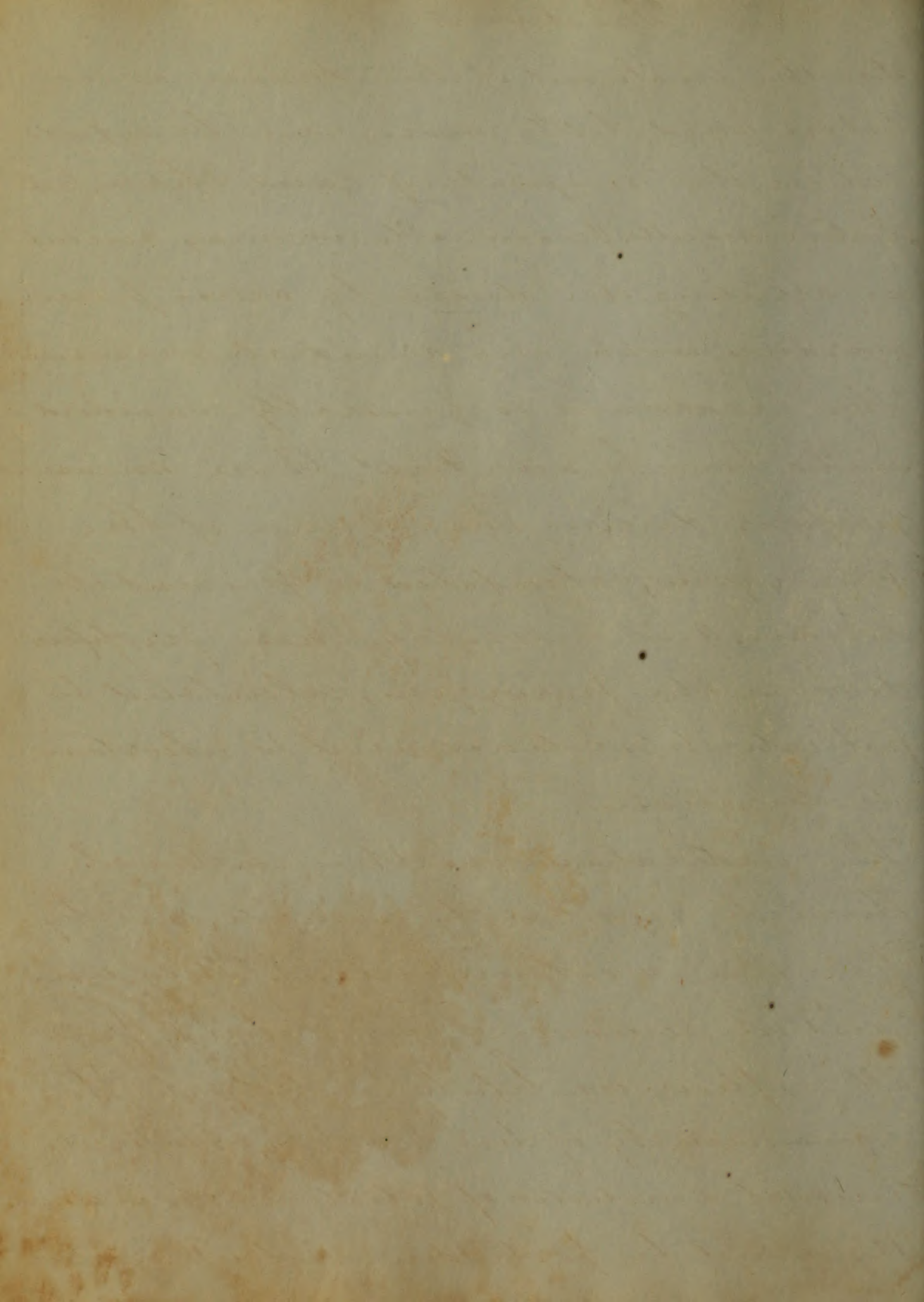
Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is mirrored and mostly obscured by a large, irregular brown stain in the center.



In the treatment of this disease as we before said, little more can be expected in the majority of cases, than palliative results. Occasionally we may succeed in arresting the disease by active perseverance, with our remedial measures.

The treatment is generally considered under two heads. First, those measures proper during the absence of the paroxysm, calculated to prevent its return. And secondly, those proper during the paroxysm, calculated to palliate its violence, and to shorten its duration.

The indications in the interval, though seemingly simple, are by far the most important. They consist in removing our patient, from all influences likely to disturb the equanimity of his temper, or to excite mental emotions of whatever character. We must be forbidden violent exertion,



particularly in the face of a cold wind, or when the stomach is loaded with food. The digestive organs must be strictly attended to, and the stomach kept free from flatulencia. Regular exercise, especially on horseback, and in an open carriage, is of great importance. These hygienic measures cannot be too strictly insisted on.

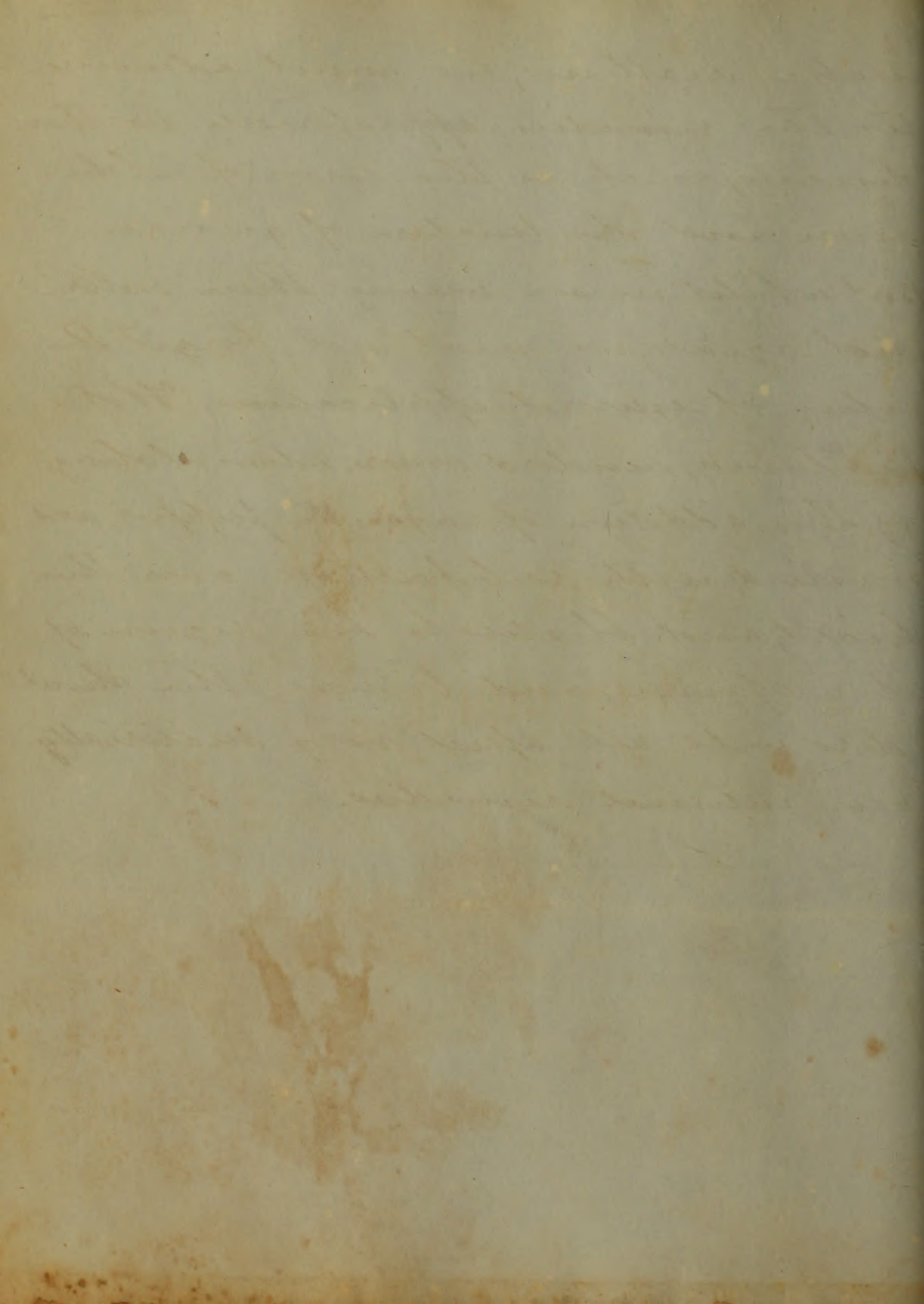
The preparations of iron, and bismuth, and the salts of copper and zinc, in combination with Sassafras, belladonna, and Stramonium, may be expected to act with advantage, through the impression they produce on the nervous system. When the attack is anticipated by a large dose of opium, it will probably be averted. Local applications must be used in conjunction with the above remedies. Pustulation with Tart of Antimony over the region of the

heart; issues and seatons between the shoulders, and in the thighs, & belladonna plaster are all of great value.

When called to a patient during the paroxysm of this disease, we are in the first place, to consider the propriety of taking blood. If the patient be otherwise healthy, and of a plethoric diathesis, we may generally use bleeding with great advantage. If he be habitual-ly pale, and anaemic we are to be more cautious, and take blood, if at all, by cups or leeches.

Some preparation of opium must be immediately exhibited, alone, or what is perhaps better, to give it in combination with other anodynes, antispasmodics, the most appropriate of which, are musk, asafoetida, hydrocyanic acid, and ether. If the disease appears to be in any measure dependent on a quantity or return

17
matic diathesis, we must administer the remedies appropriate in these diseases, such as the wine of colchicum, and the tincture of guaiac.
But whilst we are using these internal agents, we must not forget the value of external applications. Hot fomentations, rendered more stimulating, by the addition of cayenne pepper, and mustard, with rubefaction over the heart, and blisters to the region of the spine, and between the shoulders will all assist very materially our internal remedies.



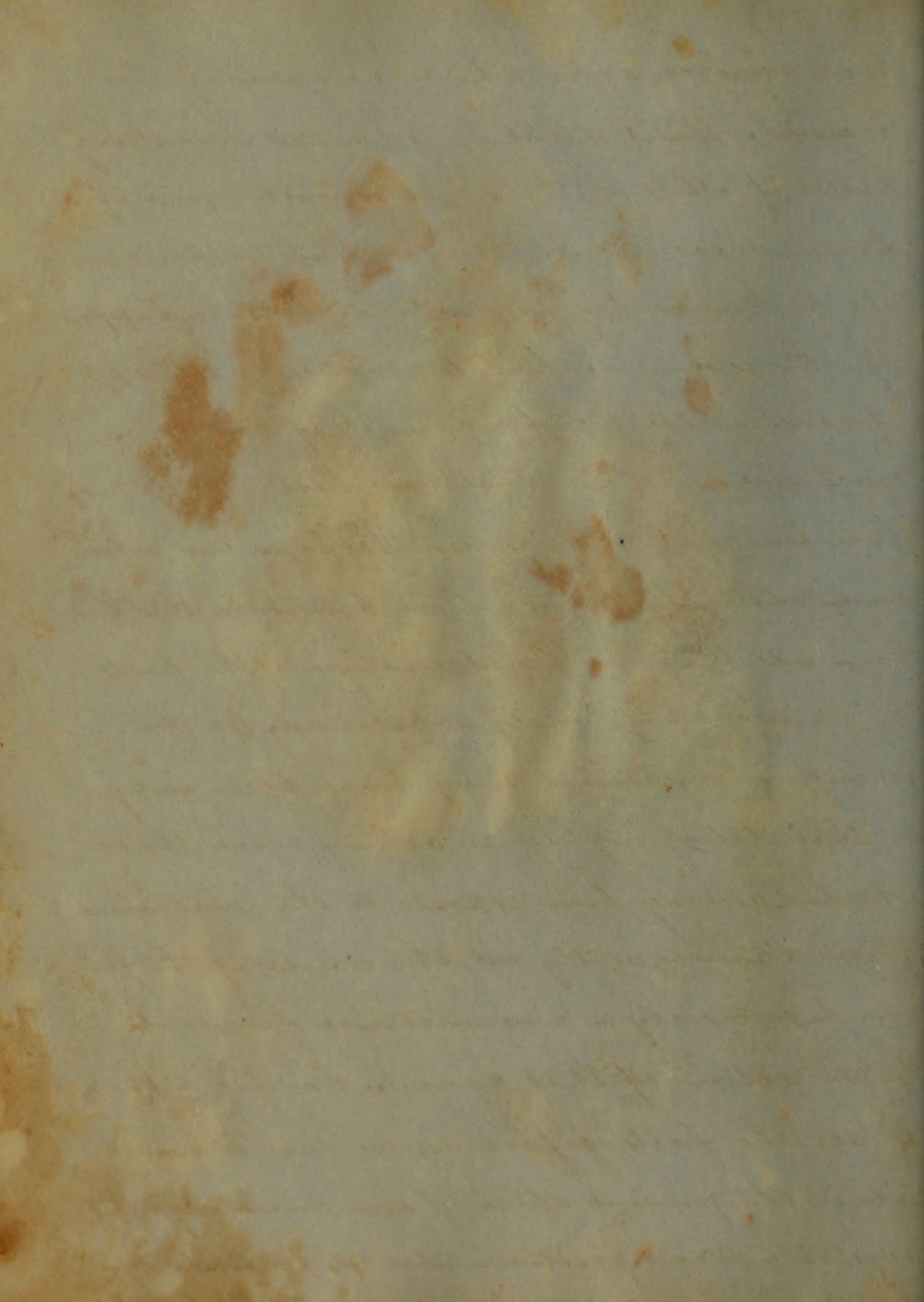
fear which is immediately referred to the decomposing matters before spoken of.

We do not deny that this decomposition is deleterious to health; on the contrary, it is easy to conceive how this may have been the debilitating cause which allowed the poison to act & it doubtless strongly predisposes to disease.

The strongest case which has come to our notice, in favour of the theory under consideration, is the following. A highly intelligent physician, informs me that while he was a student many years ago in a hospital here in Baltimore, there was one ward adjoining a garden in which a large mass of vegetable matter was undergoing decomposition, & that almost every patient who entered this ward was seized with some form of malarious fever, while no other cases existed in the house. This circumstance having attracted attention, the peccant matter



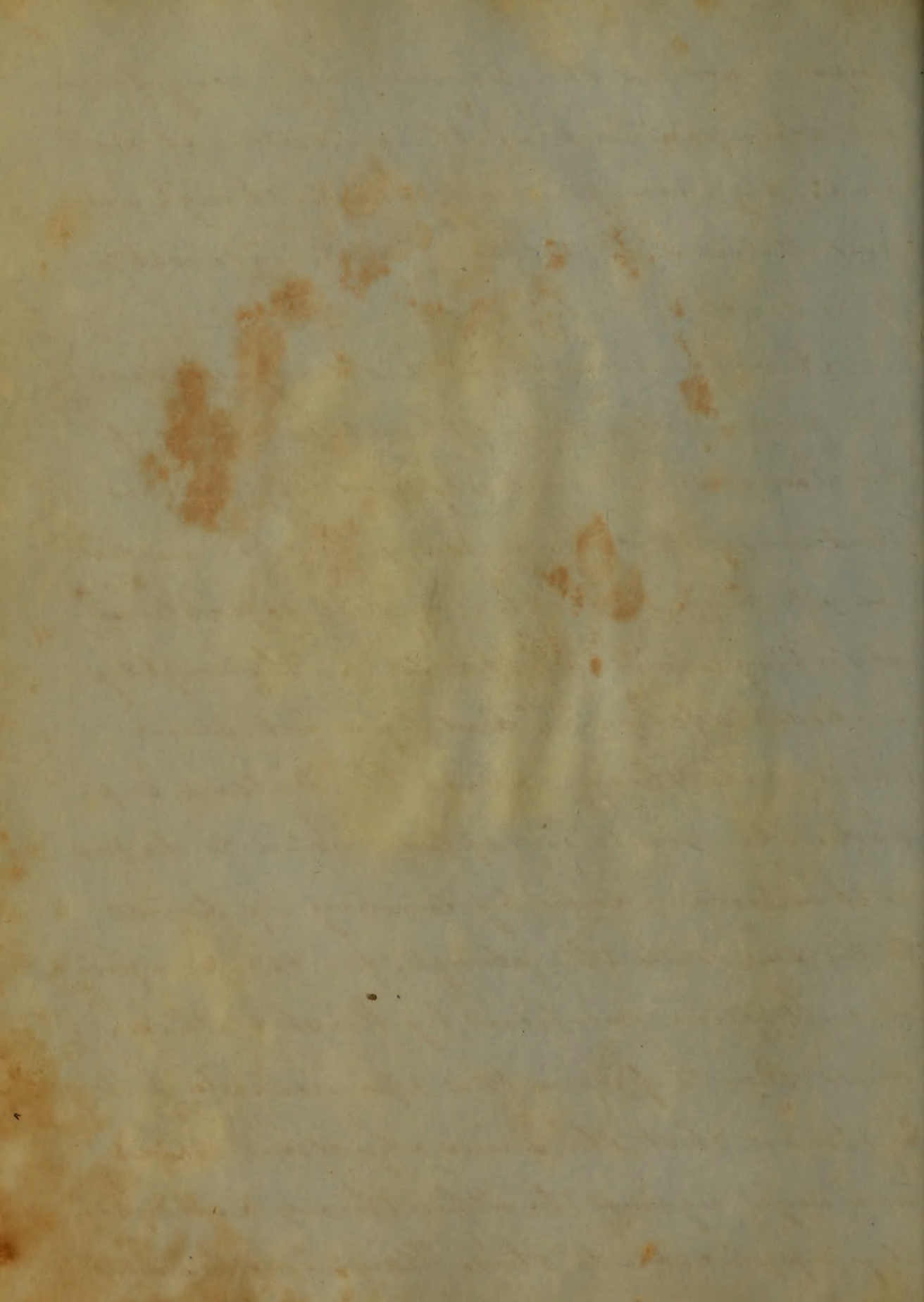
6
was removed, after which no more fevers
occurred. This it must be admitted is a strong
case & if others of the same character were of
frequent occurrence, the cause of malarial
fever would be known beyond dispute. But unhappi-
ly, this is only an isolated instance & though
of considerable weight, cannot of itself be
conclusive. The circumstances here related may
have been mere coincidences. Perhaps our infor-
mant who by the way is a firm believer in this the-
ory - was biased in his observation of the facts
by opinions previously entertained. Or the
decaying vegetation may have been only
a debilitating influence acting upon those
who had already been exposed to the malarious
poison & consequently not the cause of the fe-
ver, but merely a circumstance favourable
to the action of that cause. In view then
of all the facts before us, we must con-
clude, in the present state of our knowledge, that
vegetable decomposition, should be looked



upon, not as the cause, but a very frequent accompaniment, of the generation of malaria; An accompaniment which though not essential, is a condition highly favourable to its development.

Another theory on this subject, deduced principally from the observations of Dr Fergusson before referred to, declares that every thing necessary for the evolution of malaria, is that a soil capable of absorbing moisture, should be thoroughly soaked, & afterwards, ^{dried} dried by a hot sun.

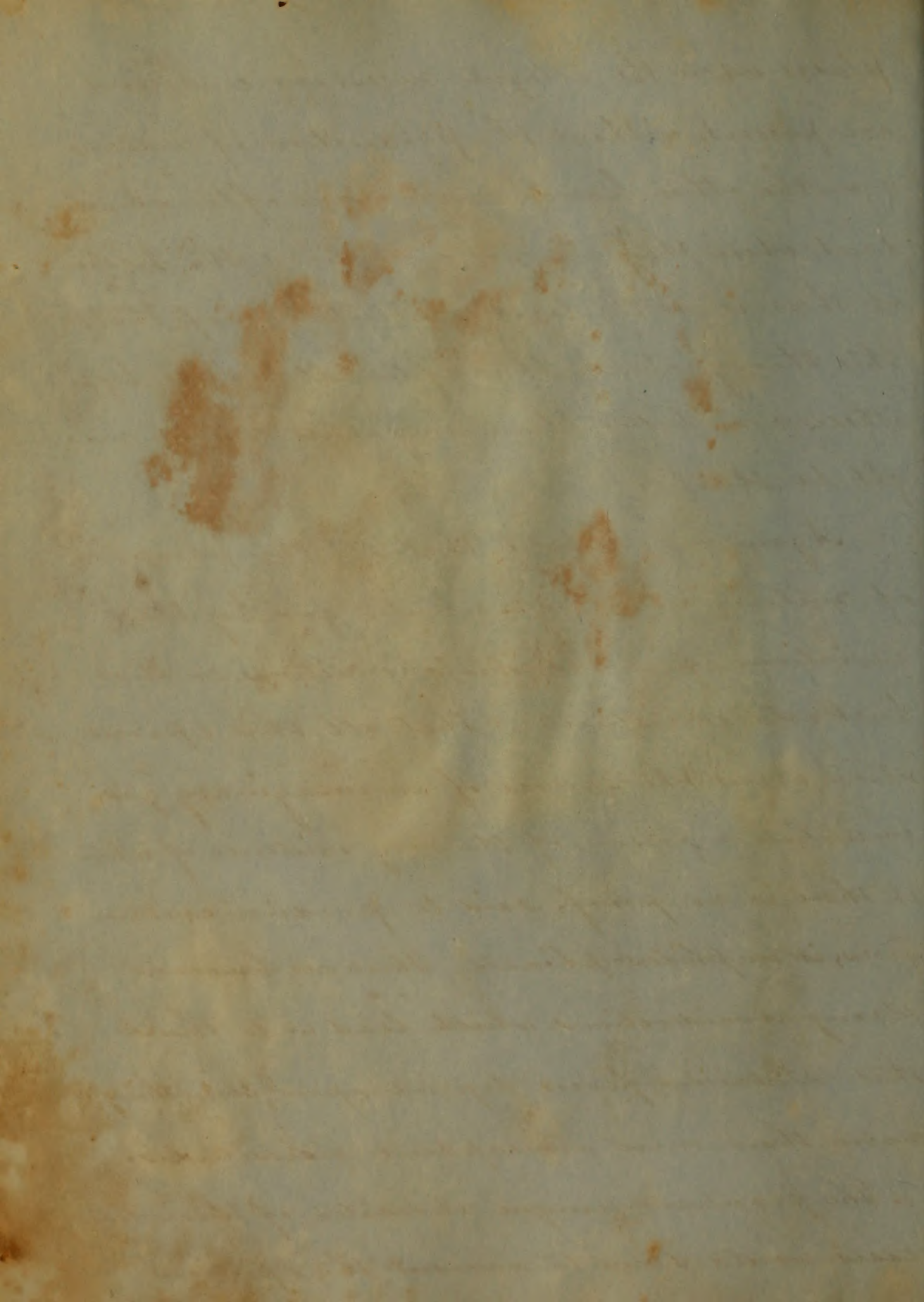
This is the theory which Dr Watson supports. The pernicious effects said to be produced in certain cases by turning up lands to the sun, with the plough, for the purpose of cultivation, mentioned by Reesh & others, would seem to favour this opinion. Now it is obvious that the same objections which were urged against the other theory are equally applicable to this. There are numerous



places where the alleged necessary conditions are present, without the production of malaria & on the other hand, malaria is often abundant, where they are not complied with. In short there is not the least absolute proof that this theory is true. It is after all a mere hypothesis & no better than any other which might be started.

Again we are told that all the phenomena of malaria may be accounted for by the variations of atmospheric conditions, such as heat cold moisture &c. & that all this speculation about the source of an imaginary gas, emanation or poison, if the very existence of which, there is no proof, said to produce certain fevers, is unphilosophical. There are however strong considerations, which lead us to think that malarious fevers depend upon something more than mere atmospheric vicissitudes.

The peculiar & unique character of these diseases would seem to warrant the opinion



of an extraordinary cause. They are also
 endemic, occurring in particular localities
 & the course exhibited, in selecting these
 locations, would appear to direct us to refer
 them to some cause, specific in its nature,
 & in the laws by which it is governed.

These diseases are known in the driest
 as well as in the wettest places. We may
 find two situations exactly alike as far as
 climate & meteorological conditions soil &c
 are concerned & yet one of them shall be
 malarious & the other not. On one side
 of a narrow stream, we may have a coun-
 try abounding in malaria, & on the opposite
 shore the inhabitants may be perfectly
 secure against its influence. These & sim-
 ilar facts, in the absence of proof on
 the subject, afford a high degree of presu-
 mption, that the cause of these morbid
 phenomena is something sui generis
 material, & subject to peculiar laws.

Faint, illegible handwriting on aged, stained paper.

By some it has been supposed that malaria owes its origin to animal putrefaction.

But this supposition is liable to various objections, & so far as we are aware, is not entertained by any writer of eminence at the present day.

It will therefore be unnecessary to notice it farther

While the efforts of medical observers, to discover the true source of malaria, have been foiled in every attempt, their exertions, to understand, the real character of this poison, have been equally unsuccessful. Though the world has been acquainted with its effects on the human system for thousands of years, its essential nature is far from being understood. The earth, air, water & dew, of these malarious districts have been analyzed by the best chemists, but no result of a satisfactory character has as yet been obtained. It is true that Dupuytren & others have shown that carburetted hydrogen (H_2C) disengaged from the mud of marshes, leaves in the water through which it

passes, a something capable of speedy putrefactions; & Mr. Julia has made known the existence of a certain matter capable of fermentation, in dew collected in the neighbourhood of marshes. But whether these matters have any thing to do with the generation of malarious fevers, it is impossible now to tell. Prof. Daniell has advanced the opinion, that Sulphuretted hydrogen (S. H.) is the cause of malarious fevers. This opinion however like all the rest, is more than questionable, & is not borne out by facts.

In view of all that has now been said we may see how little is really known on this subject. How few are the facts which have been established on a sure basis - & these how crude & unconnected! The hypotheses which have been advanced as explanations, are vague, indefinite & unsatisfactory. Some of them, have been handed down from writer to writer, until they are now almost looked upon as established, though, the reasons which first led to their adaption, are untenable. But perhaps it

Faint, illegible handwriting, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is mirrored and difficult to decipher.

may be said, that by rejecting all these theories, we make matters worse - that what was before indefinite is thus rendered still more so. We answer, that it is far better to be aware of how much we really know on this subject, than to think we understand every thing when we know absolutely nothing. These hypotheses are entirely destitute of demonstrative proof & a high degree of probability, & we consider it far preferable to be without a theory upon any subject, than to be hampered in & biased in its examination, by a false one.

Finally it ought always to be borne in mind, that theories in the Science of medicine, as in many others, have done more to retard its progress, to introduce false notions & opinions, than all other causes combined.

It should also be remembered, that patient long continued & persevering observation is the only true source of knowledge in our profession; & he who establishes one single fact upon this sure basis, will have done more towards the elucidation of this great mystery, than all the theorists who have ever proposed its explanation.

[The page contains extremely faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the paper. The text is mirrored and cannot be transcribed.]

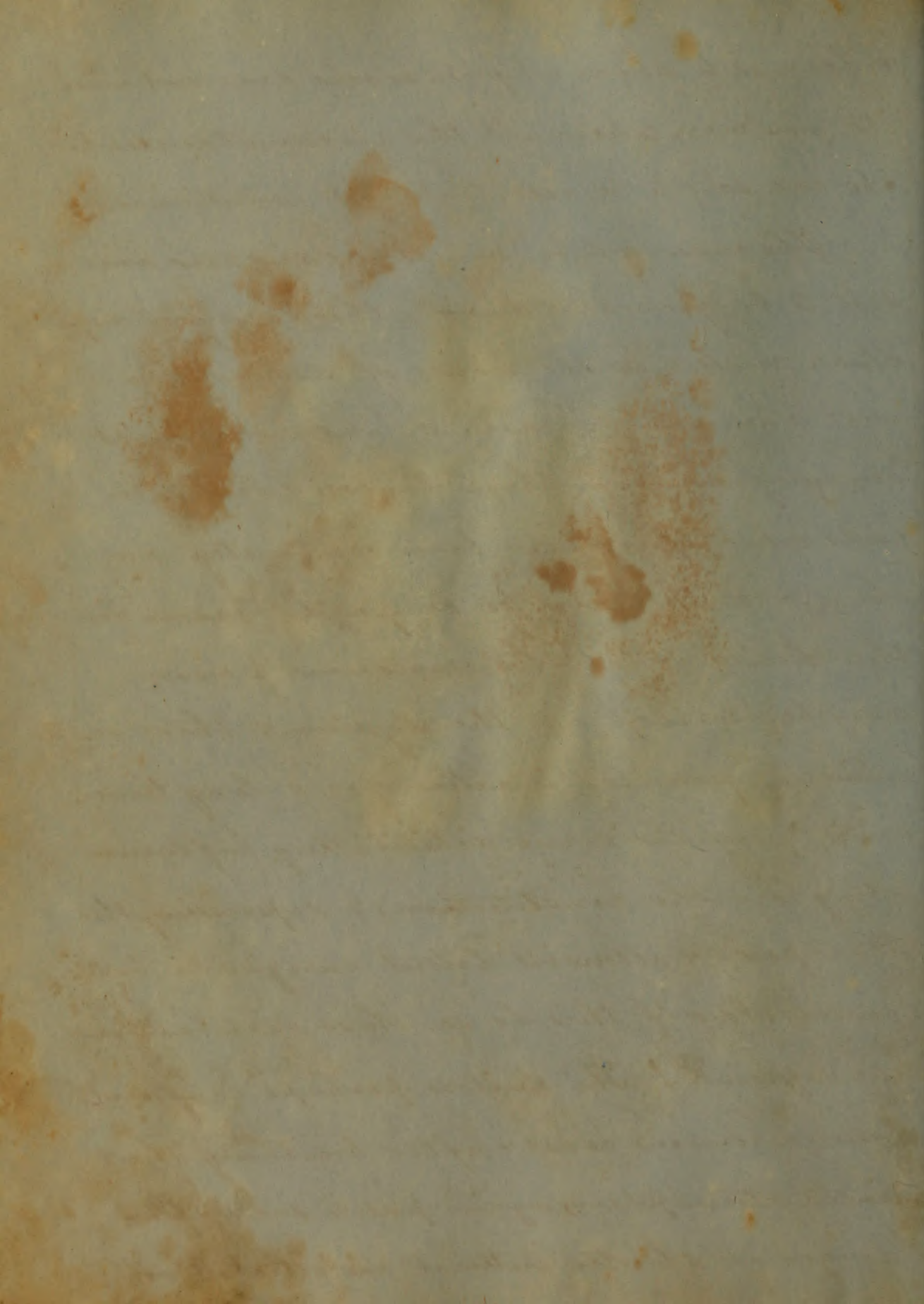
flax, we have but little to say. We have never seen any of these cases fully detailed & consequently know nothing of the circumstances under which they occurred. The malaria may have been produced by some other cause. Or perhaps the process in these cases was carried on in malarious districts where the fevers were generated in the ordinary way, & referred to the steeping, because those who observed them held the theory under consideration. We know that in Italy where malarious diseases are as common as in almost any part of the world, the pernicious effects of steeping hemp &c are fully believed in, & prohibitory laws have been enacted.

Dr Douglas in his works on hygiene, tells us, that the process of preparing hemp is largely carried on in Virginia, without any reason to believe that any bad effect of this nature results. Finally we presume that it is just as easy to explain these cases without the hemp



& flag, as to show why malaria does not reveal its presence, where all the circumstances which are said to be essential to its evolution, exist.

The cases where malarious diseases are said to be generated during the decay of vegetable matter in the holds of ships, are well known to be rare. Ships are almost always free from these fevers, except in cases where they have been contracted on shore. There seems to be good reason for the belief, that the malarious poison may be imbibed into the system, & there remain apparently inactive for a long time until perhaps some debilitating influence acting on the constitution, & depressing the vital powers, allows its latent energies to be aroused. Now if this be so, these cases are easily explained. The sailors perhaps land on some malarious coast & after breathing the tainted atmosphere, again put to sea & after a longer or shorter interval are attacked with



influence. What is that something?

Since the Italian Physician Lancisi published his work *de moris paludum effluviis*, the great majority of writers, have believed this question satisfactorily answered by the theory that malaria is generated by the humid decomposition of vegetable matter under a high temperature. This ~~this~~ theory had its origin in the fact, that marshy districts in hot countries have as a general thing been always most subject to malarious influences. Now in these moist warm situations, we have all the conditions most favorable for the luxuriant growth & consequently decay of vegetable material. It was observed too that malarious diseases were most frequent & fatal during the decay of this vegetable matter, & hence the conclusion that these two occurrences were related to each other as cause & effect. The advocates of this theory affirm that these circumstances in kind

if not in degree are invariably present whenever the malarious influence is felt & that there is scarcely a spot on our globe in warm climates, where they do not exist.

They declare that malarious fevers may be traced directly to decaying vegetation as their cause & give as examples of this the fevers which are said to be produced during the process of steeping hemp & flax & during the decomposition of coffee, sugar, rice, ship~~s~~ shavings & other vegetable matters in the holds of ships. Let us examine each of these positions. It is affirmed in the first place, that the humid decomposition of vegetable matter is always present & essential to the generation of malaria & consequently its cause. If this be admitted we may legitimately conclude that malaria ought always to be produced wherever the conditions assumed exist, without some cause to prevent their acting, & that.

It ought to be generated in greatest profusion & act with the greatest violence where ceteris paribus, the humid decomposition of vegetation goes on most actively.

It is however well known, that vegetable decomposition often goes on under the most favourable circumstances apparently for the production of malaria, & yet no morbid influence of this nature is evinced. There are districts of country in Louisiana & Mississippi where though the land is wet & swampy & vegetation flourishes in boundless profusion, no malarious fevers prevail. So with Dismal Swamp & other places of the same character in the south-eastern portion of the United States. It is not an uncommon occurrence to find a malarious situation lying almost side by side with another which is perfectly healthy; without any thing so far as vegetable decay, heat moisture &c.

are concurred, sufficient to account for the difference. A case of this kind occurring in Vermont, was related by Prof. Smith in his introductory lecture of the present course. The village of Newark in Delaware where I resided during the four years prior to my commencing the study of medicine - is one of the most healthy places I have ever seen. Malarious diseases are there unknown unless introduced from some other location. And yet this village is situated in a moist low wet country, with vegetation flourishing in the greatest abundance. A priori we should consider this a place extremely favourable to the development of malaria. Yet such is not the case. This is not because the temperature is not sufficiently high, for malarious diseases occur much farther north. They occur also almost on the same parallel of latitude on the banks of the Schuylkill near

Philadelphia & on the Delaware not more than ten miles distant. It is not for want of moisture for the soil is wet, low & in many places swampy. It cannot be for want of decomposing vegetable matters for this is abundant. Here then we have every thing which the supporters of this theory could ask, for the generation of malaria, without ~~the~~ as far as we can understand the slightest circumstance to prevent them from acting & yet nothing of the kind is observed. Again, if the theory which we are considering be true, there ought it also to be true, that malaria is not present at all or at least in very small quantity, where the conditions assumed as necessary for its existence, as far as our senses can determine are inappreciable.

In opposition to this however, numerous facts may be adduced. In Dr. Williams Fergusson's celebrated paper on the history

& nature of the malarious poison, read before the Royal Society of Edinburgh in 1820 many cases are related, which show conclusively, that such is far from being the case. Dr Ferguson gives numerous instances, observed by himself during the campaigns of the Peninsula wars, & in Holland, in which malarious diseases of the most malignant character, ^{prevailed} when the earth seemed as dry as a brick ground, & where it would appear impossible for vegetable matter in a state of decomposition, to exist.

Now although we cannot absolutely prove the entire absence, of the alleged cause of malaria in these cases; yet it must be admitted, if the cause is present at all, that it must ^{have} been in very small amount, & therefore wholly inadequate to produce the effect ascribed; for there is no one I presume who contends, that the effect of the malarious poison, is not in a great degree

21

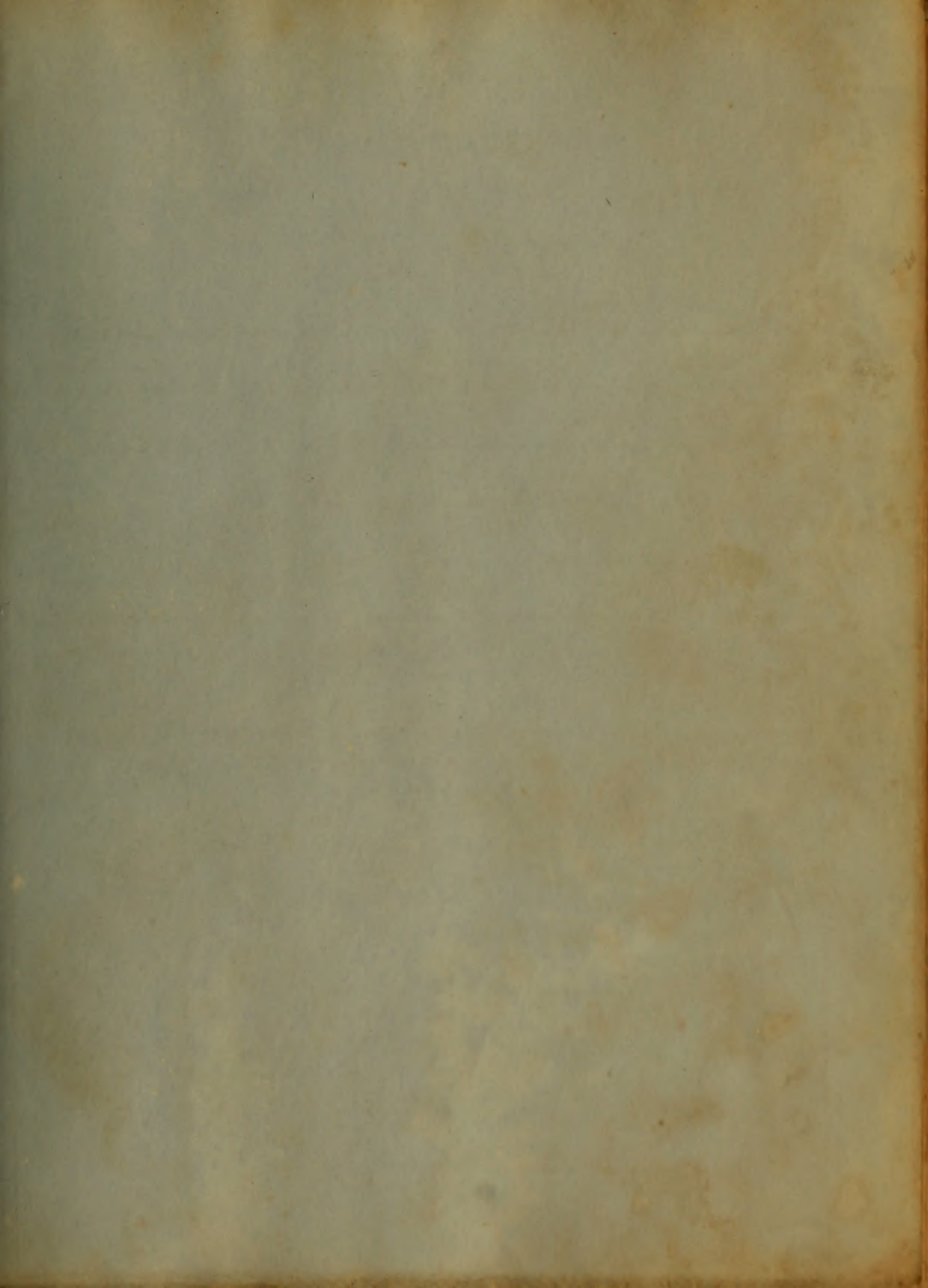
proportioned to the dose taken.

In Calvert, one of the most southern counties of this State, where I reside malarious diseases are very common. This county is a sort of peninsula placed between the Chesapeake Bay & Patuxent River, with marshes at intervals along the margins of both these streams. The surface is very irregular, being sometimes hilly & elevated, sometimes flat & low. In fertility, the soil is as variable as the surface. Malarious fevers prevail in every portion of this county. Their influence is felt alike, where the soil is rich & productive, & where it is almost barren; among the hills along the bay, & the lowlands on the river. Many of the very worst cases of remittent & congestive fevers, occur in those almost sterile districts, which produce scarcely any thing but pines, & far removed from any thing like a marsh. I saw during the past summer a most aggravated case of

congestive fever in a situation far removed from any marshes, where the soil was extremely poor & hardly covered with vegetation.

Here in vain might we look for vegetable decomposition adequate to produce such an effect. Such instances are by no means rare in other localities of the same character, remote from marshy districts, with hills & forests intervening. Now if vegetable decay be the cause of malaria, why does it happen that its effects are equally as evident, if not more so, where the alleged cause is comparatively absent, as where it exists in greatest profusion?

In the second place the supporters of this theory affirm that or malarious fevers may be traced directly to the decay of vegetable matter as their cause - in the steeping of hemp & flax & in the decomposition of coffee, sugar, rice chips shaving &c in the holds of ships. With regard to the fevers said to be generated during the process of steeping hemp &



An
Examination of some of the Theories
Proposed to explain the sources of Malaria
Submitted as an Inaugural Dissertation
To the examination
of the
Proost, Regents and Faculty of Physic
of the
University of Maryland
for the
Degree of Dr. of Medicine
By
Wm P. Dorsey
of
Maryland

The diseases usually denominated malarious, have attracted the attention of medical men from the earliest ages of our profession to the present time.

The vast portion of our globe over which they prevail, the malignity & fatality of many of their forms, the variety & singular nature of their manifestations, are circumstances which have long rendered them subjects of inquiry & reflection, to the curious & observing & of the highest interest to every intelligent physician. Earth's fairest regions her very garden spots, are the seats of these diseases, & thus are rendered almost ^{unfit} for the abode of man. Dr Macculloch thus graphically describes their effects in portions of Italy "Deaths here walk hand in hand with the sources of life, sparing none; the labourer reaps his harvest but to die, or he wanders amidst the luxuriance of vegetation & wealth, the ghost of man, a sufferer from

his cradle to his impending grave; aged
even in childhood, & laying down in misery
that life which was but one disease.

Man is so constituted that his nature
prompts him, to examine into the causes
of all that occurs ~~under~~ ^{observation} his; especially
those things, which in any way affect his
interest or his happiness. & if the true
cause is not evident, or entirely concealed
from his view, he will make up an explanat-
ion to suit his own notions of the subject.

Such has been the case with the class
of diseases before us. The great obscurity
in which their origin is involved, has led
to the suggestion of numerous theories
for the purpose of explaining the various
phenomena, which they present. It is the
object of this article, to examine whether
these theories are satisfactory expositions
of the facts, or whether the whole subject
is still sub judice. Before however

proceeding to the consideration of our main objects, it may be proper here perhaps, briefly to notice some of the names which have ^{been} employed to designate the immediate cause of the diseases under consideration. The terms which have been most frequently thus used, are, Marsh poison, marsh miasm & malaria. The first two of these, are used synonymously, & mean about the same thing. The objection has been justly urged against them however, that they direct us to look to marshes alone, as the sources whence this deleterious influence emanates, & have therefore been abandoned, by the best authors of the present day.

Malaria is a word of Italian origin meaning ~~exactly~~ bad air without any reference to its source. This term may also be liable to some objection on account of its being vague & indefinite; but the thing to which it is intended to apply, is no less indefinite

& is far from being accurately understood

This then is the term which we shall employ, meaning not simply 'bad air', but as referring to the cause of the morbid phenomena before spoken of; whether that cause be bad air, or a combination of atmospheric conditions such as heat cold moisture &c, or whatever else it may be

It is admitted by all I believe, that a considerable amount of heat is necessary, for the evolution of malaria. It is now generated in high northern latitudes & is most abundant in the hottest regions of the globe. But heat alone it is also admitted is not sufficient for its production, for a high temperature exists in many places & yet no malarious diseases prevail.

This high temperature then, must act upon or in conjunction with something else in order to the evolution of this morbid

he resorted to. -

In Chronic Pleurisy, there being very little fever and but seldom any pain, our attention is chiefly directed to the most marked feature of the disease, the effusion. usual to get rid of this is our main object in the treatment. -

The lancet is used very moderately here, and only when absolutely indicated, from the accession of fever and pain. In most cases when depletion is necessary cups will be the best means of which to effect it; for they not only act as depuratives but as revulsives. - But our most efficient means are purgatives, diuretics, and diaphoretics, and when the fever has subsided, large blisters applied one after the other on the seat of the disease. - Pustulation of tartar emetic is occasionally resorted to. Iodine may be used too, with reference to its absorbent powers both internally and externally.

If the patient can bear it he should be strictly dieted, but if he is debilitated of



course he must be allowed a generous diet, and in addition have his system supported by the use of mild tonics. —

absorption or excretion. -

The first of these is accomplished by the lancet, accompanied with small doses of tartu emetic..

The second, is also influenced by the use of the lancet, especially when the pain is high, but when there is not much disturbance of the circulation, cups are by far the most useful means we have for moderating pain. After the pain has subsided and the pain still continues, so that the patient cannot sleep, opium or some other anodyne may be administered at night followed in the morning by a brisk cathartic..

The third, is accomplished by the administration of calomel, so as to affect the system, and diaphoretics to determine to the skin..

The best means we possess for the accomplishment of the fourth indication, are drastic purgatives, diuretics, diaphoretics, and when the pain has subsided blisters. If these fail to accomplish absorption, and the patient is likely to suffocate, only then the operation of Paracentesis Thoracis may

state of things. Pleurophony is frequently present towards the base of the lung, when the effusion is small; and bronchophony and bronchial respiration generally heard about the summit: the natural respiratory sounds are also sometimes mingled with the two last.

The duration of this disease as its name implies, is of much longer continuance than acute Pleurisy: seldom terminating, in less than two or three weeks, though in the great majority of cases, it does not even terminate then: but is continued on through various lengths of time. Sometimes for months, and even years.

When a case is about to terminate favourably, either absorption predominates over effusion; and in this way the liquid is gradually gotten rid of: or else on opening natural, or artificial, is effected through which it escapes. But always, because of the length of time the lung has been compressed, the air cells become obliterated, and consequently unaltered

to assume again their natural place and function.
 In consequence of this compression of the lung and its
 inability to expand, as the liquid is absorbed or
 drawn off, we always have more or less deformity of
 the chest. - If the patient, be one of middle life,
 or age, this deformity will be apt to exist during
 the residue of his life; but if he be young, his chances
 of having the symmetry of his chest restored, are very
 much better. -

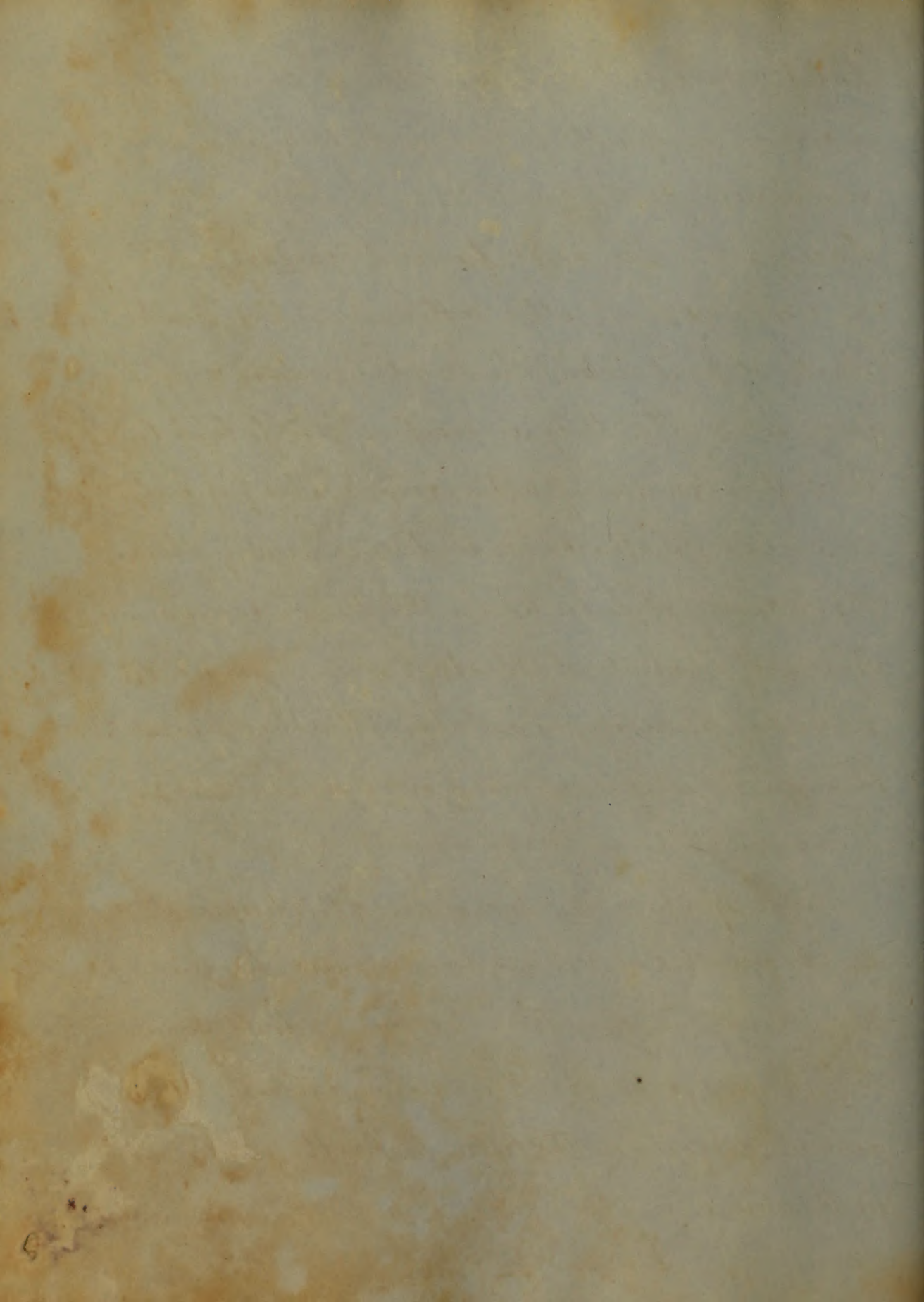
When a case terminate disastrously, the fatal issue
 is usually brought about by the gradual wearing out of
 the powers of life consequent upon the continual interruption
 to the respiratory and circulatory systems. But sometimes
 even after part of the fluid has been absorbed, instead
 of the chest contracting to fill the space, gaseous
 products are thrown out, which exert a noxious influence
 upon the system, and thus produce death. It arises on
 opening from one of the bronchial tubes or through the walls
 of the thorax communicating with the ~~ext~~ pleural sack,
 thus permitting atmospheric air to come in contact with
 the effused fluids, which immediately causes decomposition

to take place; and from the continual purulent discharge necessarily following, hectic fever arises and carries off the patient. —

Causes. The most frequent cause of this, as well as most other inflammations is a sudden check of perspiration, produced by exposure to cold, while the body is overheated or fatigued. But there are many others which, also frequently give rise, to attacks of the disease; among these the presence of tubercles in the lungs is conspicuous. Penetrating wounds of the chest always give rise to more or less pleurisy, so do also attacks of Pneumonia. These are the chief causes, and all I deem it necessary to enumerate. —

With regard to the prevalence of the disease, it may be remarked that it has been observed to occur more frequently in men than women, no doubt because they are most exposed to the exciting causes. It generally prevails in the latter part of the winter and in the spring; and sometimes appears to be epidemical.

Diagnosis.

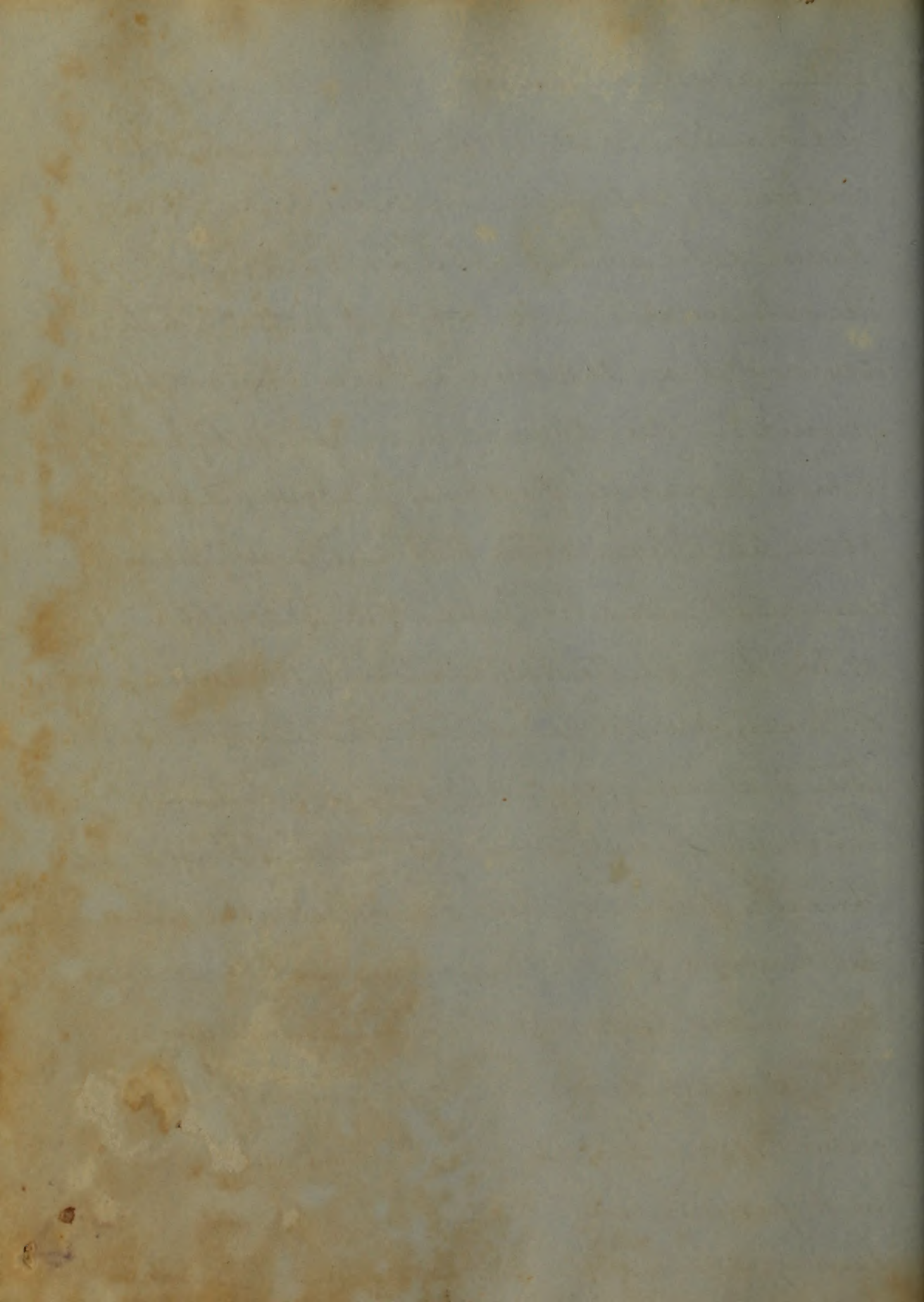


The diagnosis of Pleurisy is generally simple but sometimes also exceedingly difficult, indeed occasionally unsusceptible; its existence not being known until revealed after death. -

The only diseases with which it is liable to be confounded are Pleurodynia, Pericarditis and Pneumonia. - In Pleurodynia we have only pain which is generally of a shifting character, and some little diminution of the respiratory manner consequent upon that pain. With the exception of these two, all the symptoms and physical signs of Pleurisy are absent; so that the distinction between these two diseases is quite easy. -

Pericarditis presents us also with two of the indications of Pleurisy; these are dullness upon percussion and the friction sound. But the dullness here is more circumscribed than in Pleurisy, and not liable to change its position, when the patient varies his. The friction sound is also fixed in its position. -

Pleurisy is more apt to be confounded with Pneumonia



than any other disease, and indeed until the introduction by Laennec of auscultation and percussion the two were not distinguished at all, but went under one common name. Now since the physical signs have been studied in each disease the diagnosis is made comparatively easy. -

The pain we have in Pneumonia, is much less sharp and concentrated than in Pleurisy, and indeed unless there be some pleuritic complication there is very little pain in Pneumonia. The expectoration in the two disease is very different; in the second stage of the one, we have the sputa of a brick dust, or iron rust colour: and in the other, it is white, frothy, and sometimes striped with a little blood. Frequently there is no expectoration at all in Pleurisy. -

The physical signs are even more distinctive than the general symptoms. For in Pleurisy, we have both the friction sound, and aegophony, which are totally absent in Pneumonia - unless as I said before, there be a pleuritic complication - and on the other hand we have in the latter disease, the crepitant

rate, which is wanting in the former. Bronchial respiration exists in both diseases but on a greater extent of surface in Pneumonia.

When we percuss a Pneumonic chest we have dullness just as in Pleurisy, but it is not quite so well marked; nor is it ~~so~~ liable to change its position as in the ~~the~~ disease last named.

The vocal Thrill is felt very distinctly, and the chest always retains its natural size in Pneumonia: but in Pleurisy this Thrill is totally absent, and the chest sometimes enormously distended.

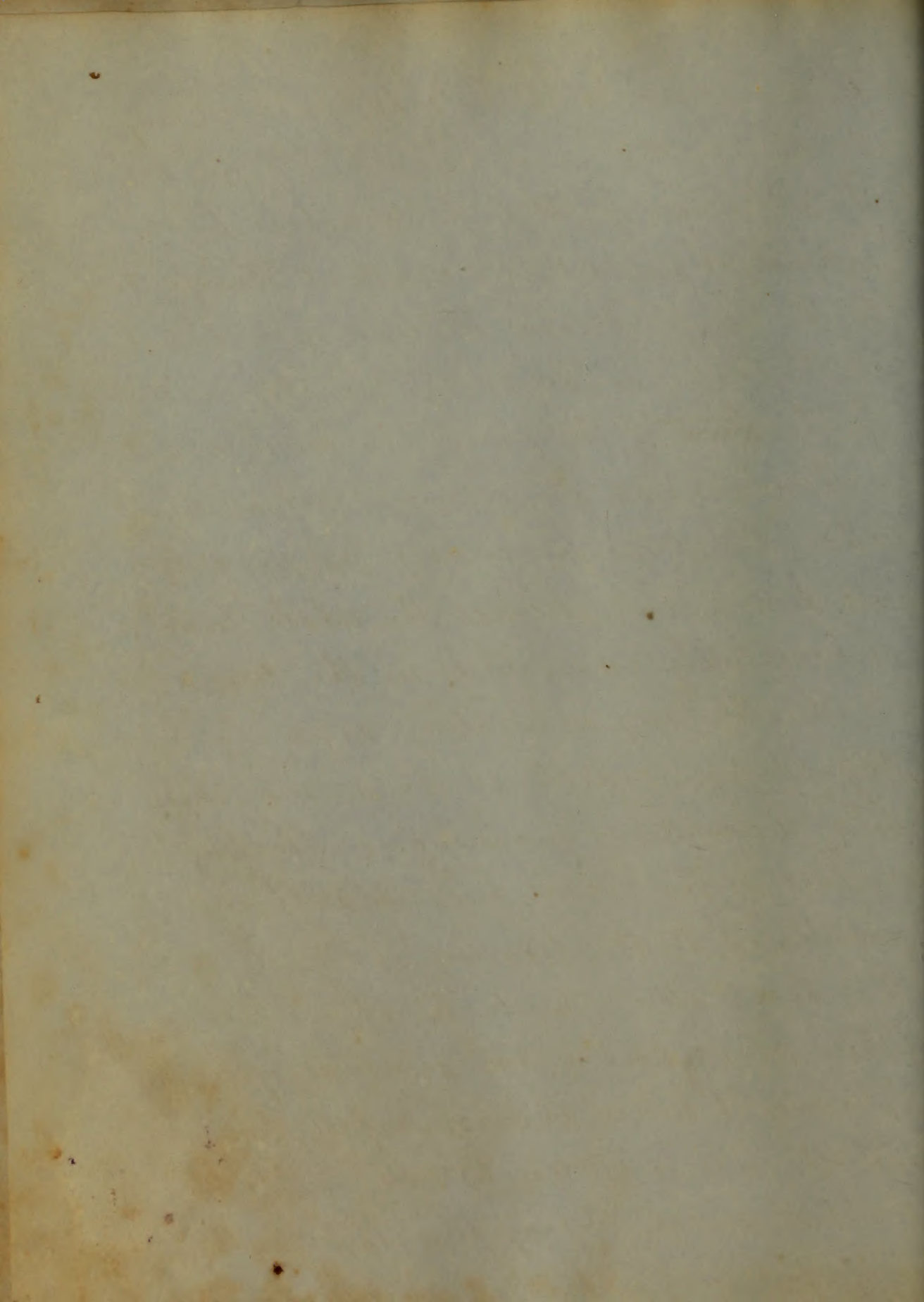
Chronic Pleurisy has sometimes been confounded with Phthisis, but they can be very easily distinguished by observing either the degree of dullness or its position.

As to the Prognosis of Pleurisy, it may be said that, in its acute uncomplicated form when treated early it is always favourable: and even when a considerable amount of effusion, is thrown out, it generally yields to treatment, unless it should become purulent, then of course the prognosis will be unfavourable.

for a medium through which sound may be transmitted, and accordingly we have the vibrations of the larger bronchial tubes, — bronchial respiration — conveyed through it to the ear, as it were through an internal stethoscope. — The nearer we approach to the ~~base~~^{summit} of the lung, the more distinct is this bronchial sound; but, sometimes, when the effusion is very great, we do not hear it there, because the whole lung is completely enveloped in the liquid.

Another very interesting sign is De-gophony, which is the name given to a "tremulous, quivering, or bleating sound of the voice", from its supposed resemblance, to the bleating of a goat.

It is heard after a moderate effusion has taken place, and a thin stratum of liquid intervenes between the compressed lung, and the side of the chest. And it is the bronchial sound passing first through the compressed lung, which is an excellent conductor



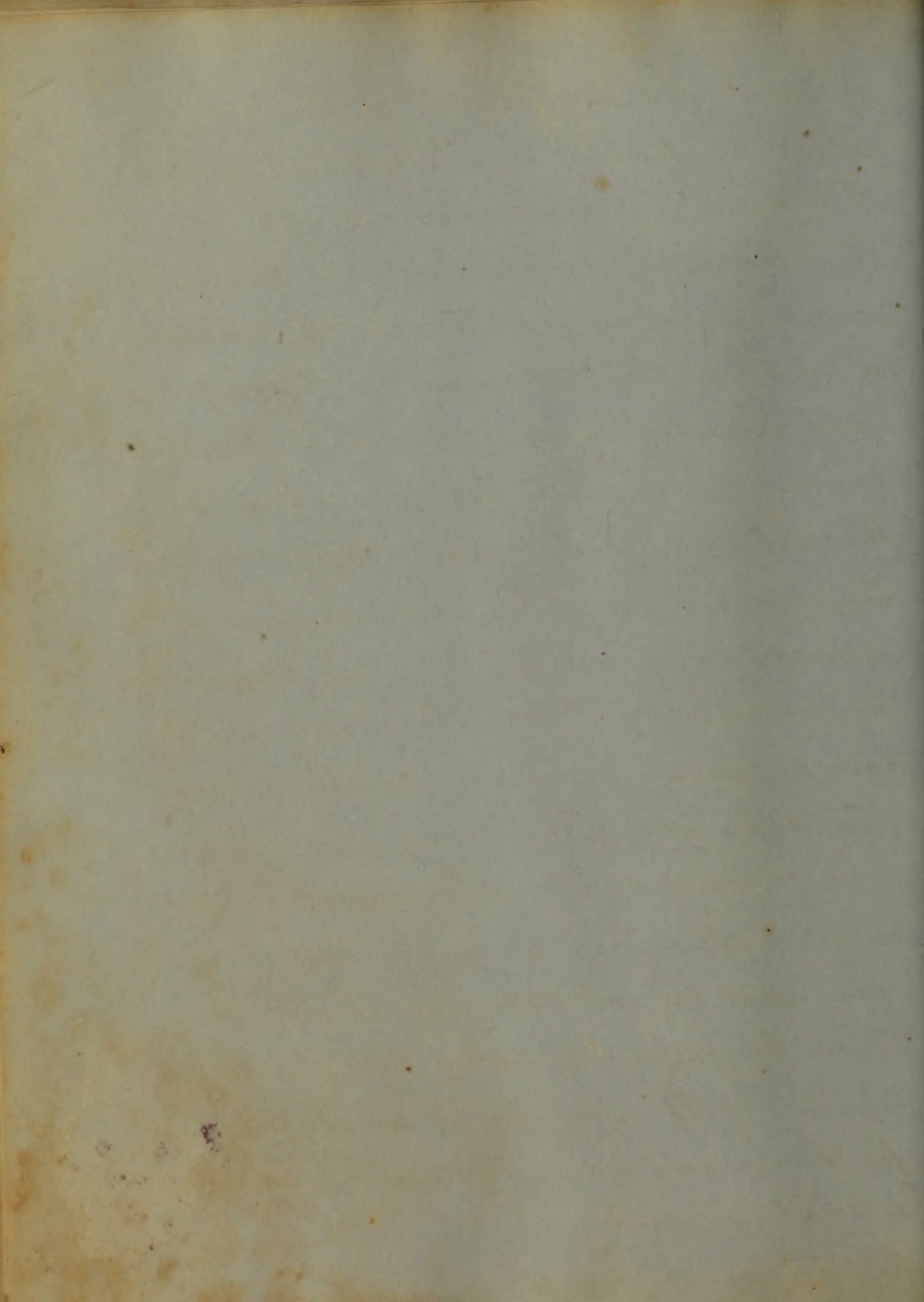
of sound, and then through a thin layer of
trembling liquid, a coarse one, which causes
this singular and remarkable sound.

It is thought by Dr Williams, that this sound,
is very indistinctly heard, after the stratum
of liquid, is over an nick in thickness, ex-
cept immediately over the larger bronchial
tubes. We generally hear *crepitation* in
the early and latter stages of pleurisy, as
the effusion increases, and again as it
decreases: but not while it is at its acme.

It does not occur so frequently in men, as it
does in women and boys, probably on account
of the higher tone of their voices. —

These are not the only signs we have of
existing effusion. By simply placing one
hand upon the well side and the other upon
the one suspected, we are at once struck with
the want of the respiratory or vocal thrill if
effusion exist: and if the effusion is great by
its total absence.

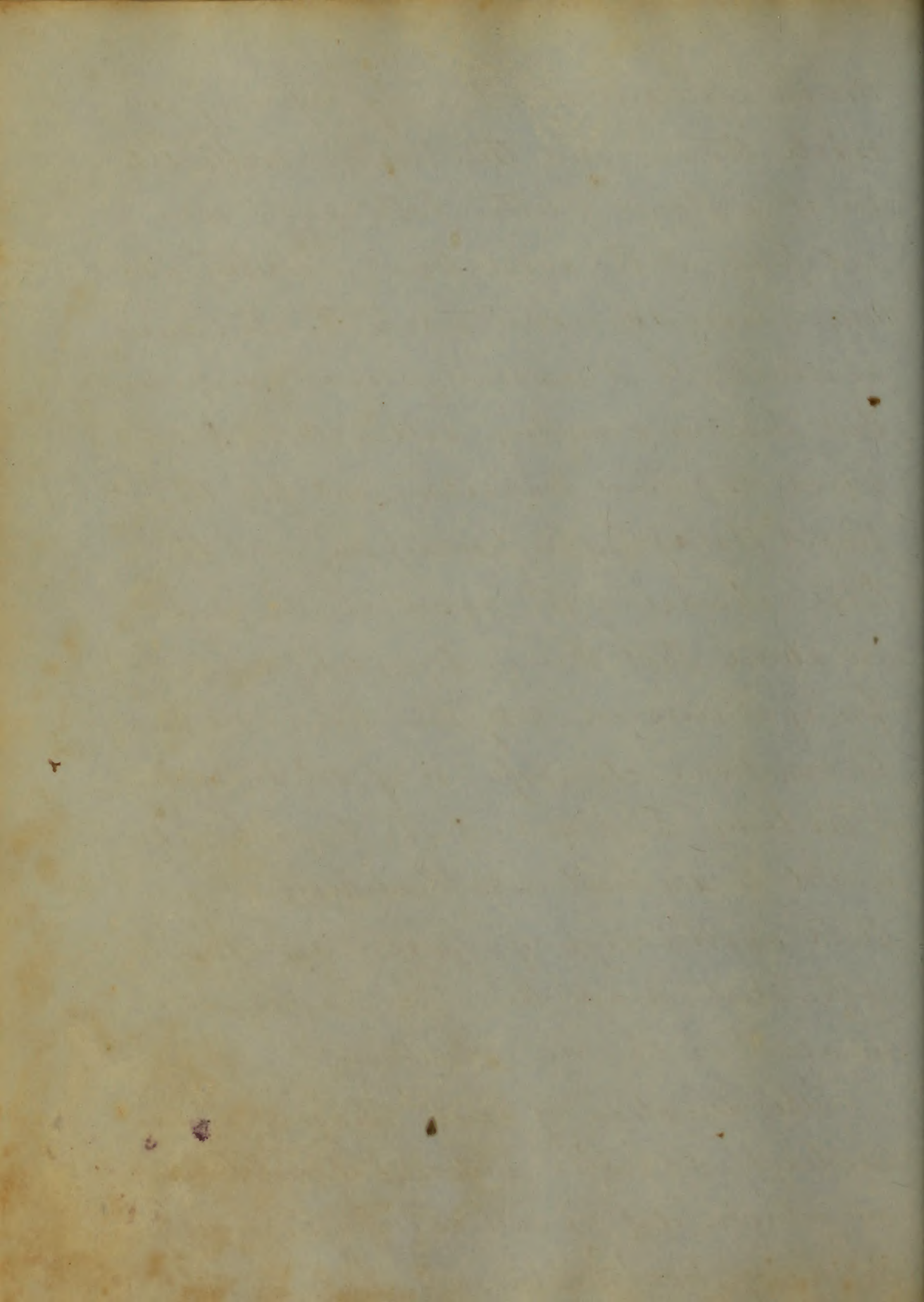
Another way to ascertain whether there is



Much effusion or not, is by exposing the whole thorax; and then we are enabled to see at a glance whether both sides rise and fall at the same time, or whether or not one remains quiescent while the other moves as usual. If it remains quiescent, we are sure that there is something within its walls to prevent its natural contraction; and from the perfect flatness upon percussion, and the total absence of the vocal thrill, we are sure that this is liquid effusion: for if it were air, why then we would have spontaneous cleavage: or if solidification of the lung, the sounds of the large bronchi would be undisturbed and distinct.

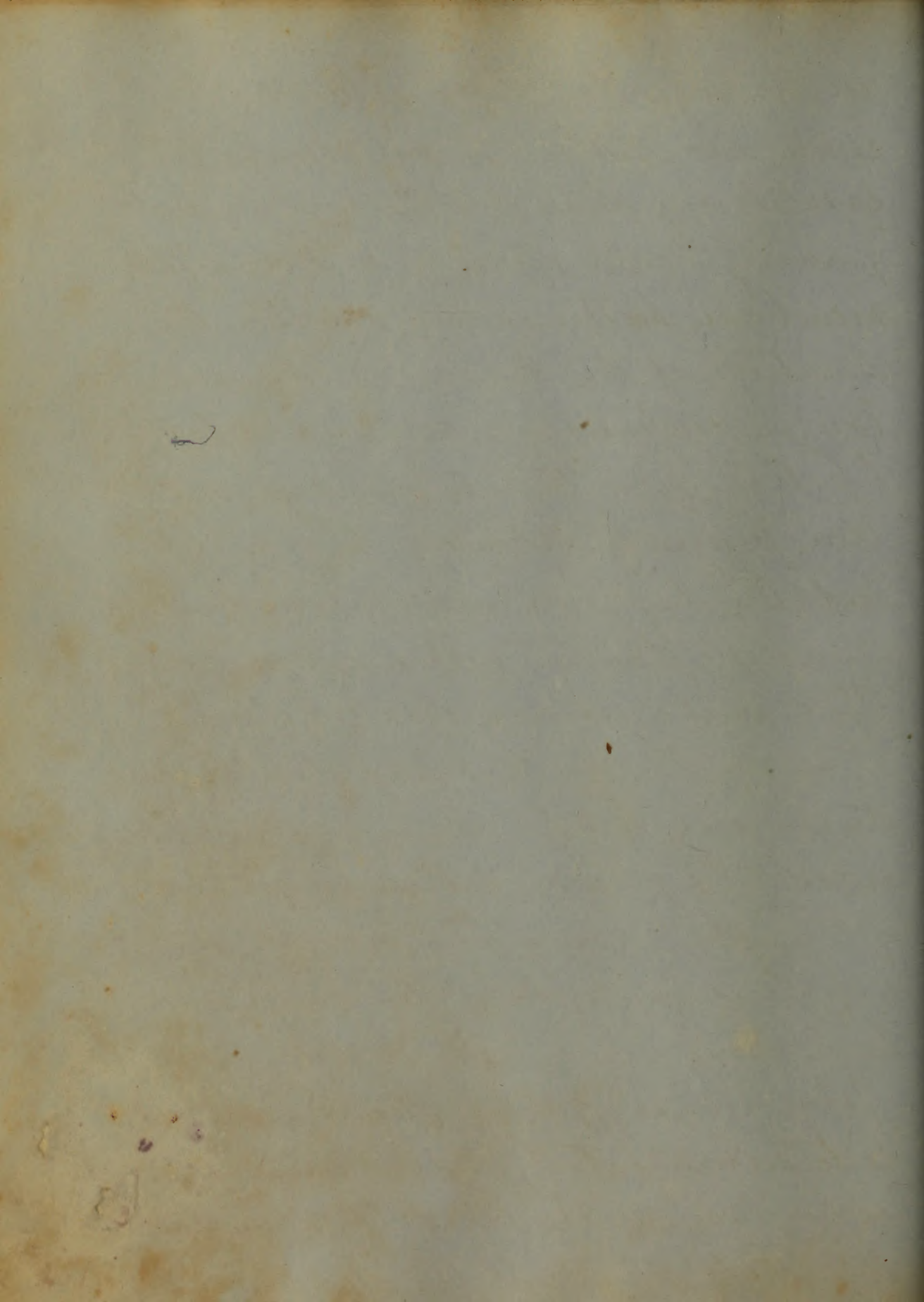
Still another sign of effusion is deformity of the chest. Though this is not so common in acute as chronic pleurisy.

The duration of acute Pleurisy is exceedingly variable and uncertain. Frequently an attack of it, if met with a vigorously desiccating treatment, will be terminated



in the very outset, before effusion even commences. But this is not always the case, by any means; on the contrary, most generally liquid effusion, as well as false membrane, are thrown out; and then the duration of the disease, is of much longer continuance: very seldom lasting less than from three to five days, but more frequently, extending to six, eight, and ten days, and indeed sometimes even more than two weeks. Now in these cases when a cure is effected, it is by the fluid being absorbed, and the plastic lymph uniting, the opposite sides of the pleura. But in nine cases out of ten, after recovery has occurred, there will be some degree of deformity, for some time after.

When a case of acute Pleurisy, is about to terminate fatally, which is a rare occurrence in the uncomplicated form, if properly treated; all the symptoms go



on increasing in severity, until at last, the respiration being carried on so imperfectly, the blood becomes entirely venous, and ceases to furnish a proper stimulus to the heart; and that organ no longer having the power to act. The patient of course dies by asphyxia.

Symptoms of Chronic Pleurisy.

These are in most instances, nothing more than the continuation of those of the acute form, though sometimes they are of the same low grade from the very commencement. - I shall arrange them in an order similar to that, which I pursued in considering those of acute Pleurisy; and having there spoken somewhat at length upon each one of them, I only deem it necessary in this place, to say a few words with reference to each.

The pain is generally not much complained of, and does not amount to any thing more than a sense of soreness or vague uneasiness; but sometimes sensations of acute pain are experienced.

Cough is a pretty constant symptom, and when occurring in the outset of the disease is generally short and dry; but afterwards is accompanied with a considerable amount of expectoration; when this happens more or less bronchitis is complicated with it.

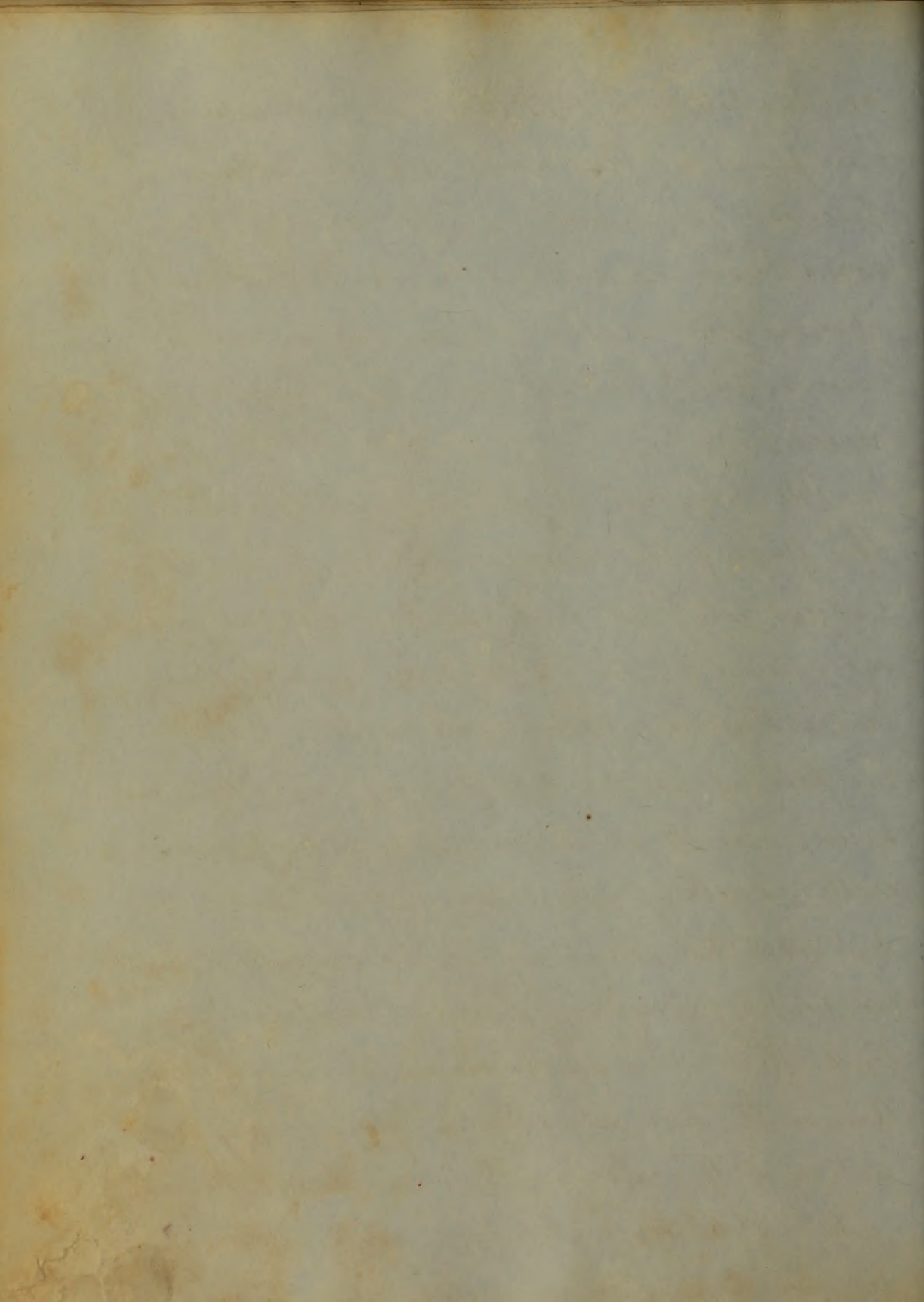
But dyspnoea is by far the most prominent symptom in this disease, and the one which causes the patient the most suffering. Though cases do sometimes occur, in which it does not give him any trouble, while at rest; indeed he may scarcely be at all conscious of any difficulty of breathing then; but as soon as he begins to use any active exercise, he is made sensible of the want of air and is obliged either to desist altogether, or very much to lessen his efforts.

Dyspnoea is usually less troublesome in this form of the disease than in the acute, when an equal amount of effusion exists; because it is here formed not more gradually and the system has thus an opportunity to

accomodate itself to the new circumstances. -
 The feru in this as in all other chronic
 diseases is generally slight though it is
 sometimes considerable. And may even
 assume the hectic form: but this never
 occurs unless the effusion has become pu-
 rulent. -

The physical signs are quite clear in
 this form of the disease. - If we set the
 patient up and look at his chest we find
 one side of it - towards its lower part - looking
 larger than the opposite; and neither rising
 nor falling as it ought during inspiration, and
 having also the appearance as if it were filled
 with something which was not natural to it.
 But what that something is we cannot tell, until
 we make percussions upon it; and then we
 find that it is an accumulation of liquor:
 because the only sound elicited is perfect flat-
 ness, and this always indicates liquid effusion.

The extent of this flatness will of course
 depend upon the amount of effusion; if



This be sufficient to fill the whole side,
 why then we will have no other sound over
 the whole of it: except at a small space with
 scapular region, where lies the root of the lung,
 and when of course it must come nearest the
 surface. -

When the effusion is more moderate it only
 occupies the most dependent part of the
 pleural cavity, thus giving us dullness
 and clearness above where lies the lung.

And now to be satisfied that this dullness
 can be produced by nothing but liquid,
 we have only to make the patient change
 his position, and then, if it be liquid, the
 sounds will change correspondingly.

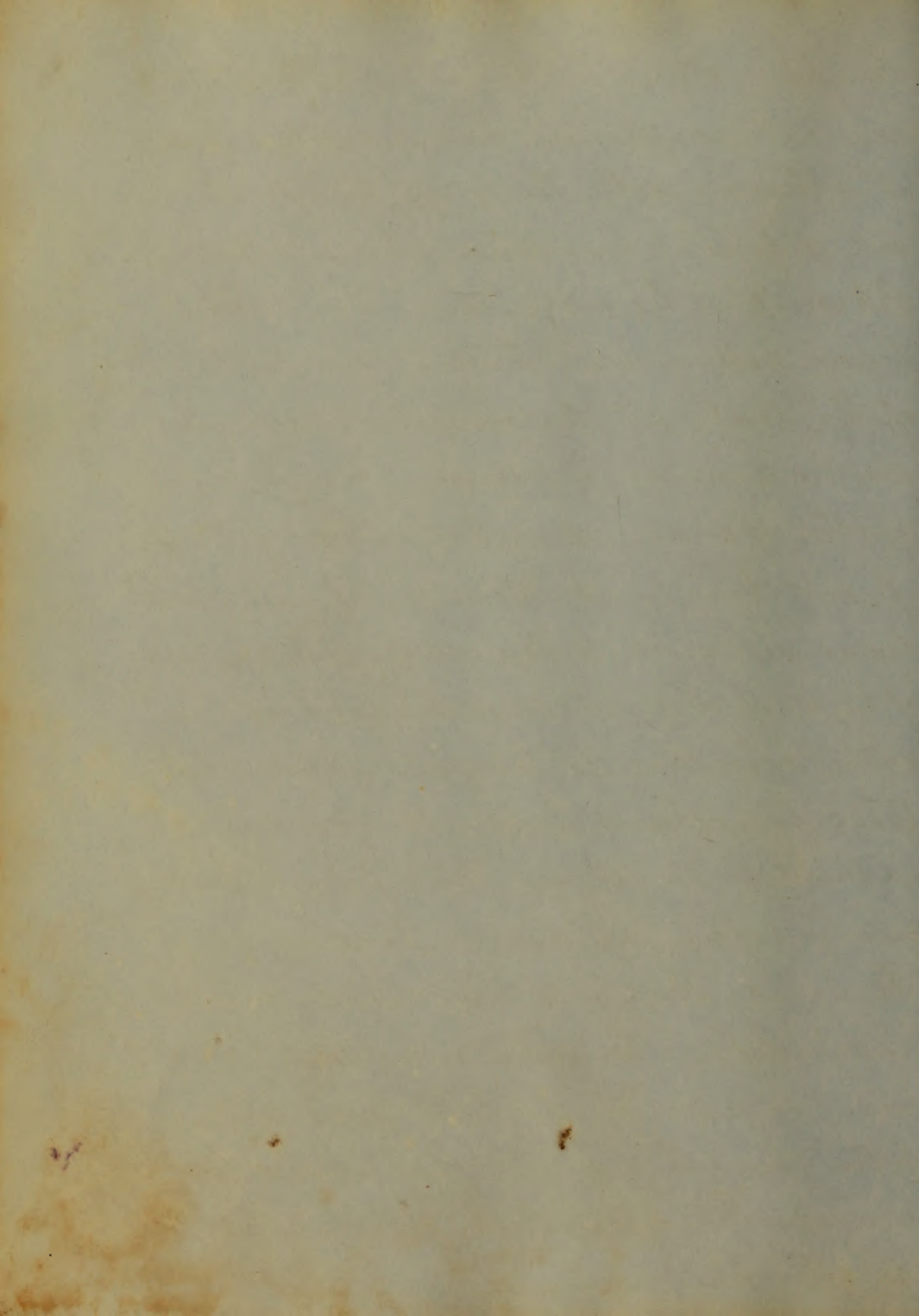
When the chest is completely filled with
 liquid, auscultation may be said to tell us
 nothing, except in a negative way. In fact
 the whole side presents to our ear a perfect
 blank as regards all sound, for we have neither
 aegophony nor bronchial respiration. - But in
 milder cases, we have rather a different

Sometimes it is a little softened, so that it can with comparative ease be scraped from its adhesions with the lungs; though this is not of frequent occurrence in acute Pleurisy, Chronic Pleurisy. — This

being nothing more than a continuation of the acute, its anatomical characters present a similar appearance, though as a matter of course somewhat altered by the effects of time. — The deposits of false Membrane are much thicker, and often composed of layers of different consistence, harder or softer according to the time of deposition; those formed first being the hardest and adherent to the pleura; those formed last being softer and nearer the surface. —

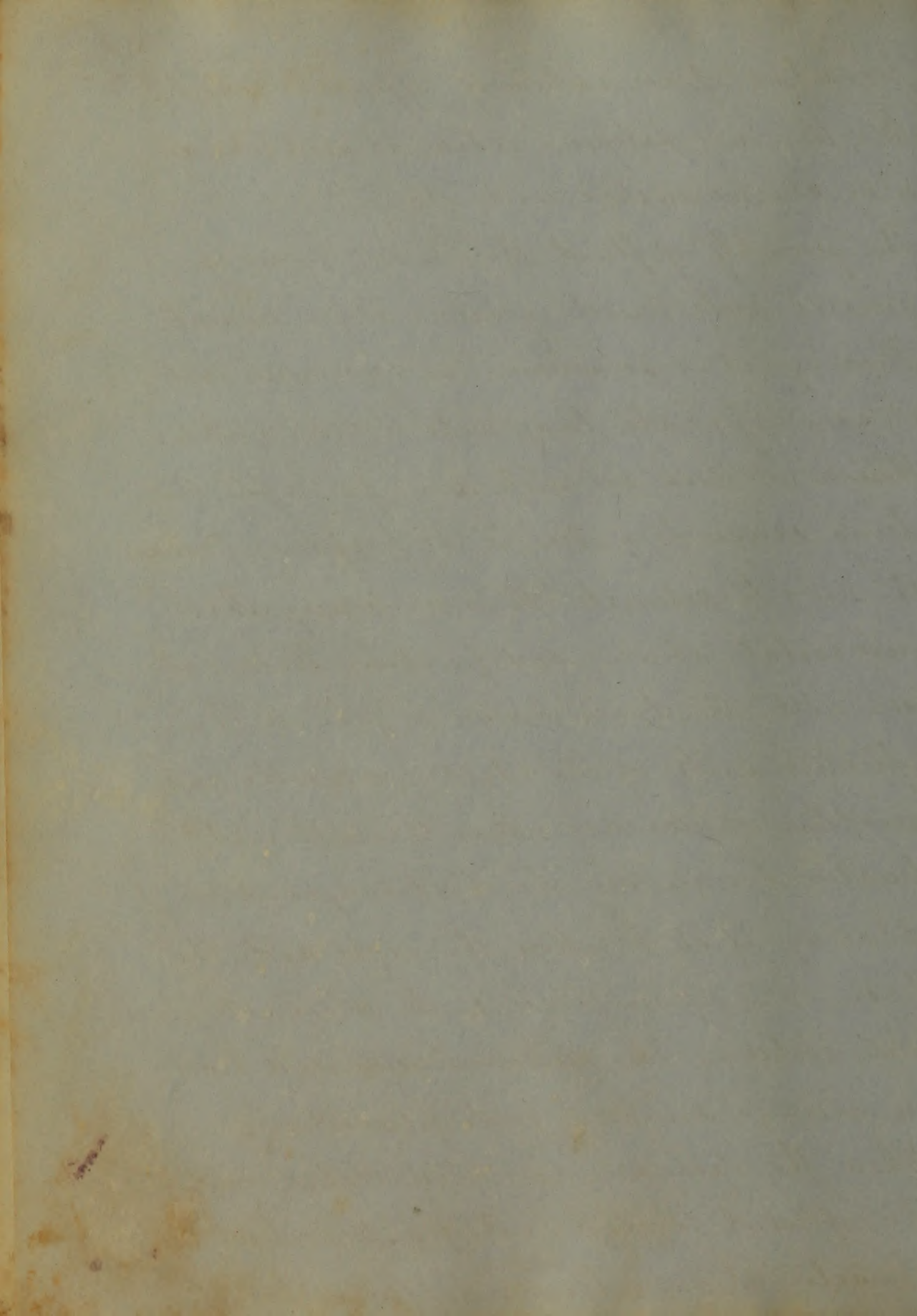
The liquid, though at times limpid and transparent, as in most cases of the acute form, is generally rendered more turbid by the numerous little flakes of albuminous matter, which float about in it.

At other times again it is purulent and



possessed of an extremely offensive odor.
-But this only happens when atmospheric air
is in communication with it:—

The quantity of fluid thrown out, is as a
general rule much greater than in acute
Pleurisy, it is sometimes so enormous that
it compresses the lung into a more cake;
though it does not stop here, for after the
lung ceases to yield to its pressure, it causes
the ribs to separate, thus widening the
intercostal spaces, and pushing them out
even with the bones, so as to give to the
affected side of the chest a smooth and
swollen appearance: More than this, it
pushes downwards the diaphragm, dis-
placing, if it be upon the right side, the
liver, or if upon the left, the stomach
and spleen. The mediastinum and heart
are always more or less displaced.
When the disease is uncomplicated and
the effused liquid not of a purulent
character, it sometimes happens that after

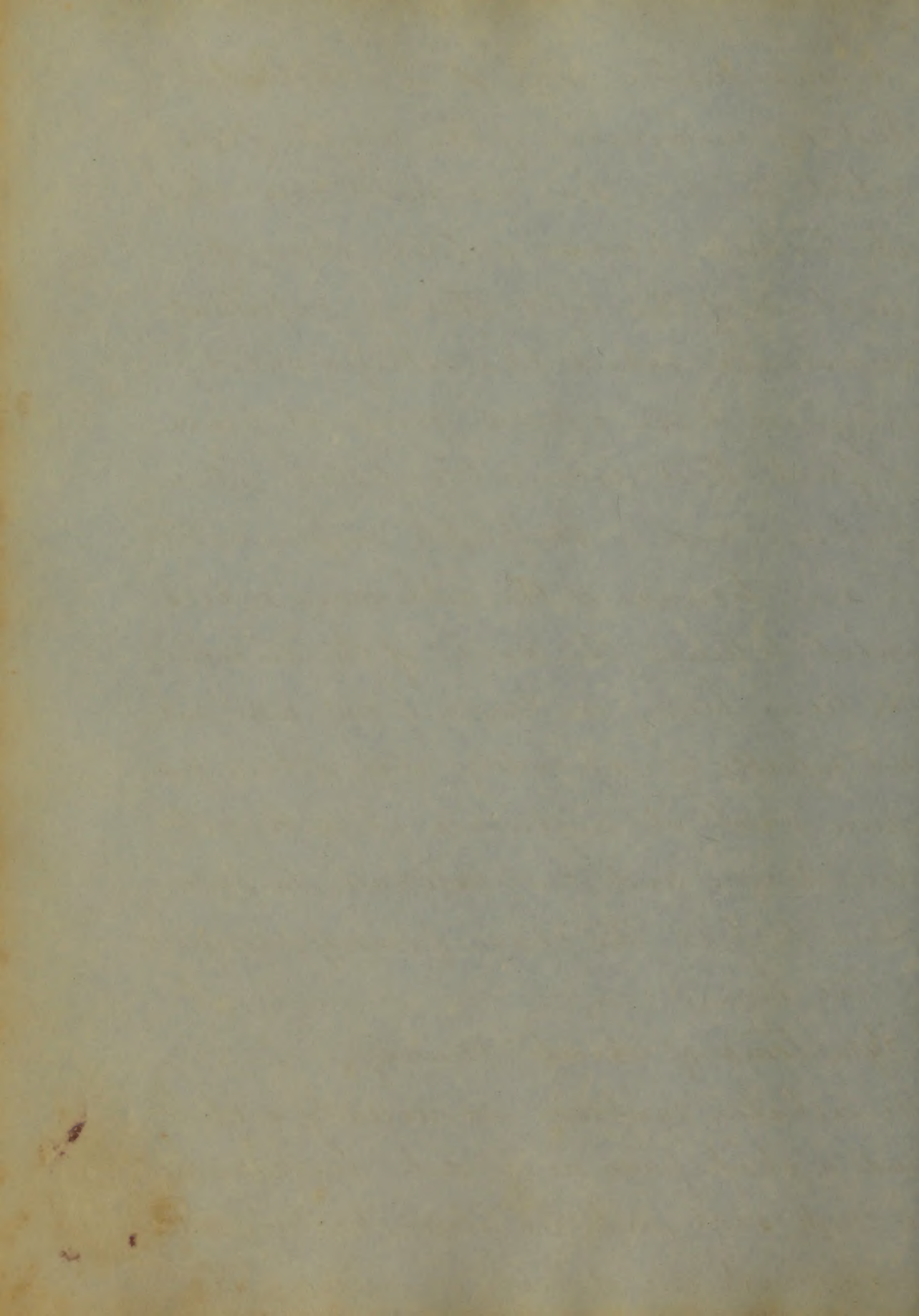


a considerable time it is absorbed.

But in consequence of the length of time which the lung has remained compressed, its texture becomes entirely changed; instead of the light-spongy, crepitant substance, which characterizes healthy lung, we have a hard compact piece of flesh that does not crepitate upon pressure, and is completely impenetrable to air, because of the adhesions which exist between the coats of the air cells. The lung being no longer of any use, and not capable of expanding, atmospheric pressure exerts its influence upon the ribs, diaphragm and Mediastinum, to force them to fill the place formerly occupied by the liquid.

Symptoms of Acute Pleurisy.

The initiatory symptoms are usually a chill and a sharp pain in the side, accompanied by cough, short, quick and laboured breathing and fever. Each one of these, as well as the

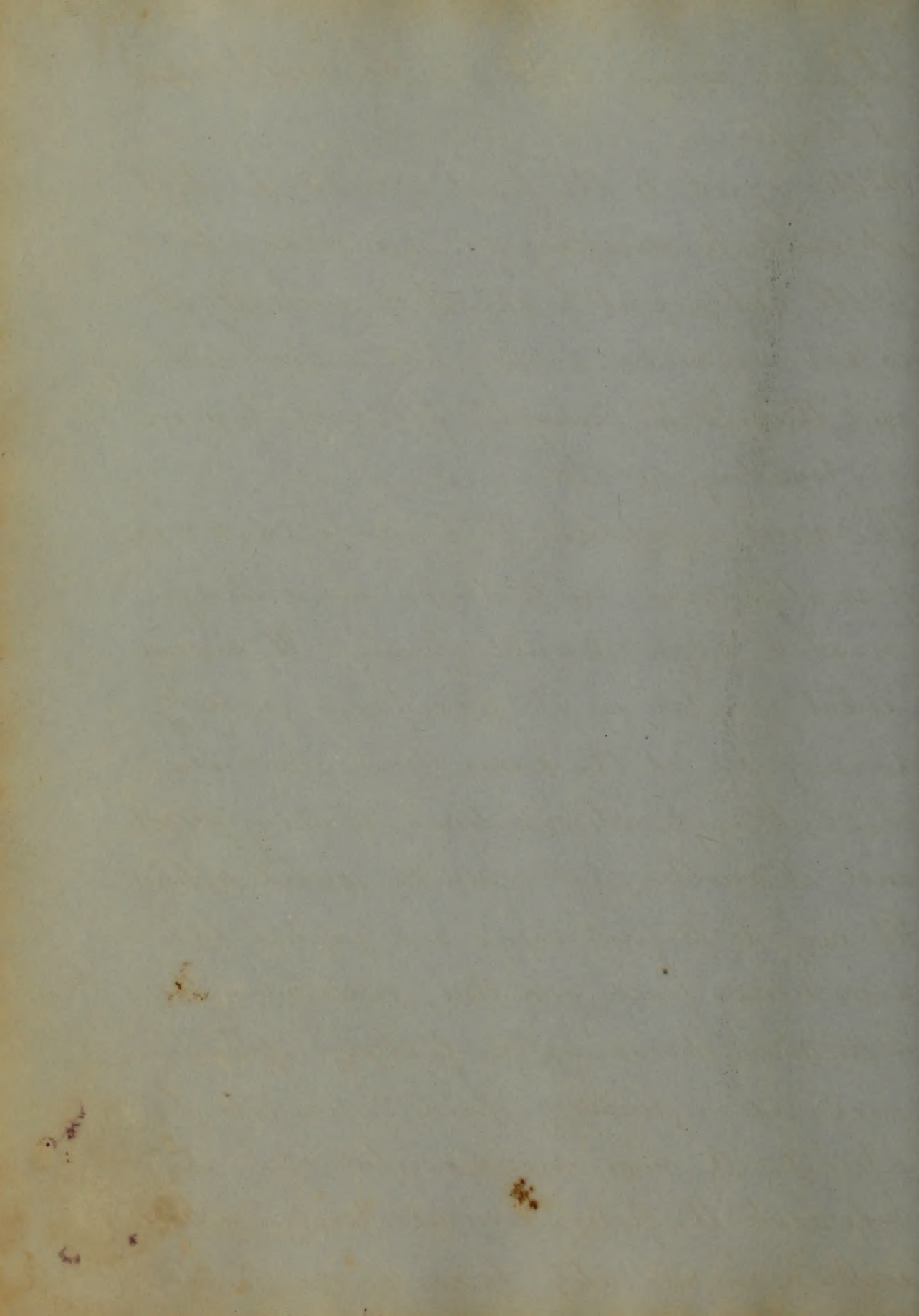


physical signs, require to be noticed more at length.

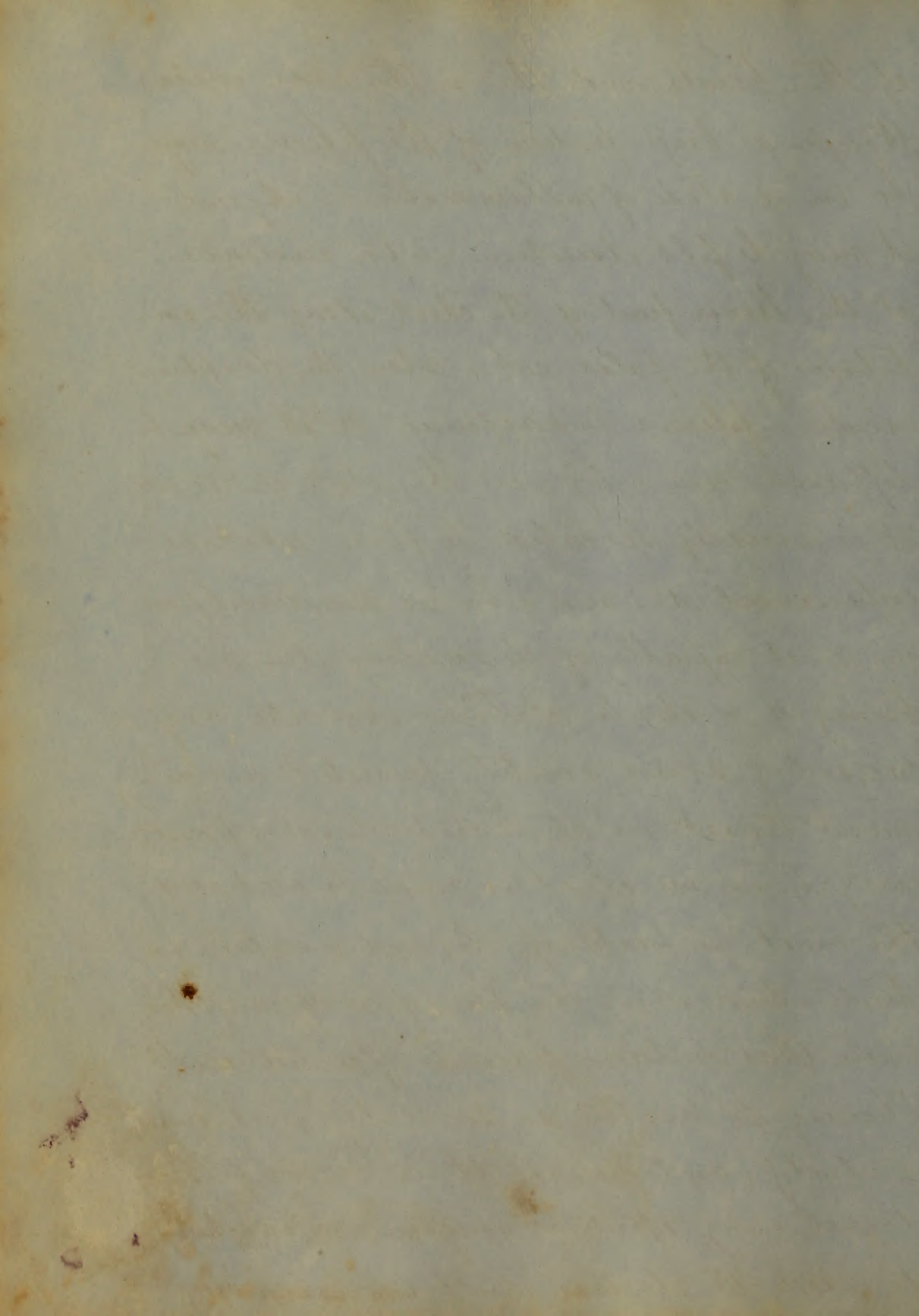
With regard to the first of these, the chill, it will be necessary for me to say but little: suffice it to say, that usually it is not very severe, lasting but a short time, and then pretty promptly followed by a corresponding reaction.

The next symptom to be noticed is one of vastly more importance as a diagnostic sign; namely, pain. It is somewhat irregular in its accession, generally coming on, at the same time with the chill; though at one time it may precede, and at another, not come on until after it.

It may be at first vague and fugitive, but soon becomes fixed, and then constitutes one of the most characteristic features, of the disease; and is generally referred by patients to a point of the more circumscribed it is, the more acute the pain. — somewhere in a line, with, or immediately beneath, one or other

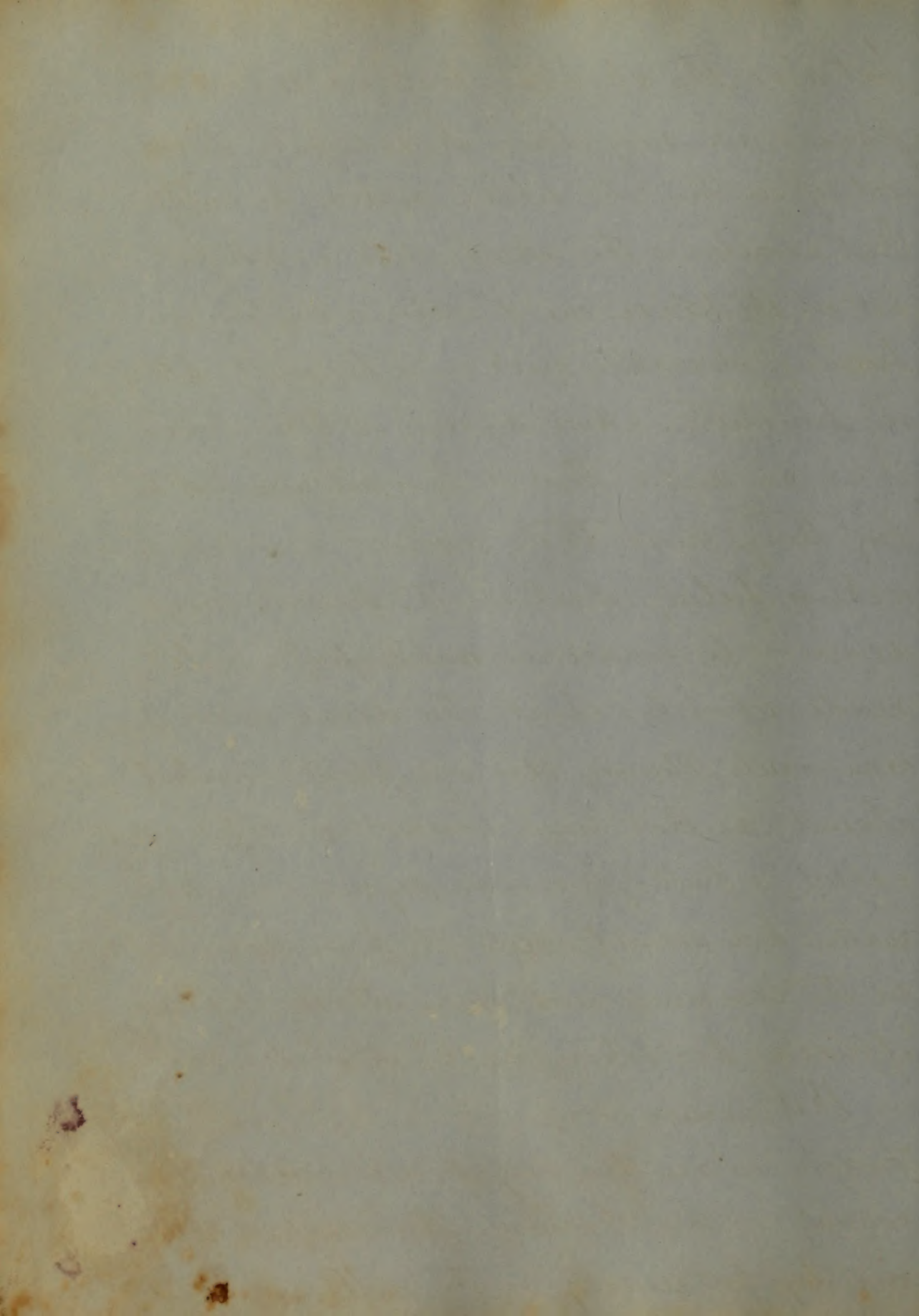


of the breast; and this is the case even though a large portion of the pleura may be in a state of inflammation. - Again it may be felt elsewhere, as for instance at the lower part of the chest, along the cartilages of the false ribs, when the diaphragmatic pleura is suffering. Or it may be diffused more or less over the whole of one side. It is usually described by those who have experienced it - and who we must suppose are most capable of describing it - as being of a sharp, stabbing character, as if caused by some acutely pointed instrument, thrust in at that particular point; every time an effort is made to expand the chest in breathing, beyond a certain extent. And it is the fear of increasing this pain that induces patients affected with Pleurisy to breathe so hurriedly and imperfectly: and causes them not only to dread every effort at sneezing, or coughing, to which the disease itself may give rise;



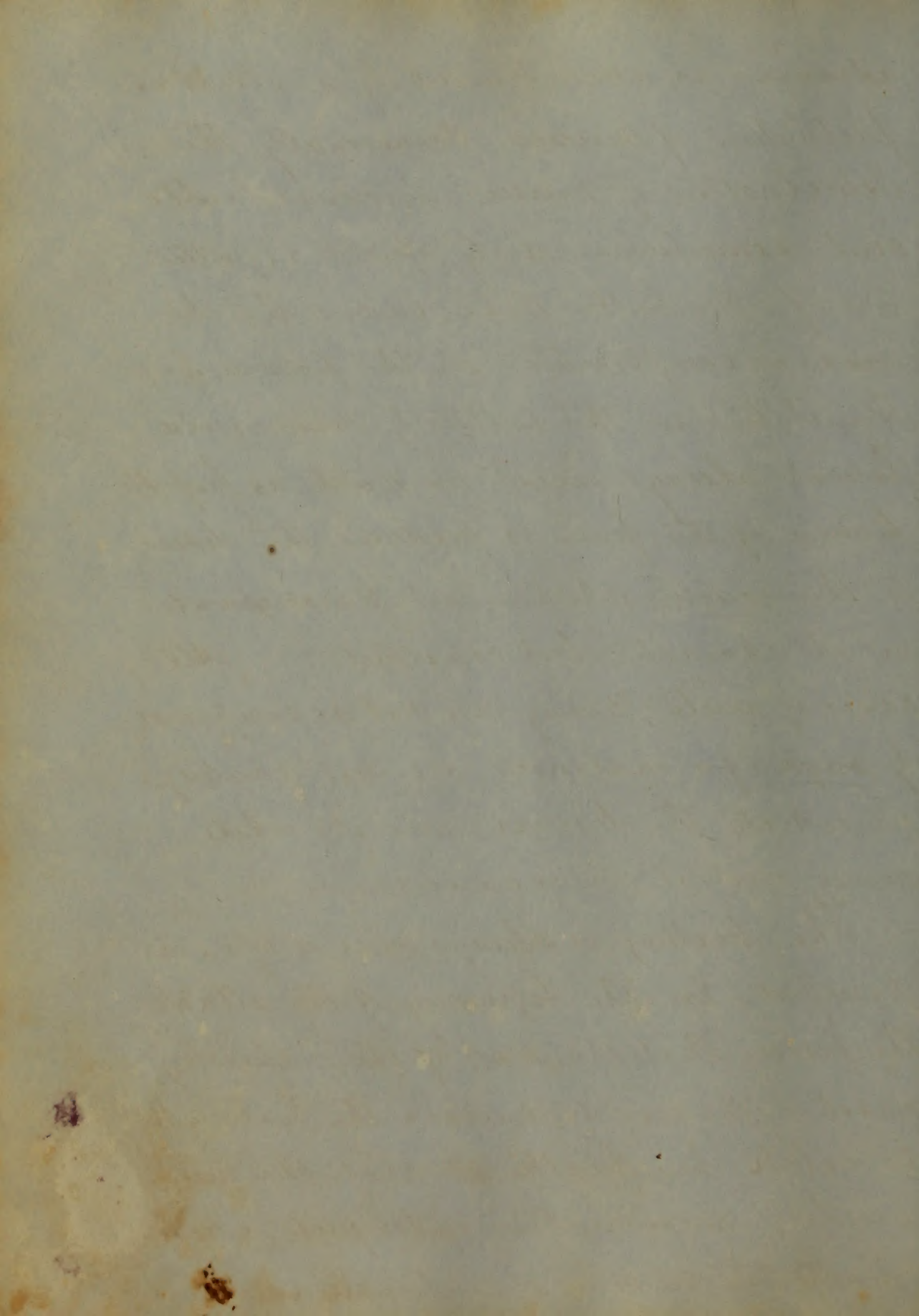
but also the slightest pressure which the physician may deem it necessary to exert upon the ribs while making his percusion. But sometimes this sharp stick is not felt, but in its place one of rather a tingling or burning character, such as is frequently felt in bronchitis. And again at other times, it is so mild that it does not amount to any thing more than a mere soreness, or aching feeling, of which the patient may scarcely be conscious, until pressure be made upon his chest. In some cases of even acute Pleurisy this symptom is entirely absent; so that pain cannot strictly be called a pathognomonic sign. No matter how severe acute the pain may be in the commencement of an attack, before effusion has taken place; it abates, as soon as that occurs. —

Cough is another very frequent accompaniment of this disease. It is at first short, and dry; but usually as the inflammation



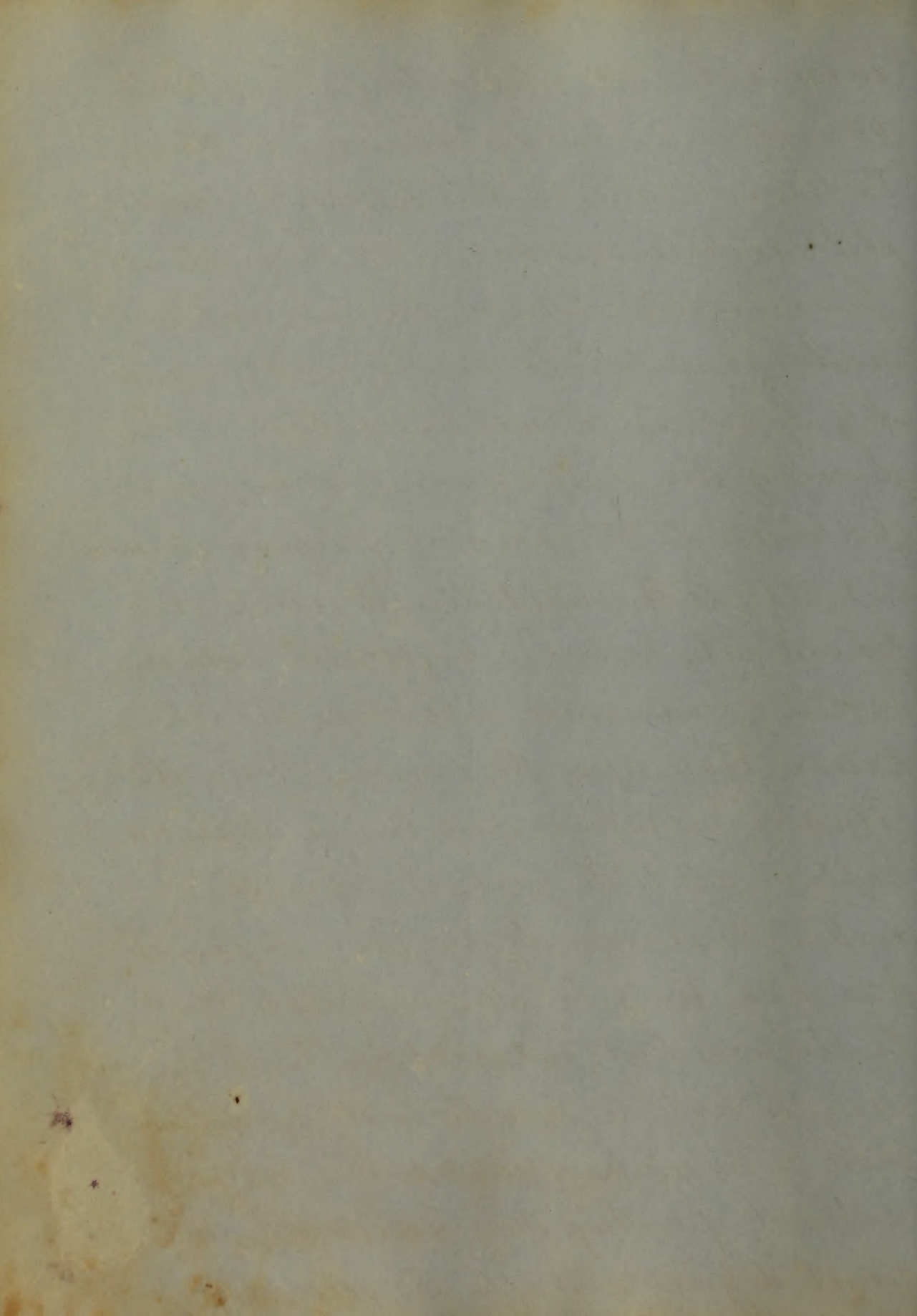
advances, is accompanied by a slight expectoration of mucus. Occasionally the expectoration of mucus is considerable; and sometimes rusty sputa is gotten rid of. In both these cases the disease is complicated: in the former, by Bronchitis; in the latter by Pneumonia. Patients always resist as much as possible, because of the pain it produces, the desire to this cough; which is not paroxysmal in its character, but constant. All cases of acute Pleurisy are not accompanied by cough: for instances are not wanting, in which the disease ran its whole course without its occurrence.

The breathing, is always more or less embarrassed. In the beginning of the attack, the pain, that the use of the respiratory muscles give rise to: causes the patient to catch his breath, so that the respiratory movement is incomplete: consequently, the number of respirations is



increased to compensate for this deficiency. When effusion has commenced, even though the pain diminishes, the difficulty of breathing still continues, and has for its cause, the effusion, which compresses the lung and thereby renders it impossible for the requisite quantity of air to get ~~into~~ access to it. The degree of this dyspnoea, is not only proportioned to the amount of liquid effused, but also, to the rapidity with which it is procured out; Indeed I might with truth say, that, it depends much more upon this latter cause, than upon the former. When the effusion is rapid, even though it should happen not to be great, it takes the system, as it were, by surprise, before it has had time to accommodate itself to the accident; and compels the well being, to perform more than its accustomed share of the work of respiration.

Difficulty of breathing may be increased in several different ways after the occurrence of



effusion By lying upon the side which is unaffected, by exercise, & excitement, or in fact by any thing which tends to increase the quantity of blood going to the lungs.

With regard to the fever I shall say but little. It is in most cases considerable and of an acute character, accompanied with a full, hard, and quick pulse: though occasionally the pulse is small and contracted, because of the extreme pain attending the disease. The fever seldom lasts more than three or four days, after which it gradually subsides.

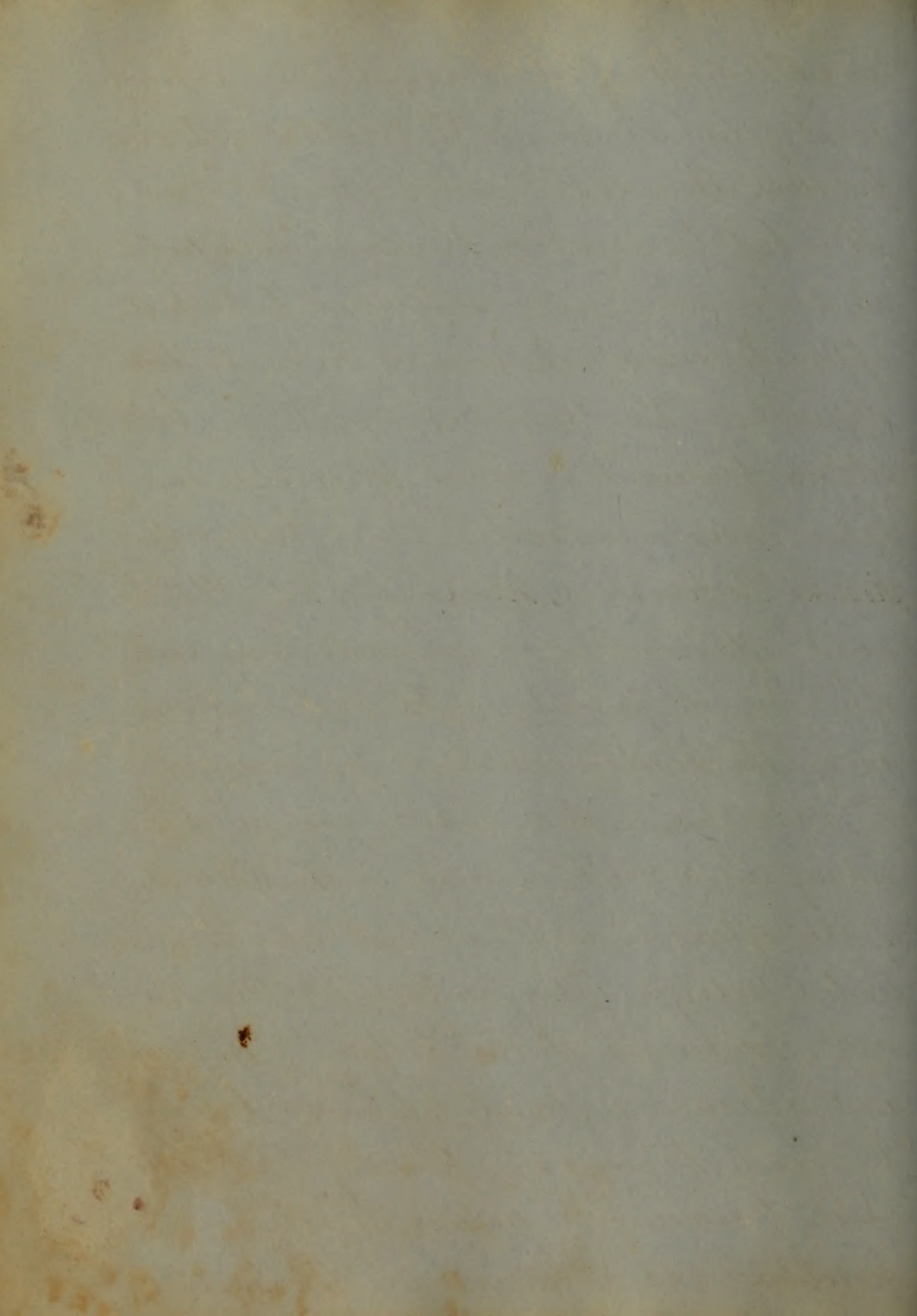
There is another symptom which is not altogether unimportant, and of which I have as yet said nothing. It is this, Decubitus. Much has been said with regard to this; some holding that the patient always laid upon ~~his back~~ the affected side; others that he laid upon the well side: and others again contending that he might assume one position or the other, but that he in-

variably rested upon his back. It is now, I believe conceded that all three of these were to a certain degree right: for it is observed that in the beginning of the attack the patient inclines towards the sound side: but that after effusion has taken place he varies his position and either lies upon the affected side or else upon the back.

The physical signs are of as much, if not more importance in making out a correct diagnosis in this disease, than the symptoms spoken of above. Before liquid effusion has occurred the only sound which percussion yields us is clearness. And auscultation indicates a slight diminution of the respiratory murmur, which is produced by the pain that the effort at inspiration causes. In addition to the above, we have produced, after false membrane has been formed, by the rubbing together of its opposite sides, in the respiratory movement, what

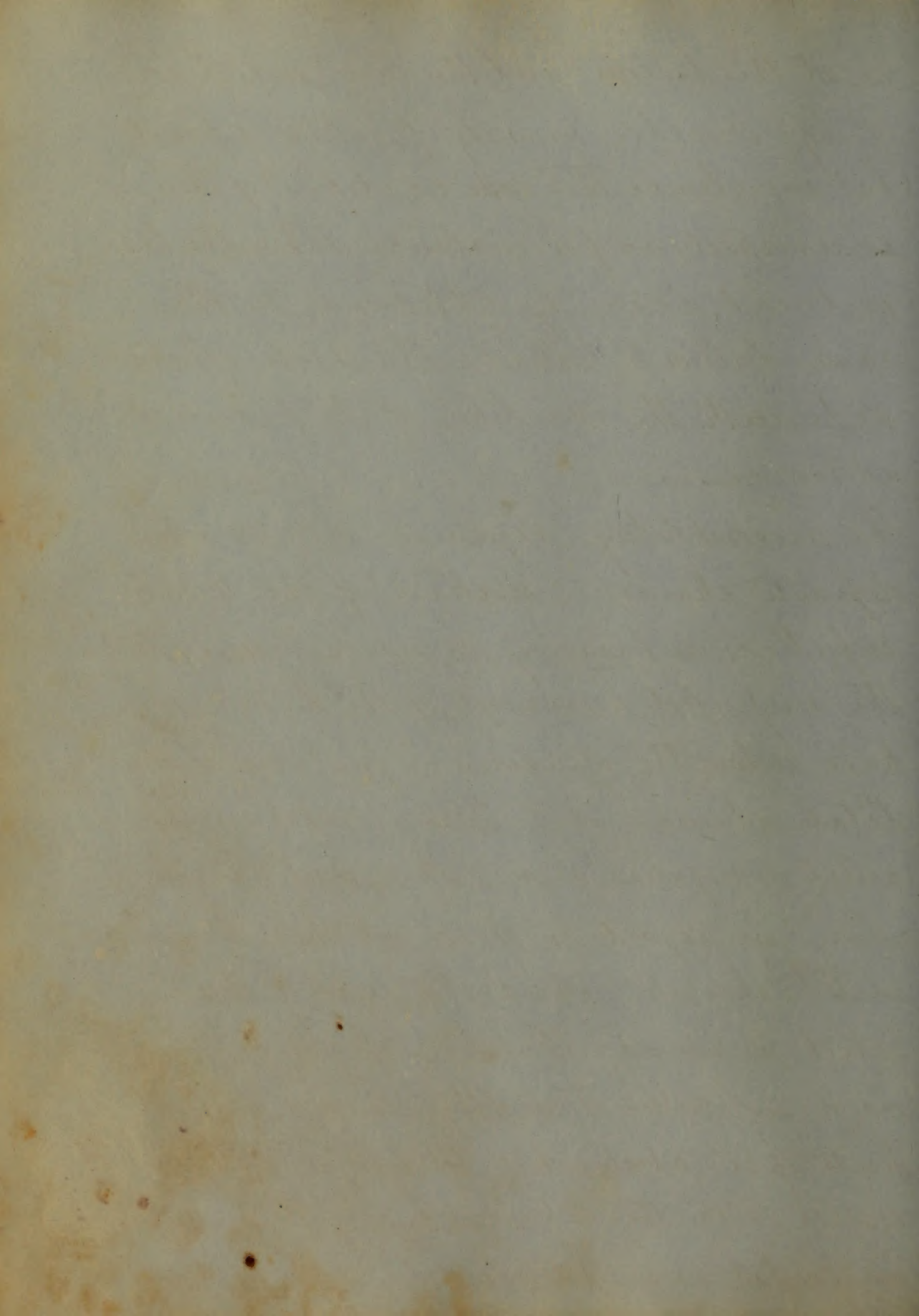
is called the friction sound. This is heard most generally about the middle of the chest: because there is the greatest amount of motion.

It is but transient in duration, dissipated as soon as liquid sufficient to keep the opposite sides from coming in contact is effused. This friction sound though but seldom percised, is when percised in some cases a valuable sign: but it is not so decise as those afforded after liquid effusion has commenced. Very soon after this on percusing the side complain- ed of, the healthy resonance is discerned to have diminished, and so goes on diminu- ishing in a ratio inversely to the increase of the effusion, until at last we have almost perfect flatness. This dullness or rather flat- ness commences at the bottom of the pleura and advances gradually upwards, but may be made to appear upon any part of the chest by causing the patient to vary his position. As a general rule the liquid



is at the bottom and the lung, which is of less specific gravity floating upon it. but sometimes this ~~is~~ condition of things is reversed, as for instance when the lung is bound down by adhesions. In this case dullness pervades the whole affected side with the exception of the points of adhesion. —

The auscultatory signs are more of a more definite character, instead of the merely unfulfilled respiratory murmur, — owing to the imperfect movement of the lungs: — we have, when the effusion is great, or almost total absence of it. This is what may be called a negative sign: I shall not say something in regard to those which are positive in their character. And the first of these, which demands attention, is pericardial respiration, which supersedes the healthy murmur, in those parts of the chest, where the lung is still in contact with the ribs; but having its air cells compressed so much that it is only filled



accompanies, or is consecutive to, others, which very materially alter its character. Thus, it is sometimes associated with diseases of the biliary organs, in which case, it assumes the name of Biliary Pleurisy; and again, when accompanying a low or typhoid state of system, it is termed Typhoid Pleurisy. In both these instances the disease, owing to its complications is less under the influence of treatment, than the common uncomplicated form.

The inflammation of Pleurisy has for its seat sometimes, though seldom, both lungs at once, as for instance when it is a consequence of Phthisis; sometimes the left lung only is affected, though most frequently it is the right alone which is concerned in the inflammation.

In what I have to say in the following pages, I shall confine myself principally to the two most common forms of the disease

the Acute and Chronic.

My plan is, first, to enter into a description of the anatomical character of each variety of the disease; and then of its symptoms, causes, diagnosis, prognosis and treatment.

Anatomical Character of Acute Pleurisy.

The first change, from a state of health, which we observe, is a slight degree of redness, which is caused by an injection of the vessels of the cellular tissue lying immediately under the proper serous membrane, and not, as is thought by some, by the injection of those of the Pleura itself. This extent of inflammation is one which we but seldom witness, for unless the patient dies with some other disease, while the Pleurisy is in its incipient stage, all traces of redness disappear.

Redness which is one of the first indications of inflammation is, in most cases,

in this topic, quickly followed by matter, increased secretion or rather effusion, which may consist of the serum of the blood, of blood itself, of coagulable lymph, or of pus.

The pouring out of serum unaccompanied by lymph, from the inflamed vessels, when in moderate quantity, tends rather to subdue, than otherwise, the inflammation, and in this case, the serous membrane, after resolution, has been accomplished, remains smooth. But the consequences are rather more remarkable when attending, the effusion of coagulable lymph; which latter substance, is first effused in little granules or rather flakes, which taken separately are scarcely visible to the naked eye; but which, when viewed collectively, are rendered quite sensible by the turbid appearance they impart to the containing fluid. At a more advanced period, from some peculiar

attraction between these little particles and the inflamed membrane, they are deposited in thin layers, which adhere to its surface. These layers ^{are} soft in consistence at first, and almost transparent as to colour; but soon grow thicker and harder, and assume according to Dr. Watson a grayish, grayish white, or reddish hue, proportioned to the degree of vitality they have attained.

When this effused lymph begins to become organized we observe little red points beginning to appear in it few in number at first it is true, and these widely separated, but they soon increase their numbers and in the form of little red streaks run in all directions over the whole surface of the adventitious substance. After a while these little streaks become a series of little vascular canals, which in their turn anastomose with the proper vessels of the pleura: and thus the secreted lymph becomes organized and forms what is called a false membrane.

7
which ever after constitutes a living part
of the animal economy.

The effusion in some cases of acute pleurisy
is so considerable that the lung is pushed
from its place, back against the spine, or
against the mediastinum, and compressed to
about one quarter of its original size.

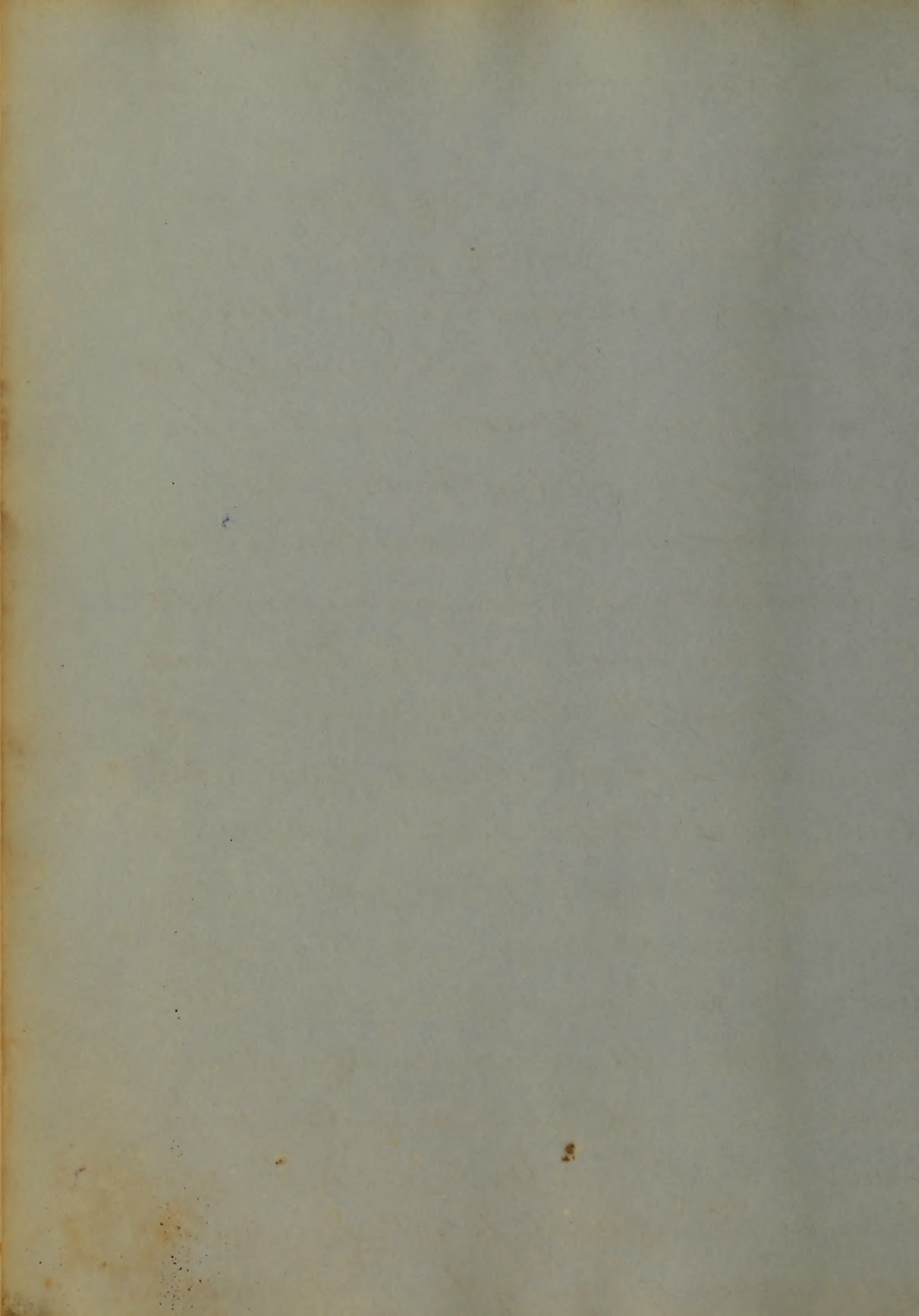
But if this effusion is absorbed in a
reasonable time, and the lymph, which is
poured out with it, does not become or-
ganized, the lung, from its inherent expan-
sibility very soon resumes its former place
and function. On the other hand when
the liquid is absorbed more slowly false
membranes are apt to be formed, and when
this is the case, the lung will very likely
remain bound down even for some time
after the effusion has been absorbed.

When this event occurs, a vacuum is
formed, which must be filled by some-
thing, and accordingly we find the
ribs bent inwards and the viscera of

the abdomen pushed upwards to supply the want. —

The liquid thrown out in the acute form of the disease is generally quite limpid, and devoid of all odour; though occasionally ~~quite~~ it is both turbid, and possessed of an extremely offensive smell: as for instance when part of the lung has become gangrenous, or as sometimes happens a tuberculous cavity communicating with the bronchia bursts into the pleural sac, thus allowing the atmospheric air to communicate with the effused fluid, which directly causes decomposition to commence.

During the changes spoken of above the proper serous membrane is, neither thickened, nor materially softened: though it may sometimes appear to be swollen, it will generally be found, upon inspection, to arise from an injection of the vessels of the cellular membrane, directly beneath it, or from the superposition of layers of false membrane.



When the brain is inflamed, there is generally deep & pulsatile pain the head; flushed countenance; throbbing of the carotids; redness & morbid sensibility of the eyes; irritability of temper; transient pains in the extremities; great precordial oppression; irregular respiration; continued watchfulness; visual illusions; early & almost unintermitting delirium; a glazed & blood-shot appearance of the eyes; contracted pupils; gloomy and agitated countenance; continued moaning & coma.

There is another modification of typhus — the Congestive, which is characterized by the following phenomena, — a want of febrile reaction, after the stage of oppression, the system seeming in an oppressed condition, throughout the whole

or the greater portion of the course of the disease. The vital powers are overwhelmed & oppressed, & the patient appears to sink, progressively, from the moment the disease commences until the vital actions cease altogether. In the more aggravated cases of this kind, there is from the beginning, extreme lassitude & debility, attended with deep-seated pain in the head, with a feeling of weight & vertigo; the face remains pale; respiration is much oppressed & slow; the pulse is struggling, small, feeble, & slow, & variable; the skin relaxed, damp, & usually below the natural temperature; the countenance confused, vacant & anxious, the patient appearing as if stunned by a blow. The eyes are generally dull, watery, vacant, & often red;

The bowels at first torpid; but in the advanced period of the disease often affected with watery diarrhoea.

In the commencement, the tongue is pale, shiny, becoming rough & brown afterwards. Towards the close petechia colligative hemorrhages, & involuntary stools, are apt to occur. Sometimes coma is among the first symptoms, & continues to the end of the disease; and not unfrequently a complete state of insensibility & torpor supervene soon after the disease makes its attack.

Causes. - In relation to the causes of typhus, much difference of opinion exists among physicians. Dr. G. B. Wood says - "The special causes of ~~causes~~ typhus fever are first - the vitiated air resulting from the crowding of human beings in confined places, & - a peculiar contagion. The

exhalations from the body & from the excretions
 probably undergo changes, resulting in the
 production of a poisonous aëri-form matter,
 which, being absorbed into the system,
 gives rise to the disease in question. It is
 not necessary that the individuals who
 serve as the source of the poison should
 be diseased, though it is thought that
 certain complaints favour its production,
 such as dysentery, gangrene, &c. All
 that is absolutely essential is, that
 there should be numbers of persons
 crowded within confined & ill ventilated
 places, in which the filth from the
 excretions is also allowed to accum^{ate}.
 Hence, the disease has often made
 its appearance in camps, prisons,
 ships, hospitals, garrisoned cities, &c.
 ; and hence, too, it is usually most
 prevalent among the lowest & most
 vicious people, inhabiting the cellars,
 lanes, and closely built parts of

cities."

Prognosis.— Among the symptoms which appear to indicate a favourable tendency of the disease, are, — spontaneous vomiting during the first & second days of the disease, more especially when the unpleasant cephalic sensations are thereby abated; slight haemorrhage from the nose, about the 6th or 7th day of the stage of excitement; — is a good indication; a moderate diarrhoea, at an earlier period, is likewise favourable: moderate unquenchable thirst, during the stage of collapse, is said to be much more favourable, than when the patient expresses no desire for drink; the most certain sign, however, of a favourable termination, is derived from the state of the sensorial ^{ms} functions. If these are but slightly disturbed during the collapse, the issue will most probably be favourable.

The ^{un} favourable signs are, — a change in the expression of the countenance at an early period of the disease; total want of thirst; violent delirium during the stage excitement; periph^{er}ic^u symptoms, &c., &c., &c. —

Treatment. — During the forming stage of the disease, the principal indication is to overcome the torpor of the extreme vessels of the surface, & to recall the circulation from the internal to the external parts. For this purpose, an emetic is, perhaps, the most efficient & beneficial means we possess.

Vomiting excited by an emetic seldom fails to improve the condition of the skin, & to obviate the tendency to inter^{nal} congestions. Although especially useful in the cold stage of the disease, emetics may be used also with occasional advantage

in the early period of the stage of ex^{citement}citement.
 Although active purging anterior to the
 stage of excitement can rarely be
 proper, from its tendency to promote
 the centripetal direction of excitement
 and the blood, yet mild laxatives
 ought to be among the first remediate
 measures. Calomel in large doses,
 from 20 to 75 grains, generally
 answers this purpose well. Gentle
 purgatives are, indeed, among our
 most useful remedies throughout
 the whole course of the disease.
 In the commencement of the fever, it will,
 in general, be proper to exhibit an
 active purgative, so as to procure free
 evacuations. Subsequently, however, it
 will be sufficient to procure two or three
 moderate stools daily, by means of
 suitable laxatives or enemata. Calomel
 followed by a small dose of Castor oil
 usually answers this purpose very well.

Perhaps the most important remedy in the early period of typhus, with the view of arresting its progress, or moderating its violence, is mercury.

With regard to the employment of venesection in typhus, much difference of opinion exists among physicians. In the simple form of the disease, it will seldom be necessary to employ the lancet; but in cases where the arterial reaction is strong in the outset of this stage, the cautious abstraction of blood will often be useful. Another very important remedy in the stage of excitement of typhus is the affusion of cold water. Blisters are very variously estimated as remediate agents in typhus. Applied about the period when the stage of collapse is ^{ing} approaching, that is, about the seventh or eighth day of the fever, they sometimes exert a very

beneficial influence on the disease.

In cases of inflammatory typhus, the antiphlogistic remedies must be ^{ply} promptly & efficiently urged. Blood-letting is here our main stay; but in order that it may prove beneficial, it must be employed soon after the supervention of inflammation.

In the congestive modification of typhus, a distinguished physician recommends blood-letting as the most efficient means for relieving the heart & internal organs from the overwhelming load of blood, & re-exciting the oppressed action of the heart & arteries.

With regard to the dietetic ^{management} of this disease, it is scarcely necessary to state that the simplest kinds of liquid nourishment are alone admissible. Of these,

however, the patient may be allowed as much as he can be induced to take, more especially during the sinking stage of the complaint.

An Inaugural Dissertation
On Pleuritis,

Submitted to the examination
Of the Provoost, Regents, and Faculty of Physic.
Of the

University of Maryland,

For the Degree

Of Doctor of Medicine,

By Ed. Magruder

of Maryland.

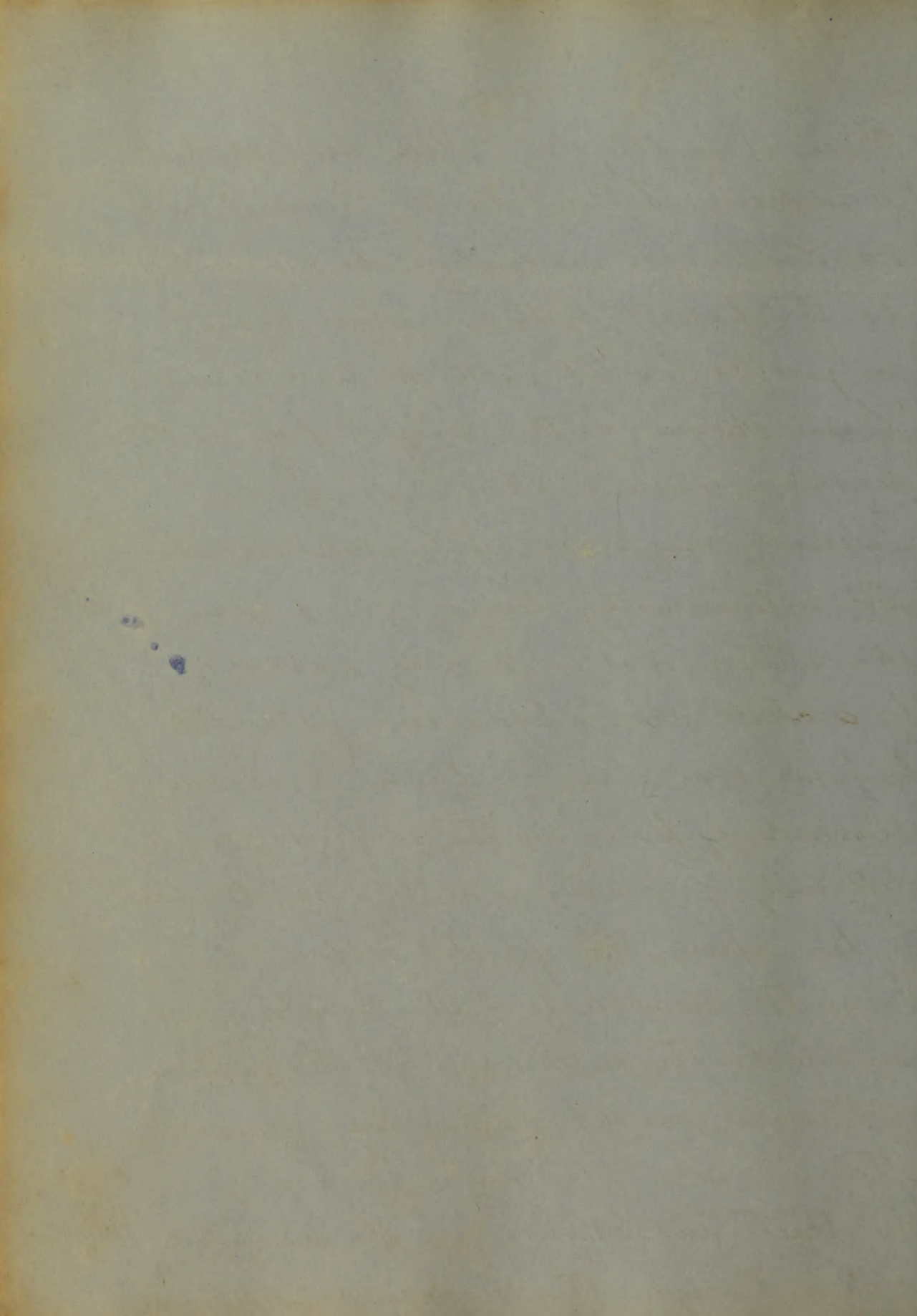
Pleuritis

Since it is obligatory upon every student of Medicine, before presenting himself as a candidate for graduation, to submit to the faculty a thesis, upon some subject connected with medical science; I have chosen as the subject of mine the disease named above.

Pleurisy, may be said to be, emphatically, the inflammatory disease of our climate. An attack of it is generally ushered in by a chill more or less severe, followed by fever which in its turn is accompanied by pain in the side, dry cough, difficulty of breathing and disinclination to lie upon the affected side.

From the simplicity of the membrane concerned in the inflammation, the varieties of Pleurisy, are less than those of most other diseases of the same class.

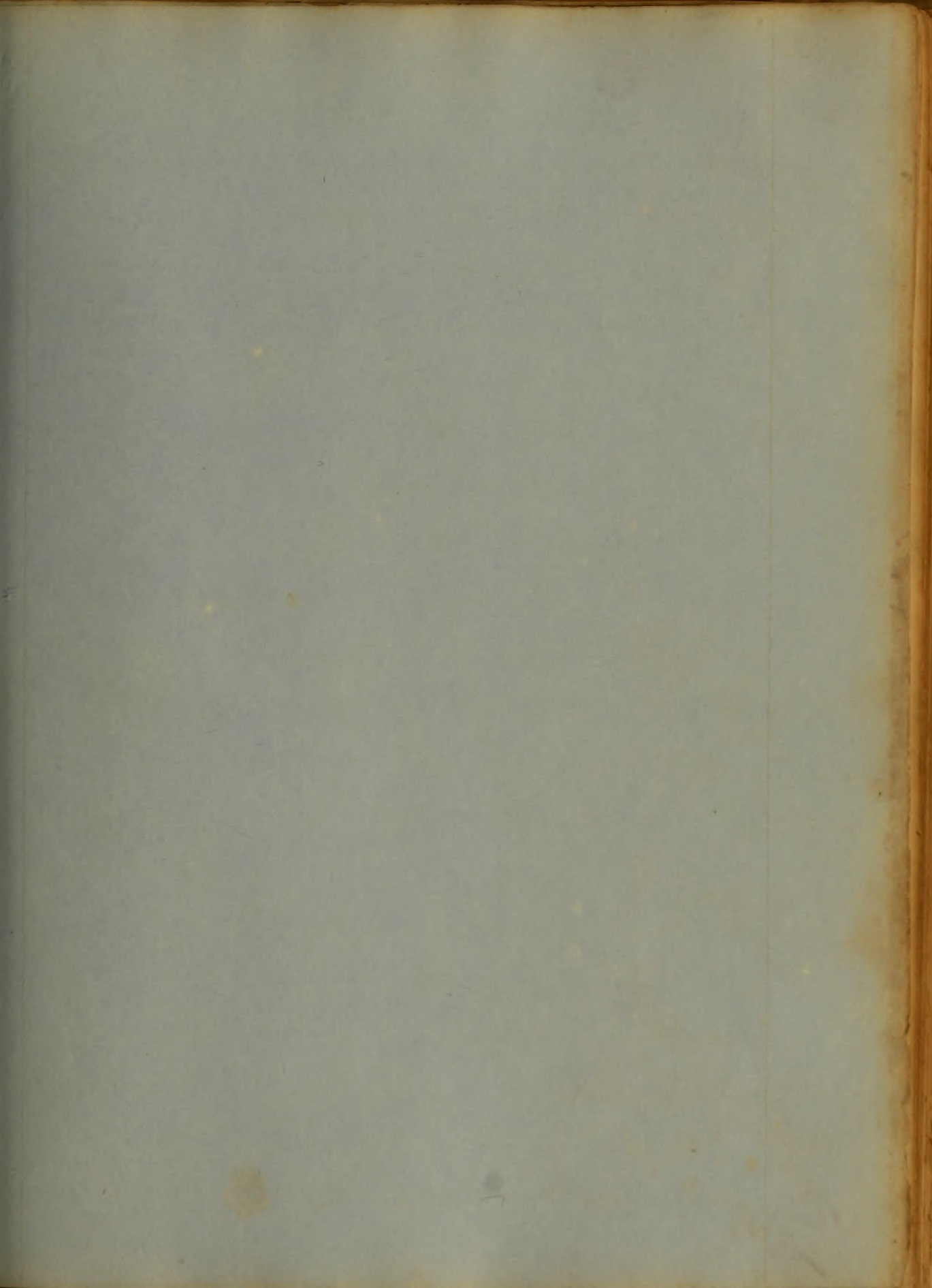
The Acute and Chronic are the principal forms, though the disease not unfrequently



An inaugural Dissertation on
Typhus ^{fever} submitted to the
examination of the Provoost,
Regents and Faculty of Physic,
of the University of Maryland,
for the Degree of Doctor of
Medicine, by S. L. Keed, of
^{Virginia} Virginia.

~~~~~







## of Typhus Fever.

There is, perhaps, no form of febrile disease, concerning which physicians have expressed a greater variety of conflicting opinions than Typhus fever. Long an object of the deepest interest and attention, it might well be presumed that every circumstance calculated to illustrate its nature & remediate treatment, must have been abundantly noticed & accurately estimated. Whatever industry & carefulness of observations may have been bestowed on this subject, however, the result has not been very flattering, for even at this day there exists great discrepancy of opinion concerning many of the most important points of its pathology & treatment.

Symptoms.—(Tremoritory stage).—A peculiar uneasy sensation in the pit of the stomach, want of appetite, slight



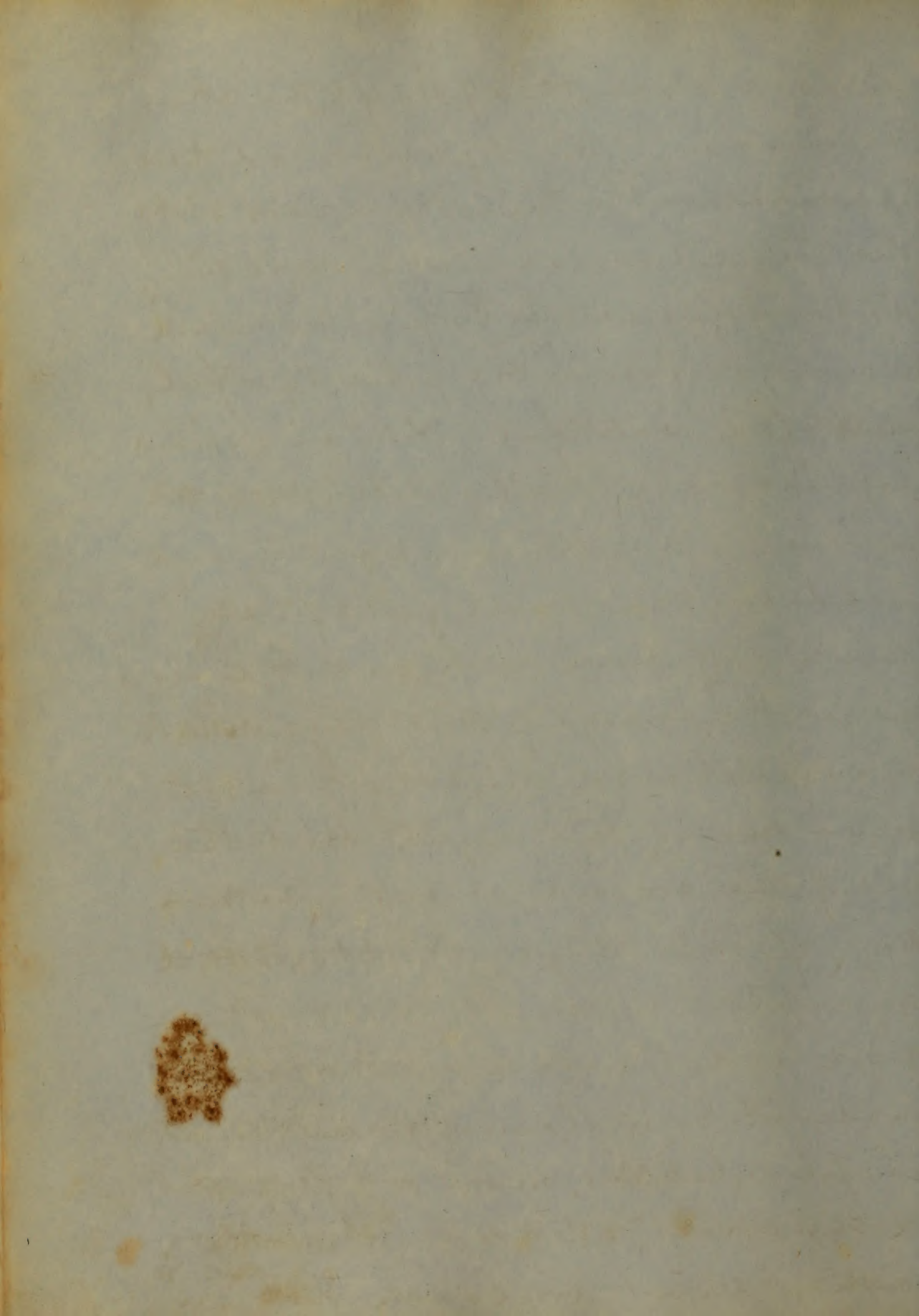


giddiness & nausea, pale, shrunken and dejected countenance, dull & heavy eyes, often tremor of the hands, & a general feeling of weariness, debility, and disinclination to mental & corporeal action. These premonitory symptoms usually continue from three to six days, terminating in those which mark the stage of invasion, - viz: slight chills, alternating with flushes of heat; an entire disgust for every kind of food; tongue covered with a thin whitish fur; considerable nausea, & sometimes vomiting; a quick, small, & irregular pulse; a confused and heavy sensation in the head <sup>and</sup> <sup>used</sup> mental & physical depression. This stage generally occupies from six to twelve hours, & terminates in the stage of excitement. The febrile heat now increases considerably, the face is slightly flushed, the pulse

*[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*



rises in strength & fullness, the skin  
 becomes dry, the lips parched, there  
 is considerable thirst for cool drinks,  
 the tongue becomes more furred & slimy,  
 the fowels are usually torpid, the mind  
 is more confused, the patient fretful,  
 restless & watchful, with an anxious  
 expression of the countenance, the  
 urine is small in quantity and  
 reddish, the head feels heavy,  
 much confused, & vertiginous; during  
 the first two days of this stage occasional  
 manifestations of slight delirium  
 occur during the night. About the  
 end of the second, or during the third  
 day of this stage, slight catarrhal  
 symptoms usually supervene,  
 such as suffused & injected eyes,  
 moderately inflamed fauces, <sup>at</sup> some  
 painful deglutition, more or less oppression  
 in the chest, attended generally  
 with a short dry cough. There is



often some tension & tenderness in the hypochondria, more especially the right one. Pains in the back, loins, & extremities are rarely absent in this stage, & in most cases a general soreness is experienced throughout the whole body.

Towards the close of the third day of the stage of excitement, there is usually much giddiness & sensorial obtuseness present; the patient appearing even at this early period of the disease, as if under the influence of some narcotic. The cerebral functions now become more & more disturbed, hearing becomes obtuse, delirium more frequent and considerable, & the general torpor gradually increases. One of the most striking characteristic phenomena of typhus is the almost insurmountable <sup>the</sup> aversion to corporeal & intellectual



exertion manifested throughout nearly  
 the whole course of the disease. The  
 patient moves slowly, & seemingly  
 with great reluctance, & his  
 answers to questions are hesitating,  
 short & peevish. The stage of  
excitement generally continues about  
 six or seven days before it termi-  
 nates in the stage of collapse,  
 though this sinking stage sometimes  
 supervenes at a much earlier  
 period, & occasionally comes on a few  
 days later. The occurrence of a collapse  
 is manifested by the subsidence of  
 the previous inflammatory symptoms,  
 & the supervention of great prostration,  
 feebleness, & greater frequency of the  
 pulse; a dry, brown, & eventually  
 black tongue; teeth & prolabia  
 incrustated with black scordes; a  
 stunned, confused, & deranged state  
 of the sensorial functions, with





more or less constant, low muttering delirium; total apathy & indifference to surrounding objects; generally great difficulty of hearing; floccitatio, subsultus tendinum, twitching of the muscles of the face, great difficulty of protruding the tongue, constant recumbence on the back, & gradual sliding down towards the foot of the bed from deficient muscular power; a peculiar striking heat of the skin called calor mordax, & finally, in violent cases, dark spots or blotches on the surface, a deep guttural or sepulchral voice, hiccough, & a tympanitic state of the abdomen. Tenderness of the abdomen to pressure, is one of the most common symptoms in the latter periods of typhus. During the collapse, the urine is rather copious, pale & often foams like beer when voided



into a vessel; there is generally also a manifest tendency to diarrhoea in the latter periods of this stage, the discharges being watery, acrid & highly offensive.

Towards the termination of this stage, particularly when it tends to a fatal end, Coma, more or less complete, is seldom absent, from which, however, the patient may usually be roused for a few moments.

The period of collapse generally continues from seven to nine days, terminating either in slow convalescence or in death. The

occurrence of convalescence is announced by the appearance of a gentle and uniform moisture on the skin, a reduction of the acrid heat of the surface, a moist tongue clean along the edges, more copious & sedimentous urine, abatement



of the delirium, & short intervals of  
 repose, & in some instances moderate  
 diarrhoea. In some cases these  
 phenomena of a favourable crisis  
 do not take place until the 17<sup>th</sup>  
 or even the twenty-first day, but  
 in the majority of instances they  
 occur about the 13<sup>th</sup> or 14<sup>th</sup> day of  
 the disease. The progress of convalescence  
 is generally tedious, & the debility  
 both of Body & mind, after the  
 total subsidence of the fever, is  
 always very considerable. Such  
 are the course & principal phenomena  
 of simple typhus in its regular progress.  
 Deviations & various irregularities,  
 do indeed frequently occur, even in  
 the simple form of the disease,  
 but they are seldom such as to  
 efface the peculiar character or  
 essential phenomena of the malady.  
 Typhus, however, is subject to certain



prominent modifications, which,  
 as they require corresponding changes  
 in the mode of treatment, require  
 particular notice. In some instances,  
 the disease is early attended  
 with internal visceral inflammation  
 a complication which adds considerably  
 to the rapidity & danger of the Malady.  
 The brain, the lungs, the mucous membrane  
 of the alimentary canal, the liver,  
 & the peritoneum, are the parts  
 most apt to become inflamed  
 in typhus; & of these parts,  
 the brain & intestinal tube are  
 most frequently the seat of the  
 inflammation. Most commonly  
 the phlegmasial symptoms  
 do not supervene until the  
 second or third day of the stage  
 of excitement, though occasionally  
 local affection manifests itself  
 much earlier.





When the lungs are inflamed, the ordinary symptoms of pneumonia are superadded to those of typhus. Pain & cramps in the inferior extremities, or, pain along the course of the spine, with irregular & difficult respiration, & a peculiar uneasy feeling in the pit of the stomach, indicates the existence of spinal inflammation. The signs of enteric inflammation are often much more obscure. Tenderness & tension of the abdomen, an anxious & disturbed countenance; a very small, quick, & frequent pulse; constant recumbence on the back; much retching or vomiting; longing for cool drinks; a burning sensation in the pharynx; difficult deglutition & great prostration of strength, characterize this variety.



An  
Inaugural Dissertation  
On  
"Pneumonia & Bronchitis"

Submitted to the examination of the  
Provost, Regents, & Faculty of Physic,

of the  
University of Maryland  
for the

degree of Doctor of Medicine,

by  
Thomas Ramsay Steele,

of Alexandria,

Virginia.

February 11<sup>th</sup> 1849.



To  
E. W. Shoebald M. D.

Prof. of Surgery in M. Med. Ins. -

The following imperfectly observed cases of diseases, so prevalent among mankind, and involving an organ the integrity of which is so essential to the proper maintenance of health, are respectfully dedicated, as a small tribute of esteem for the untiring exertions which he, together with his colleagues, has made in advancing his pupils in Medical Science,

By his pupil  
The Author



## Capillary Bronchitis

Jan 17<sup>th</sup> 49 | Roger Boyle, aet 40, an Irishman  
10 am | Has been in this country twelve  
years, most of which time, he has been  
engaged on the Cumberland Railroad  
in the capacity of daily laborer - Was  
in the Infirmary last Spring with an  
attack of Pneumonia, since which period  
has enjoyed very good health, is stout,  
rather fleshy, & apparently of good constitution  
with blue eyes, light hair, red face,  
and other marks of the Sanguineous  
Temperament. Being, from the nature of  
his employment, very much exposed to the  
vicissitudes of the weather, he contracted on  
the 8<sup>th</sup> inst, a slight cold which did not  
however incapacitate him from pursuing  
his usual vocation till Saturday 13<sup>th</sup> -  
when finding himself too weak to  
sustain any fatigue - he took to  
bed, but without sending for any  
physician, as the nearest one, was five  
miles distant from his house, and he  
had no person whom he could send -

Capillary Pneumonia

The first thing that strikes us in this  
is the fact that the disease is  
characterized by a rapid onset of  
fever and cough. The patient  
usually complains of a dry cough  
which is accompanied by a  
fever of moderate intensity.  
The temperature is usually  
elevated and the pulse is  
rapid. The patient may also  
experience some chest pain  
and a general feeling of  
malaise. The disease is  
usually self-limiting and  
resolves itself within a  
few days. However, in some  
cases, the disease may  
progress to a more severe  
stage and result in  
respiratory failure.



Nor did he take any medicine - His symptoms  
 becoming aggravated; his cough more severe  
 and attended with a copious, tenacious sputa,  
 slightly tinged with blood, there being also  
 considerable prostration he began to be  
 alarmed, and concluded he would go to  
 Baltimore, and put himself under medical  
 treatment. He accordingly left Sykesville,  
 his place of residence, on Thursday 14<sup>th</sup>, &  
 came to the city in the cars, Got the  
 conductor to let him out at corner of  
 Green and Pratt street, and with considerable  
 fatigue walked to the Infirmary, where  
 he entered this morning, and presents  
 the following symptoms - Has not  
 lost much flesh & lies on his back, -  
 mouth shut, flush on either cheek, more  
 distinctly marked on Rt. an expression of  
 anxiety on his countenance, eyes suffused,  
 temp, of surface warmer than natural -  
 no cephalalgia, but a sense of giddiness  
 on assuming semi-erect posture, tongue  
 moist and covered with a strata of yellow fur.











should be a rise of fever, Protoch  
 Hydrag. & Tart. Ant. to be continued on  
 Sat 20<sup>th</sup> } The blood drawn yesterday was  
 9 A.M. } cupped and buffed, & presented  
 a pretty firm clot - Our patient  
 looks much better this morning, & seems  
 more cheerful, "says he feels better" -  
 Eyes brighter, cheeks slightly flushed  
 olive, particularly Pt - teeth covered  
 with sordes. Lips blue & dry - tongue  
 moist, & covered with a thin strata of  
 yellow fur - resp. 30 and easy -  
 pulse 90 - temp. of surface natural -  
 Cough not so severe, & expect. less viscid  
 but copious & slightly rusty -  
 Hasn't so much pain, but is weak  
 from the active treatment to which  
 he has been subjected - phys. signs  
 remain unaltered - not quite so much  
 cupitant pale - Ordered cups -  
 between the shoulders - Protochloride  
 Hydrag. gr iij. Tart. Ant. & potaf. gr 1/4  
 Pulv Opii gr 1/3 Every 3 hours -





5 P.M. found him dozing, temperature of surface warm & moist, with some drops of perspiration on forehead - respiration about 25 and easy - pulse 86 full & soft - Has expectorated about 3iv of frothy, tenacious, slightly rusty colored sputa - " " " "

Sund 21<sup>st</sup>. Slept tolerably well last night - looks rather better - slight flush on either cheek - tongue moist & covered with a thin layer of yellowish fur, no headache, pulse 90, respiration 30 and easy - Cough frequent, & expectorated, viscid, tenacious, & more rusty colored, has no appetite - phys. signs same, treatment continued - " " "

Mon Jan 22<sup>nd</sup> } Looks depressed, and is much  
 10 AM - } weaker. Slept very little in  
 consequence of violence of his cough.  
 Temperature of surface moist, and cooler than natural - eyes dull & watery - faint flush on either cheek - Has no cephalalgia, but is stupid, & does not



Seem disposed to answer questions, —  
 , tongue moist, tremulous, and covered with  
 a yellowish brown fur — lips dry —  
 teeth covered with sordes — pulse 90, &  
 natural — respiration 25 and easy — cough  
 not so severe, and attended with less viscid  
 rusty colored sputa — bowels more through  
 night by salts — Physical signs — the  
 dullness at apex of either lung is  
 still quite palpable, as also at lower  
 1/3 of left lung — crepitant rales, hardly  
 so intense as yesterday — treatment  
 continued as heretofore — " " " " —

Tues. 23<sup>rd</sup> } Says, he rested better last  
 10 A.M. } night, than he has before  
 since he has been in the house —  
 , expression of countenance more cheerful  
 , complains of no pain, except a sense  
 of soreness on coughing, temp. of surface  
 warm, with a slight flush on either  
 cheek, more marked on R. — tongue,  
 cov'd with a thin fur, pulse 80 full & strong  
 resp 24, & easy, cough less frequent, & —

The first of these is the  
 the second is the  
 the third is the  
 the fourth is the  
 the fifth is the  
 the sixth is the  
 the seventh is the  
 the eighth is the  
 the ninth is the  
 the tenth is the  
 the eleventh is the  
 the twelfth is the  
 the thirteenth is the  
 the fourteenth is the  
 the fifteenth is the  
 the sixteenth is the  
 the seventeenth is the  
 the eighteenth is the  
 the nineteenth is the  
 the twentieth is the  
 the twenty-first is the  
 the twenty-second is the  
 the twenty-third is the  
 the twenty-fourth is the  
 the twenty-fifth is the  
 the twenty-sixth is the  
 the twenty-seventh is the  
 the twenty-eighth is the  
 the twenty-ninth is the  
 the thirtieth is the  
 the thirty-first is the  
 the thirty-second is the  
 the thirty-third is the  
 the thirty-fourth is the  
 the thirty-fifth is the  
 the thirty-sixth is the  
 the thirty-seventh is the  
 the thirty-eighth is the  
 the thirty-ninth is the  
 the fortieth is the  
 the forty-first is the  
 the forty-second is the  
 the forty-third is the  
 the forty-fourth is the  
 the forty-fifth is the  
 the forty-sixth is the  
 the forty-seventh is the  
 the forty-eighth is the  
 the forty-ninth is the  
 the fiftieth is the  
 the fifty-first is the  
 the fifty-second is the  
 the fifty-third is the  
 the fifty-fourth is the  
 the fifty-fifth is the  
 the fifty-sixth is the  
 the fifty-seventh is the  
 the fifty-eighth is the  
 the fifty-ninth is the  
 the sixtieth is the  
 the sixty-first is the  
 the sixty-second is the  
 the sixty-third is the  
 the sixty-fourth is the  
 the sixty-fifth is the  
 the sixty-sixth is the  
 the sixty-seventh is the  
 the sixty-eighth is the  
 the sixty-ninth is the  
 the seventieth is the  
 the seventy-first is the  
 the seventy-second is the  
 the seventy-third is the  
 the seventy-fourth is the  
 the seventy-fifth is the  
 the seventy-sixth is the  
 the seventy-seventh is the  
 the seventy-eighth is the  
 the seventy-ninth is the  
 the eightieth is the  
 the eighty-first is the  
 the eighty-second is the  
 the eighty-third is the  
 the eighty-fourth is the  
 the eighty-fifth is the  
 the eighty-sixth is the  
 the eighty-seventh is the  
 the eighty-eighth is the  
 the eighty-ninth is the  
 the ninetieth is the  
 the ninety-first is the  
 the ninety-second is the  
 the ninety-third is the  
 the ninety-fourth is the  
 the ninety-fifth is the  
 the ninety-sixth is the  
 the ninety-seventh is the  
 the ninety-eighth is the  
 the ninety-ninth is the  
 the hundredth is the

expectoration diminished in quantity, & consistency - the rusty tinge having nearly disappeared - phys. signs, same, probably not so well marked as yesterday - there is a slight effusion into the pleura at lower part of left lung - Is salivated by mercury which he has been taken, ordered to leave it off, and take -

Pulv. Ipecac, et Opii, and Potassa Nitrad.

Wed 24<sup>th</sup> } Found him taking his tea

9 am. } & toast, this morning, apparently

with very much improved appetite, indeed,

he says they don't give him half enough to eat - stools are quite regular - cough

much easier, & expectoration, less profuse

consisting of thin, transparent, frothy

mucus - pulse so natural, respiration

24, performed with ease - phys. signs

pneumonic hepatization gradually disappearing

, subcrepitant rales not so extensive, nor so distinct

as yesterday - Is still taking Nitras Potaf.

, Pulv. Ipecacuanha et Opii - " - "

*[The page contains a single paragraph of text written in a cursive script, which is extremely faint and difficult to decipher. The text appears to be a formal letter or document, possibly containing names and dates, but the characters are too light to transcribe accurately.]*

Thurs 25<sup>th</sup> 10. am. Didnt enjoy a very good night's  
 rest. But looks well this morning  
 nevertheless - Expression of physiognomy -  
 cheerful - temperature of surface natural  
 , has a faint flush on the cheeks, which  
 is at however of a livid hue as  
 pentagon, but of an arterial hue -  
 tongue moist, & slightly furrowed. mouth  
 & teeth sore from the effects of Mercury  
 upon his system; so much so, as to render  
 mastication very painful. Pulse 80. Full  
 and soft - resp. 20 natural - bowels slightly  
 constipated - phys. signs - Has crepitans  
 reduced, at lower pt of Rt lung - Is  
 taking Nitras potassa, & Dover's powder.  
 Frid, 26<sup>th</sup>. Appetite good, & ate heartily  
 of breakfast this morning for a sick  
 man - bowels regular - cough very  
 infrequent, & expectoration scanty -  
 complains more of his mouth, than  
 any thing else - pulse 80 resp, natural  
 , has no headache, but experienced consid.  
 , dizziness on attempting to get to stool this morning





Sat. 27<sup>th</sup> Find our patient quite lively this morning, & looking very much improved - Says his appetite is excellent, only complaint he has to make, is, that the Sisters restrict him too rigidly - The temperature of surface moist, & natural - mouth & teeth sore, tongue covered with a thin layer of white fur - bowels constipated - cough, easy, & expectoration very much diminished, resp. 19, & natural - has no pain over chest; no headache nor dyspnea - Phys. signs - Pneumoniae clearing up, crepitans reduced, at summit of each lung, & at lower 1/3 of Rl - crepitans & rales becoming faint - Is still taking Dover's powder - " " "

Mon. 28<sup>th</sup> } Has rested well last two nights -  
 9 am } feels perfectly well, is sufficiently strong to walk about room without experiencing much fatigue - appetite very good, bowels constipated, cough & expectoration almost entirely disappeared, tongue clean, teeth & mouth still little sore - Phys. 80, full & soft resp. natural -



Phys signs: dullness very diminished, crepitans  
reduced at lower part of RA lung quite —  
manifest — crepitant rales not high so  
intense — " — " —

Aug 29, Found him smoking his pipe —  
and conversing with his friend Michell,  
who is just convalescing from a Pneumonia  
attack, Roger says he has no pain  
anywhere — mouth much better, appetite  
keen, & only difficulty is, can't gratify  
it. Has no dyspnea, nor headache —  
bowels reg. — tongue clean &c —

Convalescent.

Roger lingered about the house for a  
week or so, after leaving his bed —  
his appetite & strength increasing rapidly,  
and his flesh fast filling up, He  
left the house perfectly restored to  
health, all evidence of disturbance about  
his lung having ceased.



Pneumonia

Remarks. The foregoing case presents many points of decided interest to the physician. In the first place, we have here exemplified a confirmation of the law of greater liability to a second attack, when the patient has once before been the subject of the disease. This man was in the Infirmary last Spring with an attack of Pneumonia, & is now just convalescing from Capillary Bronchitis complicated with gaso-elymatous inflammation. Then we see the intense dyspnea, under which the patient labored, the livid aspect of his face, evidencing the imperfect articulation of his blood in consequence of the diminished calibre of those vesicles & tubes, which conduct the air to the capillaries of the lung to effect those important changes in the circulating fluid, which are essential to its vivifying offices. The physical signs were very well marked. The fine crepitant rale could be distinctly heard over both lungs, thus rendering an incorrect diagnosis almost impossible to one, who could, <sup>at all</sup> appreciate the auscultatory signs.



Pneumonia

Sept. 23<sup>rd</sup> / 48! John Flaherty, an Irishman -  
 10 am. at 26, of intemperate habits, &  
 by occupation a daily laborer. Has been  
 in this country only two months, during  
 which time, he has been employed at  
 the saw mill on Fells point piling timber.  
 Is of strong constitution, and very robust  
 make, with as finely developed chest as  
 one would desire to see. Says he has  
 always enjoyed excellent health till present  
 attack. On Saturday 16<sup>th</sup> whilst engaged  
 at his work, was exposed for some time to  
 the rain, and thoroughly saturated with  
 wet. On going home, he imprudently -  
 neglected to change his clothing, and  
 toward evening felt chilly, and had  
 no appetite for his supper. On 17<sup>th</sup>, he awoke  
 with violent headache, thirst, dyspnea, pain  
 in back, loins & sides, and complete anorexia.  
 Feeling too unwell to get up, he sent for  
 a physician, who administered some purgative  
 medicine, which acted pretty freely upon  
 his bowels. His symptoms, nevertheless, -





continuing to increase in severity, the headache  
and pains in his limbs not seeming to  
ameliorate any, and fearing he was  
about to have a serious attack,  
concluded he would seek best medical  
advice, He accordingly entered Baltimore  
Infirmary this morning, and presents the  
following symptoms, Acutities on his back  
, eyes dull and heavy, temperature of super-  
natural, excepting extremities which are  
a little cold, cheeks slightly flushed  
some cephalalgia, intelligence clear,  
not much dyspnea, pulse so natural,  
slight cough but no expectoration -  
The physician of the house thinking  
it a case of Remittent fever, ordered him  
to be put on quinine -

Sund 24<sup>th</sup>, then being a rise of fever, was  
put on 'Zxv' and put on Protels, Hydrag  
Mond 25<sup>th</sup>, 9, am, The blood drawn yesterday was  
slightly buffed and cupped, & of pretty  
firm consistence. Slept badly through  
night, says cough & sense of suffocation



would not let him rest, lies on his back with shoulders raised, & head slightly elevated, has well marked flush on either cheek, particularly distinct on Pt. - no headache but a sense of fullness and tension about supra orbital region, temperature of surface much warmer than natural, tongue moist, and covered with a thin strata of yellowish fur, fr its posterior 2/3, apex & edges red - intelligence perfectly clear, mouth sore, and breath exhaling peculiar mercurial odour, - Evidencing the action of the remedy upon his system - pulse 96. full strong resp. 28 & easy, cough dull, and attended with the expectoration of a scanty, tenacious, rusty colored sputa. Complaint of a sense of soreness, over Pt. mammary region very much aggravated upon taking a deep inspiration, or upon being perspired.

{ Phys signs } Upon examining his lungs we find increased vocal thrill, with complete dullness, bronchial respiration. Bronchophony

I have been thinking much lately  
 of the things that are going on  
 in the world, and how they  
 are all connected together.  
 It seems to me that we are  
 living in a very interesting  
 time, and that we are  
 going to see some great  
 changes in the world.  
 I think that we are  
 going to see a new  
 order of things, and  
 that we are going to  
 see a new world.  
 I think that we are  
 going to see a new  
 order of things, and  
 that we are going to  
 see a new world.  
 I think that we are  
 going to see a new  
 order of things, and  
 that we are going to  
 see a new world.

over lower 2/3 of Rt lung anteriorly -  
 puerile respiration at upper part of same  
 lung, crepitant rales diffused over left  
 lung, some slight rale at base of  
 Rt, posteriorly, & in axilla - Has pleuritic  
 stitch on Rt side - Ordered Tart. Ant. et potash  
 1/4 gr every hour each dose to be taken  
 in ʒij of gum arabic solution - to be  
 held if there be much rise of fever -

Tues 26<sup>th</sup> Had three stools through night  
 - 10 am - from purgative medicine taken at  
 bed-time, didn't rest well - sweat profusely  
 , complains of being very weak - temp. of  
 surface moist & natural, excepting extremities  
 , which are a little cooler than natural  
 , countenance depressed, flush on either  
 cheek of purplish red hue about size of  
 a dollar, no headache - tongue covered with  
 a yellow fur fr its posterior 2/3 edges  
 red, & papillae projecting - pulse too full  
 and strong, but compressible - resp. 30  
 more labored & cough frequent & troublesome  
 with expectoration of a rusty colored,



sputa, so tenacious as to be with difficulty  
got rid of from his mouth -  
Soreness over chest still pretty severe -

Physical signs remain the same - Ordered  
Protocoles, Hydrargiri gr. j. Tart. Ac. El potassa  
gr 1/4 every hour, diet mild & nonstimulating

4. P.M. Temperature of surface warm, &  
forehead & cheeks covered with  
drops of perspiration - says he feels  
better - no headache nor appetite, pulse  
100 full and soft - respiration 30, & slight  
embarrassed, cough easier, & expectoration  
not so copious -

Wed 24<sup>th</sup> } Slept tolerably. Had two watery  
10 A.M. } stools through night - Complains  
of great frustration, but looks bright  
& is obviously improving - Has a flunk  
on either cheek - tongue is dry & covered  
with a thin layer of whitish yellow fur  
mouth not so sore, improving under use  
of a stimulating gargle, pulse 80 -  
res p. 24 and easy - Has no appetite.  
Cough infrequent - & has expectorate this morn





about 3/4 of viscid, tenacious, rusty color  
 Sputa, which adheres to the bottom of the  
 vessel, & hangs in strings when the vessel  
 is inverted - Physical signs, remain rather  
 generally duller is a shade less flat  
 than yesterday - Crepitant rales same.  
 Continue Ant., et potus, tact - Obturb., Hydrarg.  
 Thurs 28<sup>th</sup> } Didnt sleep well in consequence  
 10 A.M. } of cough and thirst, but feels  
 better this morning nevertheless - had no  
 stool through night, no headache -  
 Isnt so weak, & cough is much easier,  
 & expectoration not so viscid & tenacious,  
 Appetite very much improved, ate heartily  
 of his breakfast this morning - faint  
 flush on either cheek, mouth not so sore  
 tongue moist, seen with a thin white fur  
 pulse 76 full & soft, respiration 20 & 22 regular  
 - Physical signs, duller not so palpable  
 & the bronchial respiration and bronchophony  
 not so intense, Crepitant rales over left  
 and part of R. very much diminished -  
 Ord. to leave off Mercury, but continue Ant. 1/2 gr. 2 hrs;



Frid 29<sup>th</sup> } Had three stools through night  
 10 A.M. } Slept tolerably well - Seems in  
 very good spirits, & looks quite cheerful  
 Day, he feels stronger, his appetite is  
 good, but they don't give him enough  
 to eat, temperature of surface natural,  
 tongue cleaning up - gums & teeth little sore,  
 breath offensive, pulse 80 natural, resp 25  
 and easy, cough infrequent, & expectorations  
 scanty & esp viscid - Complaint of no pain  
 anywhere - Phys signs - bronchial resp, &  
 tracheophony very much diminished in  
 intensity, Tart, Antimony & Calapic  
 continued. - -

Sat 30<sup>th</sup> Decidedly better this morning, -  
 Talks of getting up, feels stronger  
 and appetite is excellent, no headache  
 temp of surface natural, mouth not so  
 sore, tongue clean, bowels regular -  
 pulse 80 natural - resp, 20 easy - cough  
 very infrequent, & expectoration scant, & spotty  
 very slightly tinged with blood, has no pain  
 anywhere, limbs are a little sore from long



confinement in the recumbent position  
 physical signs, the dullness, & bronchial resp. -  
 as also the bronchophony are not so distinct,  
 and I imagine I can hear something  
 like crepitant r<sup>es</sup> over upper part of  
 hepatised lobe - crepitant rales disappearing  
 treatment continued -

Mon<sup>d</sup> Oct 2<sup>nd</sup> Find him sitting up in  
 bed very much improved in appearance  
 & in feelings. Slept well last two nights -  
 Has no headache, nor does he complain  
 of pain anywhere, appetite good, temp<sup>s</sup>  
 of surface natural, tongue clean & moist -  
 bowels regular, pulse 76 & natural, resp. 18  
 & easy, cough & expectoration very much  
 diminished - { phys. signs } The hepatised lung  
 is slowly resuming its natural tone  
 & elasticity, now emits a much clearer  
 sound upon percussion, the bronchial -  
 respiration, bronchophony are gradually  
 fading, and the ear can no longer  
 appreciate the loud blowing sound  
 and bronchial voice so pathognomonic



of this disease,









falls into a state of stupor from which he is aroused with difficulty. His senses are no longer acute but dull, strabismus is not uncommon. The pupil from the size of one line in Calice becomes dilated to three and a half to four lines. There are no convulsions proper but *subcullus tendinum*. Countenance cadaverous and Hippocratic: cold or clammy perspiration, the sphincters relaxed, cornea profound and life mounts the wing.

Now the Treatment required for these diseases is somewhat the same in either or all.

The principle remedial means are the Abstraction of blood, purging, the application of frictions and the antiphlogistic regimen.



First - In regard to position the affected part should be elevated on a firm pillow and cold or ice water saturating linen, or powdered ice in a bladder or silk bag should be sedulously applied.

Venesection should be immediately resorted to and the blood should flow from a free orifice until some decided impression is observable: as soon after as possible though I have taken from fifteen to twenty ounces <sup>French measure</sup> at two bleedings in quick succession and then without delay had twenty斤 taken from either nape removing a bag of ice from the head to accomplish the same and with the use of mercurial purgatives and Linnimentum Ammoniac Comp & other along



The Spirit relieve this patient  
effectually.

Cups or leeches may be applied  
elsewhere as the case demands  
or the head may be shared but  
the former on the temples of females  
or the latter to the same is frequently  
objected to: Therefore circumstances  
direct. The Douch is very well.

Hard purging is imperatively  
demanded and there is sometimes  
great difficulty in producing  
a movement by any thing, I was  
once called in consultation in  
New York, to a case of a young  
lady on whom her two physicians  
could make no impression  
with neither injections ordinary  
and actin such as Scammony  
nor Senna and  $\sqrt{gr}$  doses of Proto-  
chlorid. I advised a large in-  
jection of warm Chlorid of Sodium  
and water and  $\sqrt{iiii}$  gr doses of





Submucosa of mercury uncon-  
sistent to be given any hour  
until a free movement oc-  
cured; The second portion had  
The desired effect.

Though it is customary to  
administer calomel in ʒij dose  
with jalap <sup>xv</sup> grs and in three or  
four hours give some salts  
st manna and after this the  
or four grains every four hours  
with an occasional dose of  
black draught, until the symp-  
toms gone every. If the gums  
are affected so much the  
better, though care should  
be taken not to produce dis-  
agreeable ptialism.

During the second stage the  
time for any active treatment  
has gone by however bloodletting  
may then be requisite

Blisters are not often admisable



though sinifusions or fomentations of hot water are sometimes very serviceable

But an eretic and quick belister they emerge a patient few corners which might have been fatal.

The symptoms of collapse are to be vigilantly watched as they are not always fatal but originate sometimes from nervous exhaustion

Now Stimuli and restoratives are in demand, as morphia, beef tea, custard, with a few drops of brandy, Wine Sweet Spirits, and some anodyne such as hyoscyamus but not opium, as some recommend. This hyoscyamus may be given by the mouth or <sup>of extract</sup> ~~rubbed~~ up with 1/3 of aqua thrown up with a small syringe.

*[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*

And finally the patients general state should be carefully looked for, see that the bladder is not full and if so resort to a proper instrument, in the case above alluded to the Physicians had not attended to this organ, consequently I found it greatly distended and forthwith having a female catheter with me I without any ceremony drew off a large quantity. These means being repeatedly used with the antiphlogistic all though we must await the issue.

Medulla Oblongata - The functions of this have been greatly exalted by some writers supposing it to be the seat of Sensation and volition but this is not tenable for the oblongata is but an organ



of the spinal cord having like functions with the exception of the respiratory tract

The affections which they must be or at all events pathological states of the elongated are occasionally appreciable, I say the affections are not diagnosable but instances have occurred when after incarceration strabismus, slight convulsions frequent pulse yet no fever, an abscess was found occupying its diameter, though there was disease of the mesenteric glands? It is sometimes softened and sometimes it is found dwindled to a mere cord.

<sup>ing</sup> Before I lay her down I take up the spinal cord. It is the several portions, as the cervical dorsal and lumbar,





of the cord are irritated inflamed  
 well or injured so we  
 observe several interesting  
 results to the visceræ of the  
 triplanchnic cavity for  
 instance above the phrenic and  
 the upper intercostal respiration  
 is instantly suspended and we  
 have paraplegia if the injury  
 takes place below the origin  
 of the intercostals

Now Inflammations  
 of the cord are nearly the  
 same as those of the cerebral  
 envelopes with which they  
 are usually complicated  
 The symptoms appear  
 to be pains along the spine  
 and extending into the  
 limbs and simulating  
 rheumatic pains

Inflammation of the  
 substance of the cord leads



to the same changes as we observe in the ereph-  
alaw - a softening - in-  
dication and supination,  
and the symptoms are not  
uniform nor reliable.

The treatment of these states  
of the medulla consists in  
cupping, leeching, counter  
irritation and rigid adherence  
to one position.

I have now reached my  
limit, though I in starting  
anticipated a consideration  
of nearly all the ordinary nervous  
affections; yet what I have  
remarked on mind over body  
and the latter on the former

I believe of sufficient impor-  
tance to have occupied  
thrice its limits.

Finally gentlemen I  
commit these hasty pages



to your honorable care  
hoping them and myself  
a kind and charitable ac-  
ceptance.

Respectfully Submitted  
to your Honorable

the Commission of the  
Government of the  
of the United States of America  
Washington

Very Respectfully,  
Your Obedient Servant

The Registrar of the  
of the

Washington

to your honorable court  
I have the honor to  
acknowledge the receipt  
of your letter of the  
21st instant.

An  
Inaugural Dissertation  
De  
Cerebro, Medullâ Oblongatâ  
et Spinale.

Respectfully Submitted to  
The Examination of the  
Provost, Regents and Faculty  
of Medicine of the University  
of Maryland.

For  
The Degree of Doctor of Medicine  
By  
Thipley Lester  
Maryland March 10 1829

Dear Mother

I received your letter of the 10th and was glad to hear from you. I am well and hope these few lines will find you the same.

I have not much news to write at present. The weather here is very warm and the crops are doing well. I have been very busy with my school and have not had much time for anything else.

I have not heard from you for some time and I have been wondering how you are getting on. I hope you are all well and happy. I have not much news to write at present. I have been very busy with my school and have not had much time for anything else.



# 1 Prefatory Remarks

Gentlemen

In introducing myself to your honorable notice according to the usages of graduation, permit me to give vent to my feelings by expressing my unfeigned attachment to your noble profession, and a desire above all others connected with things of time, if perchance you deem me worthy of your suffrages, to make myself useful to suffering humanity.

*Quae sanari poterunt quae curaque natione sanabo.*

For whom alone your magnanimous avocations is designed, and whose worthy cultivators, in extending its olive-branch of kindness, charity and efficient aid, by day



2  
and by night, at all times  
and under all circumstances,  
to the indigent, as effectually, as  
to the gay and wealthy, or even  
to the haughty monarch on  
the throne who cannot elicit  
more devotedness and kindness  
from the true physician than  
he formerly receives, of whom  
he anticipates no rewards,  
save a consciousness of hav-  
ing done what his finer feel-  
ings prompted him to, are  
ornaments to any community  
or country.

Tray! This profession—the  
noblest of the noble, in the  
language of Greece's favorite son,  
assimilates its votaries to the  
very gods! and likens unto the  
great and beneficent modern  
prophet who went about  
doing good!!

Faint, illegible handwriting, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is mirrored and difficult to decipher.

Homines ad deos nullâ re  
propius accedunt, quàm  
salutem hominibus dan-  
do.

Men resemble the gods  
in nothing so much as  
in doing good to their  
fellow creatures.

And Homer in his in-  
imitable Iliad B x1, has beau-  
tifully said -

A wise physician, skill'd our wounds to heal  
Is more than armies to the public weal.



In essaying a thesis  
 on the Brain and Nerves,  
 it is evident that I have not  
 chosen the simplest nor least  
 interesting item of the nosology,  
 but a Subject that is now  
 attracting the attention of  
 medical philosophers,  
 much more than at any  
 former period.

Many of the most in-  
 dustrious and distinguished  
 members of the medical  
 profession, and a num-  
 ber of those occupying  
 official stations and other  
 advantages not to be gained  
 in civil practice, are  
 prosecuting inquiries with  
 great zeal, respecting the  
 development, structure





5

and pathological states of  
the encephalon, and nerves;  
with a view of determining  
their functions, and alle-  
viating or remedying their  
diseases.

We may therefore reasonably  
anticipate, within a short  
period, valuable additions  
to the present views of the  
nervous system. We are  
encouraged in this belief  
from the valuable facts  
which have been made  
known and elucidated  
within a few years by  
the <sup>untiring</sup> efforts of Gall, Reil,  
Spurzheim, Fluorens S. C.  
Bell, Foville, Abercrombie,  
Andral, Muller, Hall and  
Gruinger etc who have  
cultivated this department  
of medical study.

*[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*

6

These minute investigators  
Erranti, *passingque oculos per cuncta ferenti*  
Exploring every place with curious eyes.  
have not pursued the same  
notion; some have had recourse  
to nervous vivisection, they  
have chiefly studied path-  
ological condition and the  
Symptomatology thereof:

while others have vigilantly  
watched its origin and  
expansion to maturity,  
and marked the mani-  
festations of functions  
at varying periods, - from  
infancy's sportive weak-  
ness to manhood's tower-  
ing acumen and genius.

Hence in the short space  
of a few years, we have been  
possessed of more knowledge  
concerning the nervous  
System, or Structure, than



7  
had come down to us  
from all prior time.

The study of the rational  
brain yields in utility and  
dignity to none other,  
however fascinating  
or comprehensive.

It is the investigation  
of the most essential part  
of our organization, of  
that portion for which  
all others of this beauti-  
ful palace that we in-  
habitate seem to be created.

It is the *Ne plus ultra*.

It is also of the highest phil-  
osophical interest from the  
indissoluble connections  
of brain and nerve with  
mental phenomena  
and things tangible.

The author is fully  
convinced that this system



performs a more important part than in the human or any other organization than is usually imagined, and that its continuance over the cause, continuation and subsidence of disease has been too much permitted to pass unheeded.

This neglect I shall have occasion to revert to again in the sequel.

It is by this admirable system that all impressions either of the sublime, lovely, joyous and benevolent, or on the contrary which too frequently blighting all, of the depressing, demoralizing and abhorrent, are conveyed and experienced.





9  
I avail myself of this opportunity to recite an instance from Addison, which strikingly portrays the opposite states of mind and its influence over the body.

This well tragedy came off at St Christopher one of the British Leeward islands. The negroes who were concerned in it, were all the slaves of an English gentleman.

This gentleman among his negroes had a young woman, who was looked upon as a most extraordinary beauty by those of her own story tint. He had at the same time two young fellows who were likewise negroes and slaves, remarkable for the comeliness



of their persons and for the  
 friendship which they bore  
 It unfortunately happened  
 that both of them fell in  
 love with the female negro  
 in consideration, who would  
 have been very glad to have  
 taken either of them for  
 her husband, provided  
 they could agree between  
 themselves which should  
 be the man. But they  
 were both so passionately  
 in love with her, that  
 neither of them could  
 think of giving her up  
 to his rival; and at the  
 same time were so true  
 to one another, that neither  
 that neither of them would  
 think of quitting her with-  
 out his friend's consent.  
 The torments of these two



lovers were the discourse of the family to which they belonged, who could not forbear observing the strange complications of passions which perplexed the hearts of the poor woolly heads, that often dropped expressions of the uneasiness they underwent all over in one spot, and how impossible it was for either of them ever to be happy.

After a long struggle between love and friendship, truth and jealousy, they one day took a walk together into a wood, carrying their mistress along with them; where after abundance of lamentations, they stabbed her to the heart's core, of which she



immediately died. A slave  
who was at his work not  
far from the place where  
this astonishing piece  
of cruelty was com-  
mitted, hearing the shrieks  
of the dying person, ran  
to see what was the occa-  
sion of them. He here  
discovered the young woman  
lying dead upon the ground  
with the two negroes lying  
on each side of her, kissing  
the dead corpse, weeping  
over it, and beating their  
breasts in the utmost agonies  
of grief and loathing despair.  
He immediately ran to  
the English family with  
the news of what he had  
observed; who upon coming  
to the place, saw the woman  
dead, and the two negroes





expiring by her, with wounds they had given themselves.

We see in this amazing custom of fidelity and barbarity, what strange disorders a breed in the minds of men when they loose their equilibrium and are not disciplined by reason.

Though the action of this tragedy is cruel in the execution and replete with guilt and honor, it proceeded from a temper of mind capable of noble fruits had it been informed and guided by a suitable education.

The nerves are distributed to every part of the body - to every organ or viscus - to every muscle animal or organic, and to every fibre,



expiring by her, with wounds they had given themselves.

! We see in this amazing custom of fidelity and barbarity, what strange disorders a breed in the minds of men when they loose their equilibrium and are not disciplined by reason.

Though the action of this tragedy is cruel in the extent and replete with guilt and honor, it proceeded from a temper of mind capable of noble fruits had it been informed and guided by a suitable education.

The nerves are distributed to every part of the body - to every organ or viscus - to every muscle animal or organic, and to every fibre,



endowing these parts with sensations, life and power, and with the ability of acting in unison and consummate harmony.

Considering the Latin diffusion of this system and its evident play in the economy of man; we should expect it to have a very material influence during disease, and that as intellectual standing and society advance, - the excitement of the feelings and passions, - all of which affect this part of the economy, increase, that an increase and more alarming state of nervous diseases and new affections of this system should be observed.



And this is most true  
 for among the refined  
 and cultivated are ob-  
 served the very ultimatium  
 of the neuroses.

Many distinguished scholars  
 of all ages have fallen victims  
 to studies and intense intel-  
 lectual efforts; and one  
 of the latest that occurs to  
 me was the distinguished  
 scholar and statesman—the  
 Hon John Q Adams whose  
 useful and magnanimous  
 career was cut asunder by  
 an insensible providence,  
 while at his accustomed post—  
 the most desirable and  
 honorable place of all  
 others to be called from this  
 to that which lies beyond.





Body and Spirit or mind  
 should never be treated sep-  
 arately, for the mind de-  
 pends for power as well  
 upon the body as the lat-  
 ter upon the former for  
 vitality and vigor: in  
 earliest life the mental  
 powers are feeble as  
 the body; but when man-  
 hood steals on apace  
 they reciprocally glow  
 with energy and expand  
 with countering power,  
 till at last the chill blasts  
 of age, make the limbs  
 totter.

'Into the lean and slipper'd Pantaloon;  
 and fanny's fire decaying  
 into

— mere oblivion  
 sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste sans every thing.



17

Dr. J. Stewart states that  
"The laws of union between  
the mind and body, and  
the mental influence they  
have the one over the other,  
are subjects of one of the  
most important inquiries  
that ever engaged the atten-  
tion of mankind, and al-  
most equally necessary  
in the Sciences of morals  
and of medicine.

Now some metaphy-  
sicians go so far as to say  
that the mind which in com-  
mon parlance is synonymous  
with spirit, has no local  
habitations, but is an anima  
diffused through the  
entire organization, without  
a form, possessing an  
immaterial individuality



and that to believe to the contrary would involve the assumption - most abhorrent to intelligences, - that man not to mention inferior animals, is not immortal.

*Disu Carentem neque pars veri latet. Seneca*  
 Truth is to a great extent concealed from the blind and ignorant.

*Fortius uter lovis*      *Quill*  
 Keeping a stiff rein I take it upon me to say that these wranglers about words and things above their brainless heads, are scarcely worth of a serious refutation, but inasmuch, as we are contemplating mind and matter, or in other words of intelligence - sensibility and brain - and endeavoring to advance



a cause for an effect -  
 to give a habitation, or  
 vehicle for manifesta-  
 tions. That in their in-  
 teresting phenomena  
 courted and pursued  
 not only this well wrought  
 grandly which we move  
 and have our being -  
 But our intercourse with  
 man and man, and things  
 the world over from the  
 most minute to the most  
 stupendous: and espe-  
 cially as physicians we  
 are most interested in  
 a consideration of this  
 most mysterious con-  
 nections of mind with  
 matter in constituting  
 it in health and in  
 disease - physiologically  
 & pathologically.





In treating our subject we deem it proper to lay the axe to the root, or less allegorical to endeavour to have a foundation whereon to erect our superstructure however meagre and unostentatious its architecture.

Therefore I shall make a few remarks, prior to entering upon the brain and medulla spinalis as I propose, on the seat of intelligence — the whereabouts the immortal principle, which I hold synonymous with intelligence, resides, and what is known or presumable concerning its connection with the body.

The ancients seated intelligence in the Heart, Liver,



Spleen, Veins, Uterus, Intes-  
tines, Diaphragm

Pectoribus in hians spirantia Consulit erecta  
Americus Ho seeking entrails he consults.

Also the Pineal gland exclusively,  
and in short almost every  
other viscus or part of the  
body, till at last they sophis-  
tically reasoned it out of  
the entire body; like many  
moderns, especially of event-  
ful France - declaiming that  
man is an automaton and  
death is the lasting slum-  
ber of annihilation.

But we concern that,  
though the subject is undeniably  
obstuse - though matter  
cannot act when it is not  
present and though the mind  
soars aloft and scans the  
world while its possessor  
sits in his study being sub-



a nest perched in an obscure corner of creation, yes! though memory's glow never never is hushed in slumber and life is one monotonous round of reciprocal actions of mind on body and body on mind; we are not to abandon the subject as utterly inexplicable, and mark it with the acknowledged mysteries that finds never can sound.

But we should arise brushing off the dull and tame lethargy that manacles the brain, and open our eyes to things around us.

The object<sup>in</sup> of two scenes on such a subject, is simply



to investigate the facts, or relations of phenomena respecting the operations of mind itself, and the intercourse which it carries on with the things of the world around us.

This important rule in the philosophy of mind has been fully recognised only in modern times.

In entering upon this obscure subject, I shall first define mind and matter with some desultory considerations.

Mind is that part of our being which thinks and wills, remembers and reasons: These I conceive constitute the real and in-





intrinsic faculties of the  
 internal Senses; though  
 many writers on the philo-  
 sophy of mind, make a  
 half score more and Rush  
 in his "Diseases of the Mind"  
 makes eighteen; including  
 the principle of Faith, Will  
 and the sense of Deity.

The mind can be com-  
 pared to nothing in nature;  
 it has been endowed by  
 its Creator, with the ability  
 of perceiving things exter-  
 nal - *Sciendi nos ad te; et  
 inquietum est cor nostrum;*  
 no nec requiescat in te. - hence  
 investigators have ever found  
 it difficult to define what  
 they think they understand  
 in relations to its faculties -  
 some containing, but the  
 may evolve in an inverse ratio.



The term matter is a name which we apply to a certain combination of properties, or to certain substances which are more or less solid, extended and divisible and which are tangible only by these properties.

These latter are only known through the medium of the external senses.

It is most evident to the observant mind, that all our ideas - our intellectual part is solely dependant for its play, on the external senses - even all the five ordinary, which have their origin immediately from the brain, and the new or superseded sense Coenthesis



presiding to some extent  
 over all, make man con-  
 versant with things around  
 and above him; in a word  
 what a blank is an infant  
 just opening its eyes to sub-  
 liminary things.

Locke, the contem-  
 porary of Newton, suc-  
 cessfully applied Lord Bacon's  
 mode of investigation to  
 the study of the human  
 mind; and utterly repe-  
 ting the systems of the  
 old philosophers, exam-  
 ined the soul by attending  
 to its operations. From  
 the simple fact that all  
 knowledge is progressive,  
 and that an infant gains  
 its ideas gradually through  
 the medium of its senses,  
 he drew the general con-



clusions that there are  
 no innate ideas in the  
 mind. But that all are  
 either, immediate per-  
 ceptions conveyed by  
 the senses, or acts of the  
 mind reflecting on those  
 perceptions; This con-  
 clusion has been obsti-  
 nately controverted, chiefly  
 by drawing from it false  
 conclusions or consequen-  
 ces, but it has never yet  
 been shaken.

It is contended, as  
 I stated heretofore that  
 the mind cannot act  
 where it is not present,  
 and consequently it can-  
 not be asserted that it  
 perceives external objects  
 themselves, but only their  
 images, or sensible species





conveyed through the senses  
 and represented to the  
 sensorium in the same  
 manner in which im-  
 ages are depicted in a  
 Camera Obscura. By  
 the internal functions  
 of mind, these sensible  
 species were then sup-  
 posed to be refined into  
 phantasms, the objects  
 of memory and imagin-  
 ations; and these after  
 a similar metamorphosis  
 became intelligible species,  
 the objects of pure intellect.

By a very natural  
 application of this doc-  
 trine, it was maintained  
 by <sup>in</sup> Bishop Berkeley and  
 the philosophers of his  
 school, that as the mind  
 can perceive nothing



But its own impressions,  
 we can derive no evidence  
 from our senses of the  
 existence of the external  
 world; and Mr Hume  
 extended the argument  
 a little farther, by main-  
 taining that we have no  
 little proof of the existence  
 of mind? and that nothing  
 exists in the macrocosm  
 except impressions and  
 ideas.

Some seceders from  
 the same system, profes-  
 sed to believe (and if my  
 memory serves me at this  
 time or moment, for I have  
 not the work at hand, Des  
 Cartes was of this social  
 and charitable sect) his  
 own existence, but could  
 not admit as much



for any other being, how they received the appropriate appellations of Egotists.

It is a singular fact, as stated by Dr Reid, that nearly all philosophers from Plato to Mr Hume, agree in maintaining that the mind does not perceive external things themselves, but only their ideas, images or species.

This dogma was founded upon the maxim, as I started this paragraph with, that mind cannot act where it is not present; thus ever enumbering the subject with the Cartesian doctrine of materialism and



finding themselves in a labyrinth, they eventually say that the mind leaves the body and comes in collision with the objects of its perceptions, and then like our present philosophers of Herboy, returns in an aerial car or something else to its local habitation.

Such speculations however fascinating ought to be forever banished from the science of mind, as not only useless and profitless, but as connected with things entirely above the reach of finite faculties, and therefore contrary to the first principles of philosophic investigation.

*[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*



'Hicis ex aratn' - Laying aside  
false modesty -

But serious sneaking frost,  
"That bites the first-born infants of the Spring."

We now "screw ourselves  
up to the sticking point"  
and assert boldly that the  
mind - the Soul - the im-  
mortal part of us, is an  
immaterial substance  
as we are conscious of  
being conscious of  
any thing - Corpore non  
agunt nisi sint soluta  
sub fluida - Bodies act not  
unless they are disengaged  
or fluids. - That the mind  
goes aloft almost step-  
ping into heaven, and the  
world over, obtaining here  
an idea and then a glow-  
ing impression, solely  
by a reflex action on



Things seen, heard, smelt,  
tasted, felt - in a word  
things having a form  
and capable of retention,  
exclusively by association.

For how in the name  
of common sense can  
a ~~man~~ <sup>man</sup> sit in a studious  
mood and roam into for-  
eign lands never seen,  
or picture to himself some  
beautiful landscape, or  
again, resorting to nature's  
most sublime work which  
unequaled and unique moulds  
of measured sentimental-  
ism, have been forever  
broken.

"The poet's eye in fine frenzy rolling,  
Doth glance from heaven to earth, from earth to heaven  
And as imagination bodies forth,  
The forms of things unknown, the poet's pen  
Turns them to shapes, and gives to airy nothing,  
A local habitation and a name."



I reiterate how can this be? if the mind is not connected as an immaterial to a material substance through the medium of association and some other mysterious and intricate bond of union.

The former is entirely and almost unconceivably independent of the latter, for its continuous condition and integrity.

Though then all states of the physical economy when the mind seems to be or is thrown off its equilibrium.

In the most peaceful state of every corporeal function, and while blessings are strown with lavish hand all around



to make life despicable and  
 sweet, passion, remorse  
 or anguish may rage and  
 smoulder within, or on  
 the contrary while the body  
 is racked and distorted  
 by the most shocking  
 and frightful diseases,  
 the mind in and through  
 both, may repose in delight-  
 ful tranquility and lively  
 hope: and as we read in  
 Paradise Lost.

"The mind is its own place, and in itself  
 Can make a heaven of hell, a hell of heaven."

But in reply to the latter,  
 that there are states that af-  
 fect the mind, we quote  
 the words of Dr W Arnott—  
 "Even a blow on the head  
 will change the most  
 gifted individual into a  
 maniac, causing the





lips of virgin innocents, to utter the most revolting obscenity, and those of pious religious, to speak the most horrible blasphemy, and most cases of madness can be traced to a peculiar state of the brain.

Here that which we call mind or soul is, to the utmost extent of our knowledge, dissimilar to and distinct from every thing that we know to be a result of bodily organization, and we have no reason to believe that it should be affected by any change in the arrangement of material organs, except in so far as relates to its intercourse



with this external world.

However mutable the body, mind remains unchanged and though every part of the body is in a constant state of mutations, and within a certain a certain period every part of it is renewed: man feels that the being whom he calls himself remains unalterably and essentially the same.

In fine he remembers the occurrences of his early days and sees the inconsistency of the idea of an impression made upon a material organ, unless he has recourse to the absurdity of supposing that one series of particles, as they departed, transferred the picture to those which



came to occupy their rooms.

The effects of that change which we call death, are nothing more than a change in the arrangement of the constituent elements of the body, rendering it unfit for the full play of intellectual and animal life, — for it can be demonstrated on the strictest principles of chemistry, that not one particle of these elements ceases to exist.

There is therefore as Dr Brown has well remarked, in the very decay of the body, an analogy which would seem to mark and prove the continued existence of the thinking principle, since that



which we term Decay is itself only another name for continued existence.

To conceive that any thing mental ceases after Death, when we know that every thing corporeal continues to exist, is a gratuitous assumption, and contrary to every rule of philosophical enquiry.

Thus this immaterial and mysterious part of our entity clothed in the habiliments of flesh and blood - connected by a bond which Heaven alone knows, shall indeed survive the wreck of its mortal tenement - which forms the whole tenor of my reasoning





is proved in all probability  
 to be the Brain, for from  
 it proceed all centres,  
 the organs of external senses,  
 that by real images and  
 associations, bring into  
 play the internal Senses,  
 thus connecting physical  
 man with intellectual  
 man.

I believe that I have  
 now defined what I  
 started out for - Mind  
 and matter - what is known  
 concerning the former - its  
 intrinsic qualities and form  
 and mode of action - its  
 seat its immateriality and  
 immortality.

Now I will attempt  
 some remarks on the sub.



feet paper of this thesis,  
 which though full of interest,  
 for want of time, for the  
 first time herein need not  
 written before the 20<sup>th</sup> Feb<sup>y</sup>,  
 owing to various reasons,  
 as business and I must  
 confess, a remissness on  
 my part. I cannot but  
 as I could wish, however  
 such as I have, I advance  
 relying on your charity  
 and kind indulgence!

I have the honor to be  
 as the subject of your  
 resolution. It is my  
 honor to do so, and I  
 Capabilities as to  
 the retention and  
 sources.



The most interesting  
of all the parts of man  
is the Brain - seated above  
to preside over all, first  
developed, and composed  
of the most delicate and  
sensitive tissue - the nervous.  
protected in a case most  
adequate, capable of expanding  
when nature calls  
for room for the grow-  
ing intellect, and con-  
solidated and locked and  
wedged together together  
as to resist all ordinary  
violence. In fine the  
brain is so placed in pro-  
tective position as to command  
the external and general  
senses.

It would appear  
pedantic, not to say unneeded



for, to make any consid-  
 erable mention of the  
 anatomical structure of  
 the Brain, medulla elongata  
 and medulla spinalis,  
 in an essay of this character—  
 whether the Hippocampus  
 major or the Hippocampus  
 minor is in the middle  
 or posterior corner. A decis-  
 ion neth or either way  
 in regard to these or a number  
 of other similar parts can  
 effect the subject as I wish  
 to handle it: consequently  
 I shall make but slight  
 allusions to this department,  
 and what I do allude to  
 I take the liberty of believing  
 myself acquainted with,  
 and no servile copyist.  
 But my remarks  
 relate mostly to the functions

1

My dear Mother  
I received your kind letter  
of the 10th and was glad  
to hear from you and  
to hear that you were  
all well. I am well  
at present and hope  
these few lines will  
find you all the same.  
I have not much news  
to write at present.  
I am still in the  
same place and  
doing the same  
work as before.  
I have not seen  
any of my friends  
at present.  
I have not seen  
any of my friends  
at present.



and diseases of the above mentioned economy; and inasmuch as they are fraught with peculiar difficulties I must of necessity examine them in connection; then physiologically and pathologically to the manner in which I treat ~~this~~ <sup>them</sup> important; and from the cases adduced and observations made by myself I shall endeavour to draw general conclusions.

The nervous system is composed of the Cerebrum, Cerebellum and Medulla oblongata, principally supplying the organs of sense and their appendages.

Handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is extremely faint and illegible due to fading and the quality of the scan. It appears to be a continuous paragraph of cursive handwriting.

with nerves, and of the medulla spinalis with the nerves of volition, respiration, motion and sensation, directly connected or proceeding from it - This constitutes the Cerebro-Spinal axis or centre.

There is a second system of nerves in the body, termed the grand or general sympathetic, consisting of a series of ganglia lying along either side of the spinal column from the great ganglion the encephalon, to the coccyx; and communicating freely with the cord and almost every nerve of the body, and especially with those



of the various viscera; how  
this is a nerve or a system  
of nerves of organic life.

Sir Astley Cooper— one  
of the most useful and  
brilliant ornaments, the  
world of medicine has  
ever seen, states that—  
"If an injury happens to  
the head, the functions of  
volition and sensation  
are diminished; the stomach  
is disordered through  
the par vagum; and from  
the general communication  
between the grand Sympa-  
thetic nerve and those of  
the brain and spinal  
marrow, the functions  
of the heart and the ab-  
dominal viscera become  
affected. The powers



of the mind are also diminished; memory is lost; the judgement is suspended: thus sensations, volitions, the involuntary actions and the powers of the mind, are diminished or suspended.

From this interesting interpolation, it is evident that the sympathetic with its plexuses or plexi (for I all confess I don't know what word is correct) is most intimately connected with the entire trisplanchnic cavity and well nigh identical with the cerebro-spinal economy.

The Brain is composed of neurine, arteries, veins, nerves et lymphatics, with





its meninges - The former  
 meninge, by Chemical an-  
 alysis consists of albumen,  
 adipose matter, coloring  
 matter, oxygenome, lactic  
 acid and salts, and earthy  
 phosphates with a large  
 proportion of water.

The structure of the  
 brain is principally fibrous,  
 with some granular matter,  
 as the cortical: the fibrous  
 is generally arranged side  
 by side as regards classes,  
 and frequently into fasciculi  
 and fascies, connected together  
 by a delicate cellular tissue  
 forming the bond of sup-  
 port to the entire organ.

The brain is divisible into  
 cortical and medullary  
 substance, the former being



very vascular and receiving innumerable vessels from the pia mater, is supposed the seat of intelligence, and the origin of nervous substance and nerves; whereas the latter the medullary or fibrous portion contains but small branches from the main branches of the base of the brain, formed by the vertebral and internal carotid arteries, and consists of ascending and converging fibers which would be considered to have had traced quite out.

The medulla oblongata consists of similar columns as the medulla spinalis with the addition



of ganglia and bulbs of  
 circulations substance that  
 may have a specific  
 office; hence a description  
 of the latter will suffice  
 inasmuch as I am writing  
 for gentlemen and school-  
 ars who are well acquain-  
 ted with all that I allude  
 to.

The spinal cord envel-  
 oped by the same mem-  
 branes as the encephalon  
 with the exception of the  
 membrana dentata, con-  
 sists of several fasciculi  
 or columns, possessing  
 varying powers acting in  
 beautiful harmony and  
 sending off their effluent,  
 afferent, voluntary and in-  
 voluntary nerves to every  
 part of the body - to every

I have the honor to acknowledge  
 the receipt of your letter of the  
 21st inst. in relation to the  
 purchase of the land for the  
 purpose of building a school  
 house for the benefit of the  
 colored people of this  
 town. I am pleased to hear  
 that you are so interested  
 in the welfare of the  
 community, and I shall be  
 glad to do all in my  
 power to assist you in  
 your laudable undertaking.  
 I shall refer the matter  
 to the board of trustees  
 and see that they are  
 fully advised of the  
 facts of the case.  
 Very respectfully,  
 J. C. [Name]

system or combinations  
of similar forms - to the min-  
utest points of the economy;  
thus pervading, influen-  
cing and controlling  
all.

With these cerebro-spin-  
al nerves the many external  
branches of the Sympathetic  
throughout its entire length,  
anastomose, if I may be allow-  
ed such an expression in  
a case where there are no  
mouths, forming many  
beautiful plexuses in the  
three respective cavities, co-  
alescing and remaining into  
one another so as to form  
an entire whole in close  
Sympathy.

Now ending these prelim-  
inary remarks I shall proceed

Faint, illegible handwriting, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is mirrored and difficult to decipher.



to the task properly assigned to me.

Dr Estly Cooper remarks 'If you omit to keep the mind free from agitations, your other means in the treatment of injuries of the brain, will be unavailing', and I may safely add 'If the intelligent principle is not duly ordered and calmed into hope and a lively anticipation, other remedial measures however potent will most frequently prove sadly unavailing, in the many irritations, inflammations and affections that the encephalon and its tributaries are obnoxious to.

On this text volumes



might be written to advantage, but it is my limit  
 merely to mention some few  
 instances where the effects  
 of mental attention on  
 bodily organs are most  
 evident.

Concentrating the atten-  
 tion on a corporeal or-  
 gan, augments the sensa-  
 tions derived from it, and  
 effects more or less its actual  
 state and functions. Many  
 instances might be adduced  
 in support of this; such  
 as the Hypochondriac, the  
 Dyspeptic, those labouring  
 under Cardiac affections, and  
 last mentioned though not  
 last of the category, Gestation  
 through all its states or  
 stages, from the beginning  
 of an ovum to the fully



formed foetus: These respec-  
 tive classes by fixing  
 their consciousness with  
 morbid interest on certain  
 organs create in them not  
 merely disordered sensations  
 but often perverted and  
 disordered actions.

It is also true that nearly  
 all local diseases, certainly  
 by all the nerves may  
 be aggravated and increased  
 by such attention.

Who has not seen tumours,  
 ulcers and erythematous dis-  
 eases, increased and perpet-  
 uated solely by mental abstrac-  
 tion.

It is my opinion that  
 Asiatic Cholera commences  
 its most alarming devas-  
 tations through the imagin-  
 ation—through the mind, for



it is a well known fact, that the timid, irritable, and thought-ful of their own health, even fearing death, fell victims to this sore epidem-ic, in vast numbers, and if not fatal victims they had some of the symptoms of Cholera, especially, gurgling tormine, flatulenc, diarrhea and general nervous depres-sion: while the resolute, thoughtless and active, fear-ing none until death itself stares in the face, but seldom succumbed to this fell des-troyer.

It is usually reported though I have not had an opportunity of verifying for myself, that in prisons when all communication from without was prohibited





Cholera was not heard of,  
and did not prevail among  
the prisoners.

So strict is the seclusion  
says Mr Crawford in a report  
to a secretary of State, in the  
Eastern Penitentiary of Philadelphia  
that I found on conversing  
with the prisoners that they  
were not aware of the  
existence of the Cholera  
which had but a few months  
before prevailed in Phil-  
adelphia.

To their ignorance  
of the existence of the Cholera  
may doubtless be ascribed  
in a great measure their pres-  
ervation from this disease,  
not a single convict having  
been attacked by it during  
the whole period that it  
prevailed.



How often do we see the young and enterprising blasted in their most diligent efforts, pin and wither away into a weak and shaken constitution, with pale countenance and despair marked on the forehead; utterly devoid of things once their delight?

How many a rising genius in medicine or any other literary pursuit, has been driven from once bright, hopeful and manly prospects, to drag out an interminable life of disappointment and penury, whose every aspect has driven its thousands to the abuse of the Coffee-house, the Club-room, the Theatre, the House for many and intelligent-

Handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is extremely faint and illegible due to the low contrast and fading of the ink. It appears to be a continuous paragraph of text, possibly a letter or a report, but the specific words and sentences cannot be discerned.

games, and what invariably  
persuades all, the interesting  
draught.

The passions have  
a very great control over  
the body, either exhilarating  
or depressing.

Love which was im-  
planted in the human breast  
for honorable purposes,  
sometimes becomes a disease,  
creating sighing, unkeful-  
ness, perpetual talking or  
taciturnity, or it may produce  
Dyspepsia, hysteria, hypochon-  
driasis, fever, and madness.

The last has occasionally pro-  
duced suicide.

I have known a num-  
ber of females who have fin-  
ed they and died from  
disappointment in their  
affections; when beside life



was most comfortable and agreeable: And I have repeatedly witness'd and examin'd a case of nymphomania in one of the hospitals of Baltimore, where the unfortunate victim - a young woman, acts the part of a disgusting and indecent idiot, foaming at the mouth, foam wild grimaces, and she most frequently places her hand upon those all others a female woman ought not to place it!

I have observ'd in the Lunatic Asylum of Randall's Island - East River New York, a great many young females, though very few males, who I am inform'd by the resident Physicians, have observ'd





to their passions, some from elegant life, and who now present the dull and languid aspect of disease and hopeless delirium and wild insanity.

Grief has a depressing influence, sometimes causing insensibility, syncope, asphyxia and apoplexy, or fever, loss of memory, grey hairs, premature appearance of cataplexy and madness.

Dissections of persons who have died of grief, show congestion and inflammation of the heart with rupture of its cavities. Grief often produces sleep, criminals are told after sleep soundly the night prior to executions.

The son of General Custine,

The first part of the report  
relates to the first year  
of the first year of the  
first year of the first year  
of the first year of the first year

The second part of the report  
relates to the second year  
of the second year of the  
second year of the second year  
of the second year of the second year

slept nine hours the night before he was led to the guillotine in Paris: and again the disciples slept while the Saviour prayed.

<sup>can</sup> Fear was placed in men to guard him from evil - to protect him under many circumstances: but it sometimes becomes erected to morbid actions producing tremors, frequent pulse et respirations, Globus hystericus, pale countenance, diarrhoea, aphonia, few convulsions, mania, epilepsy et death.

It has a remarkable influence over the hair, sometimes causing it to stand on an end as if on an insulated stool, or like the fabled



procurer, or converting  
 it suddenly into a gray and  
 white and again a great  
 "falling off": many instances  
 of the effects of fear could  
 be stated but the following  
 being at joint I take the  
 privilege of penning it.

A farmer of Pennsylvania  
 named, as we meet in a  
 northern periodical, encoun-  
 tered a copper head serpent  
 on a morning while work-  
 ing in his field, which  
 he immediately destroyed  
 without any injury to himself,  
 and as he supposed at the  
 time; in the course of the  
 morning he took up from  
 the field his son's nest which  
 had been thrown down with  
 his own, in mistake though  
 unobserved by himself: he



had not proceeded far towards the house before he felt uncommonly tight and by the time he reached the house his feelings were excited to most alarming fears that he had been bitten by the aforesaid creature; he in this dilemma and inquietude supposed that he had undoubtedly been fatally bitten, and accordingly he expanded more and more as he thought on the serious affair, he next felt intolerably tight and the farmer swooned away in despair, sending for the whole staff of physicians of the neighbourhood, who were quite as much perplexed as





The imaginary patient, and finding no appreciable cause or wound to create such alarming symptoms, they retired in consultation. When among the rest of his family, his son came in to take an affectionate leave of his sire who on beholding him clad in his own large nest made of the same material as the one that would not fit his swollen body, he forthwith recollected himself and saw his mistake which being corrected left him free from all anxiety, with a grateful smile of astonishment at his consummate folly which might have proved fatal.



65

Tongue has a marked influence over the body producing preternatural determination to the head, tumescence of the vessels of the face & eyes, increase of Saliva, Suppression of Speech, Subcultur, epistaxis etc

Joy is an emotion desirably to be desired, but when exalted in some individuals it produces pain in the forehead. There are instances of death being produced by excessive joy. The son of the famous Leibnitz died from this cause, upon his opening an old chest, and unexpectedly finding in it a large quantity of Gold. Pope Leo died

*[Faint, mirrored handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is illegible due to fading and bleed-through.]*

of excessive joy upon hearing  
of a great calamity that had  
befallen the French nation.  
And it is well known, the  
door keeper of Congress,  
died of a apoplexy from  
joy on hearing the intel-  
ligence of the capture of  
Lord Cornwallis and his  
army during the war  
that made us a free and  
happy nation.

In fine, the mind  
has a most decided in-  
fluence over the body and  
especially when disease  
supervenes upon its inque-  
tude.

But on the other hand  
there are states of such in-  
tense abstraction, that  
the body seems perfectly  
shielded from all ordinary



erecting causes of disease.  
How many inmates of Lunatic  
Asylums, go unharmed  
after the greatest and repeated  
depression?

But again if mental  
attention causes some  
bodily affections, may it  
not cure some? Will it  
not be acknowledged that  
the contemtable absurdities  
of Astrology, of Superstition,  
of Charms and mysterious  
nothings in the form of  
amulets, of bags, of ab-  
racadabras and every thing  
else that the old ladies  
cungr up, do good in em-  
ancipating the patient from des-  
pair to healthful hope, and  
this sometimes after the whole  
assault of the material  
medicine, has proved





unnatural, or been abused which I suspect is too frequently the case.

Mr Hunter if I mistake not, directed a patient who had paralysis of one of his lower extremities and wholly unable to bend the knee, to be placed on a table, with the lower limb hanging over it, and to will to move the member.

At first no motion could be produced but after repeated attempts the will seemed to gain power and by its exertion alone the limb could be moved.

The influence of the mind - of mental manifestations in causing and curing disease, is altogether too much disregarded in medicine.



Now I take the opposite  
of the question, id est, the  
influence of matter on  
mind or brain et nerv.

There are a thousand  
varying states of things around  
and within our own brain-  
stem, that affect the mind -  
a determination of blood  
to the head not caused by  
emotion - not a reflex action -  
meningitis, phrenitis, tumors,  
inflammations, ramollissement,  
effusions into ventricles, com-  
pression - all, all influence  
the mind to an exalted  
extent and too frequently  
cause death.

Various states of nearly  
all the diseases acting on  
the medulla spinalis and  
thence to the brain, are the



fruitful cause of many nervous diseases. That flesh is heir to.

Who has not felt the enervating effects of alcoholic beverages, acting primarily on the brain, disposing to mental effort, to languidness, or elevating the respondent to pleasant forgetfulness of past ills.

Music has a thrilling effect on the mind.

— like the sweet south  
That breaths upon a bank of violets,  
Stealing and giving odour.

Music has a most salutary effect on the sick either of mind or body. Luther often calmed his depressed spirits with his flute, and he declared it to be one of his greatest comforts.

Handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is extremely faint and illegible due to the low contrast and fading of the ink. It appears to be a continuous paragraph of cursive handwriting.

In all well regulated hos-  
 pitals for the reception of  
 the melancholic and insane,  
 music forms one of the prin-  
 cipal remedial means, in  
 fact it is second in impor-  
 tance, for while it drenches  
 the shower or the ordinary  
 bath gently constrains the  
 obdurate, this drenches them  
 out of all their their troubles  
 and engages the listening  
 ear to its sweet tones.

It seems an especial  
 blessing designed by high  
 Heaven for the blind, for  
 while I shut out from  
 things I see they pass  
 seemingly happy many  
 hours that would otherwise  
 hang as a burden over  
 them: and I think some of  
 the most melodious, <sup>I have ever listened to</sup> was from this class





'By the sweet power of music: Thenforth poet-  
 did feign that Orpheus drew trees, stones and floods;  
 Since nought so stockish, hard and full of rage  
 But music for the time doth change his nature.  
 The man that hath no music in himself,  
 Nor is not moved with concord of sweet sounds,  
 Is fit for treasons, stratagems, and spoils;  
 The motions of his spirit are dull as night,  
 And his affections dark as Erebus:  
 Let no such man be trusted.

Last on this head - The  
 varying states of the atmosphere  
 have a decided influence on  
 the brain - The clear and sub-  
 sorious exhilarate and make  
 cheerful and happy - The  
 lowering and dense depress  
 all around, hence the  
 flow of kindred spirits in  
 the country while the pent-  
 up in towns and especially  
 very large cities are apt-



to be nervous, indolent and  
neuruletic, especially if the  
mind is already acting in-  
juriously on the body.

A striking cause  
of the difference in quality and  
quantity with full flows of  
spirits, between Parisians  
and Londoners, is the exten-  
sion from promenades, gardens  
institutes and boulevards of  
the former, which are almost  
continually thronged with  
pedestrians and others in  
quest of amusement; while  
the latter are pent up in the  
smoking streets of dense  
London having no room for  
anything but shops and  
warehouses.

This is bad policy and  
our own city has imitated  
too much this example.



Philadelphia et New York  
 are far our superiors in  
 this respect, and often  
 have I in walking in the cool  
 of the afternoon, through  
 their respective parks and  
 squares amused at the many  
 promenaders, many of whom  
 it is true are of the lowest  
 walks in life, but for  
 whom principally they are  
 most needed, yet these squares  
 are ample enough for  
 all to enjoy the pure air  
 of kind <sup>and</sup> heaven, unmolested,  
 and here our children  
 by hundreds in sports play  
 - the best physic for them.

I reiterate I have often while  
 this walking, sadly lamented  
 the want in Baltimore and  
 even now parks ought to be  
 formed in the very center of



15  
The city in defiance of util-  
itarianism.

Mr. Burke in pleading  
for English Parks which  
the utilitarians of the day  
proposed to transfer to some  
temporary convenience  
or wisely policy, very  
wisely called them

"The Lungs of the City"

Thus all unnatural  
states of the atmosphere  
depress the nervous sys-  
tem and imper the entire  
organization; how frequently  
has the student of this palace  
we inhabit - gone to his  
quarters depressed in spirit  
and wholly unable to accom-  
plish his desires concerning  
his studies until exhausted  
nature is resuscitated by the  
embrace of dull sleep.





16

The depressing influence  
of a vitiated atmosphere  
is well exhibited in the  
case of the lamented <sup>14</sup>Fulton.  
I believe not know-  
ing the exact diagnosis of  
his physicians one of whom  
was his honored teacher, and  
an ornament to the medical  
profession, that the dis-  
secting room proved his  
untimely death, for well  
as I remember the assid-  
uity and untiring zeal  
with which he manipulated  
his last subject - on these  
remains, alone interesting  
to the physician, he lingered  
for some two or three weeks,  
not willing to yield to the  
weakness of his already  
depressed constitution.

And when he remembered

The following is a list of the names of the persons who have been admitted to the office of the Secretary of the Board of Education, since the first meeting of the Board, on the 1st of January, 1852. The names are given in the order in which they were admitted, and are taken from the minutes of the Board.

1. Mr. J. C. Smith  
2. Mr. W. H. Jones  
3. Mr. T. A. Brown  
4. Mr. R. M. White  
5. Mr. S. P. Green  
6. Mr. D. K. Black  
7. Mr. F. L. Gray  
8. Mr. G. B. Hall  
9. Mr. H. C. King  
10. Mr. J. D. Lee  
11. Mr. M. E. Clark  
12. Mr. N. O. Scott  
13. Mr. P. Q. Adams  
14. Mr. R. S. Baker  
15. Mr. T. U. Carter  
16. Mr. V. W. Evans  
17. Mr. X. Y. Foster  
18. Mr. Z. A. Gibson  
19. Mr. B. C. Hill  
20. Mr. D. E. Jones  
21. Mr. F. G. King  
22. Mr. H. I. Lee  
23. Mr. J. K. Smith  
24. Mr. L. M. White  
25. Mr. N. O. Brown  
26. Mr. P. Q. Green  
27. Mr. R. S. Black  
28. Mr. T. U. Gray  
29. Mr. V. W. Hall  
30. Mr. X. Y. King  
31. Mr. Z. A. Lee  
32. Mr. B. C. Smith  
33. Mr. D. E. White  
34. Mr. F. G. Brown  
35. Mr. H. I. Green  
36. Mr. J. K. Black  
37. Mr. L. M. Gray  
38. Mr. N. O. Hall  
39. Mr. P. Q. King  
40. Mr. R. S. Lee  
41. Mr. T. U. Smith  
42. Mr. V. W. White  
43. Mr. X. Y. Brown  
44. Mr. Z. A. Green  
45. Mr. B. C. Black  
46. Mr. D. E. Gray  
47. Mr. F. G. Hall  
48. Mr. H. I. King  
49. Mr. J. K. Lee  
50. Mr. L. M. Smith  
51. Mr. N. O. White  
52. Mr. P. Q. Brown  
53. Mr. R. S. Green  
54. Mr. T. U. Black  
55. Mr. V. W. Gray  
56. Mr. X. Y. Hall  
57. Mr. Z. A. King  
58. Mr. B. C. Lee  
59. Mr. D. E. Smith  
60. Mr. F. G. White  
61. Mr. H. I. Brown  
62. Mr. J. K. Green  
63. Mr. L. M. Black  
64. Mr. N. O. Gray  
65. Mr. P. Q. Hall  
66. Mr. R. S. King  
67. Mr. T. U. Lee  
68. Mr. V. W. Smith  
69. Mr. X. Y. White  
70. Mr. Z. A. Brown  
71. Mr. B. C. Green  
72. Mr. D. E. Black  
73. Mr. F. G. Gray  
74. Mr. H. I. Hall  
75. Mr. J. K. King  
76. Mr. L. M. Lee  
77. Mr. N. O. Smith  
78. Mr. P. Q. White  
79. Mr. R. S. Brown  
80. Mr. T. U. Green  
81. Mr. V. W. Black  
82. Mr. X. Y. Gray  
83. Mr. Z. A. Hall  
84. Mr. B. C. King  
85. Mr. D. E. Lee  
86. Mr. F. G. Smith  
87. Mr. H. I. White  
88. Mr. J. K. Brown  
89. Mr. L. M. Green  
90. Mr. N. O. Black  
91. Mr. P. Q. Gray  
92. Mr. R. S. Hall  
93. Mr. T. U. King  
94. Mr. V. W. Lee  
95. Mr. X. Y. Smith  
96. Mr. Z. A. White  
97. Mr. B. C. Brown  
98. Mr. D. E. Green  
99. Mr. F. G. Black  
100. Mr. H. I. Gray

17  
with his accustomed smile  
sun brightening his brow,  
and with book and dissec-  
ting case under his arm,  
to me while standing at the  
door of the Preparation room  
"Well Lester I have got through  
my subject at last and  
I don't feel so well as I  
would wish, little did I  
think that he was destined  
in the short space of about  
one week, to fall through  
young as he, with the in-  
terests of medical study and  
science, not only as a most-  
promising young gentleman  
but a studious anatomist  
and aspirant for medical  
knowledge of which he  
possessed a very respectable  
share.

Long will the memory



of Robert Fulton, be cherished  
by many who knew him  
in the halls of the Univer-  
sity, and I know that many  
will acquiesce with me in  
wishing his immortal part  
joy and felicity - forevermore  
in Elysian bowers with  
Nature's God, the study through  
which, to whom cut him  
continually assunder and  
numbered him with the  
Dead!

I shall now close  
what little I can write, for  
want of time and paper with  
some of the most prominent af-  
fections of my Subject.

The various traumatic  
lesions of the brain and its en-  
velopes meningeae or osseae



frequently elucidating many interesting physiological facts I must needs pass over in silent acquiescence as it is now beyond the eleventh hour with me.

Therefore I take up the physician's proven and common with.

Inflammation of the Dura Mater or this and the arachnoid.

This very rarely happens as an idiopathic disease, but is usually the result of injury.

The symptoms are pain in the head, restlessness, sleeplessness eyes painful, rigors, nausea or vomiting and lately delirium convulsions or coma superven.

Inflammation of the Dura Mater sometimes occurs in

*[The page contains several paragraphs of extremely faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the paper. The text is mirrored and difficult to decipher.]*



80  
Connection with otitis or other  
rheum

This disease generally occurs  
in irregular circumscissile  
patches of great or less size  
and many beautiful arbores-  
cent lines are observed and  
the inner surface is covered  
with small masses of lymph.

Strachwitz is a vesicular  
affection and I doubt if it  
is ever diagnosed uncom-  
municated with the other meningis

Its symptoms are all nearly  
the same as the former

But inflammation of  
the Pia Mater is of frequent oc-  
currence though often combined

This is ushered in by no uniform  
symptoms but the most  
common is long continued  
general convulsions, the  
convulsions recur and at -



length end in corner. Again it commences sometimes with hemorrhagic exudation at Seru-  
 orey; and considering the intimate juxtaposition of this tunic and the grey mat-  
 ter the seat of mental manifes-  
 tation, Delirium, often violent, and continued is stated by most writers to accom-  
 pany and indicate inflammation of the membranes and especially those in im-  
 mediate contact with the substance of the brain.

The appearances after death are conspicuous vessels filled with fluid blood. Sanguineous effusions are often seen pre-  
 senting ecchymoses in some parts. Sometimes there is an effusion of pus on the entire surface and occasionally can-



ing ulceration down to the  
 cerebral substance proper, by  
 its acrier character; however  
 this is rare. Tubercles are  
 sometimes found on the surface  
 of the pia mater causing  
 great irritation.

Phrenitis general in-  
 flammation of the brain and  
 its membranes presents  
 two distinct periods marked  
 by peculiar symptoms. In  
 the first the period of excitement  
 we have pain of the head, deeply  
 seated and extending over  
 a large portion of it,  
 a sense of constriction, throbb-  
 ing of the temporals, wild  
 and brilliant aspect, con-  
 tracted pupils, preternatural  
 sensibility to external things  
 restlessness, violent delirium



paroxysms of general convulsion, parched at dry skin, frequent at hard pulse, furred white tongue, thirst nausea and constipation. These symptoms are not found in every case but the affection may be ushered in in three or four different modes

Andral says that he has observed a few striking instances of inflammation of the brain when the first sign was the sudden supercession of aphonia.

These signs continue for ten or fourteen hours or 3 days and are succeeded by others indicating the second stage <sup>of</sup> the Period of Collapse. These are the result of the accidents of inflammation in all probability; the patient now





Remittent fever, which, from the hepatic complications with which it is attended, has been called bilious remittent and bilious fever, is a disease which occurs more or less throughout all parts of the United States and is endemic in the marshy districts of all hot climates during the summer and Autumnal months. Remittent fever is intermediate between intermittent and continued fever, it is subject to exacerbations and remissions. The onset of the disease is sometimes preceded for a day or two by slight headaches, nausea, bitter taste in the mouth, furred tongue, languor and a general feeling of discomfort. The formal commencement of the disease, is nearly always ushered in by a slight chill, which continues for an hour or two, when it is succeeded by an increased temperature of the

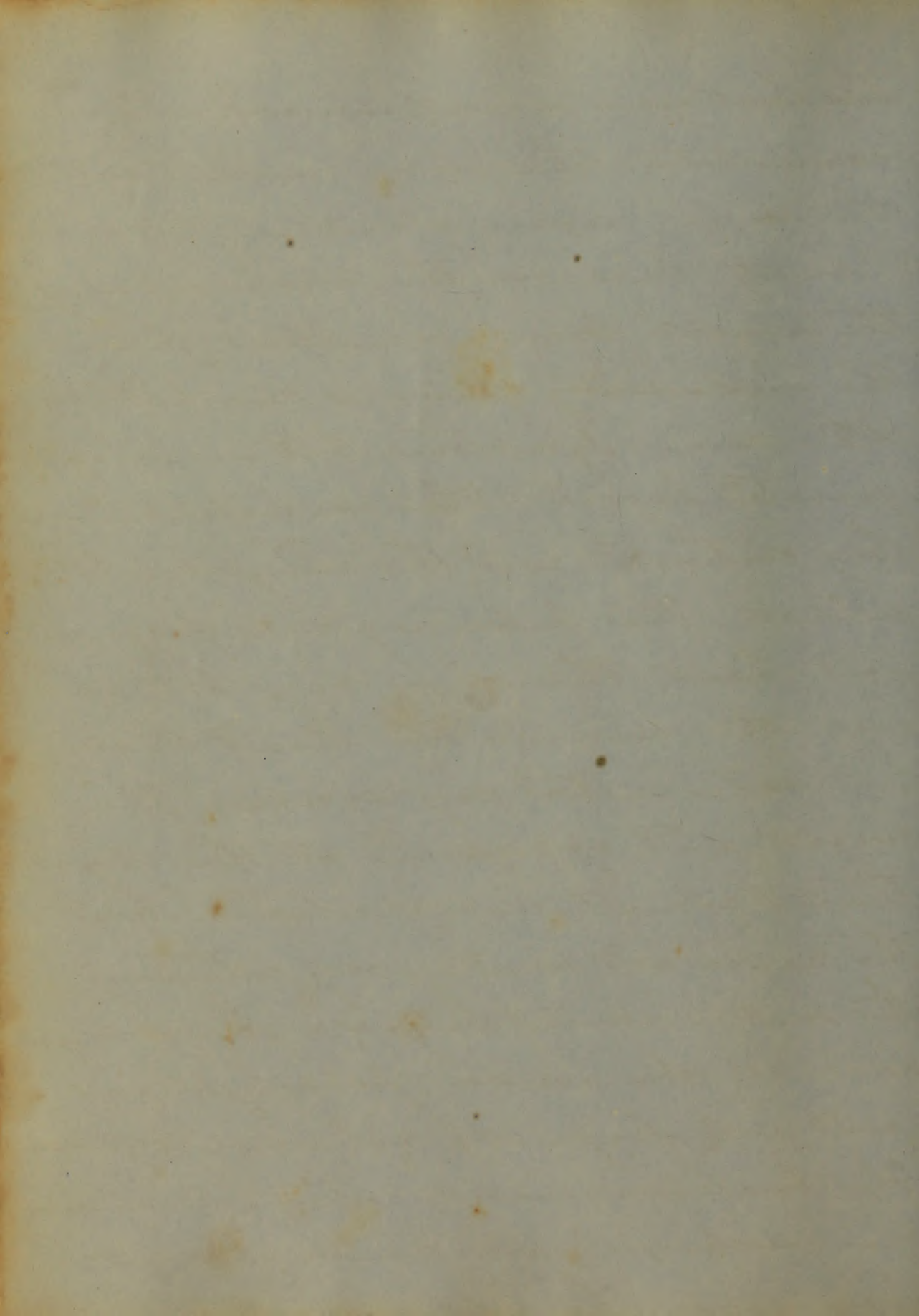


whole surface, dry and contracted skin,  
 flushed face, suffused eyes, pain in the  
 head back and limbs, pain and oppression  
 at the epigastrium, a sense of fulness at  
 the hypochondria, furred tongue with  
 red tip and edges, nausea and vomiting,  
 the matter vomited being of a greenish or  
 yellow colour, great thirst, an accelerated  
 pulse, seldom hard, costive bowels generally  
 urine small in quantity and high coloured  
 and great restlessness and watchfulness  
 There appears after some days a yellow tinge  
 of the skin, which extends to the conjunctiva  
 of the eye. The exacerbation continues from eight  
 to twelve hours, when a remission takes place, at  
 which time a slight perspiration sometimes breaks  
 out over the body and the patient falls into  
 a refreshing sleep, but oftener the skin  
 continues dry and the patient restless  
 during the remission. The remission con-  
 tinues for a longer or shorter time  
 according to the severity of the case



3

The heat again gradually increases, and an exacerbation takes place marked with the same degree of intensity, or increased severity. Such are the phenomena of the simple form of remittent fever. The inflammatory form is marked by the same symptoms, but in an aggravated degree. The exacerbations are long continued and the remissions less distinct. The pulse is quick frequent and hard, the skin very hot and dry, the pain in the head back and extremities very severe. The weight and oppression at the epigastrium almost insupportable, and the nausea and vomiting very distressing the matter vomited being of a green or yellow colour. An aversion from light and sound and frequently delirium is present. The bowels are generally costive and when open discharge with tenesmus and griping. The discharges when



procured by the agency of medicine  
 are dark coloured tenacious and  
 offensive. In the course of the disease the  
 skin assumes a greenish yellow colour  
 how unless the intensity of the disease  
 be diminished by appropriate treatment  
 the exacerbations continue to increase  
 in severity. The <sup>skin</sup> becoming cold  
 and covered with a cold clammy per-  
 spiration, the pulse becoming more  
 frequent and weak, and ultimately  
 death closes the scene. But it is not so  
 in the simple form of remittent fever,  
 nor in the severer form when timely  
 and vigorously treated. When then first  
 the pulse becoming slower and less  
 frequent and the skin to grow cooler,  
 and the pain in the head back and  
 extremities begins to abate. The paroxysm  
 is shorter and as it declines the skin becomes  
 softer and more moist. The remissions become  
 more distinct and finally an intermission





takes place, and convalescence follows. In the simple form of ~~hectic~~ there takes place an exacerbation followed by a remission once in every twenty four hours, but in the inflammatory form the remissions are sometimes so slight that they can scarcely be perceived. The type is generally that of the double tertian, in which there occurs a paroxysm and remission every day, but the paroxysm of one day differs from that of the next and of the preceding day in severity or other circumstances. The usual duration of the disease is from nine to fifteen days, but the patient may get well in a few days or the disease may run on for several weeks. It is not uncommon to see cases protracted beyond the tenth or twelfth day and assuming what has been called the typhoid stage of bilious fever. Here the periodicity



which characterises the disease is almost destroyed. The pulse is small and hurried. The tongue through effort few and smooth red and dry or covered over like the teeth and lips with foul sores, the stomach loses its irritability and the vomiting ceases, the stools are dark, and meteorism occasionally shows itself. There is muttering delirium or a disposition to heavy stupor or coma, the countenance is dull, there is subcutaneous tenderness, and great prostration of strength. Such cases continue sometimes for several weeks, their average duration however is about fifteen or twenty days. The pathological lesions are various.

The indications of disease are said to be detected oftener in the stomach and liver than in any other organs. The stomach in a large majority of instances is found injected, with increased redness and sometimes thickening and soft-



ending of the membrane. The liver  
 is generally found flabby and of a bronze  
 colour. The lesions of the liver are consid-  
 ered to constitute the anatomical  
 characteristic of the disease. The  
 spleen is almost always enlarged and dark  
 coloured. The mucous follicles, called  
 the glands of Brunner, of the duodenum,  
 have been found enlarged. The glands  
 of Peyer are commonly found free from  
 any well marked morbid alteration  
 but in protracted cases they have  
 been found diseased. The brain and  
 lungs are very often found con-  
 gested and presenting indications  
 of inflammation, but these lesions are  
 considered to be only accidental compli-  
 cations

Congestive remittent fever may be fully  
 developed from the commencement, at other  
 times and this is more commonly the case



The first paroxysm does not differ very essentially from that of simple remittent fever. There is one main peculiarity, which is an effusion of sweat without experiencing it. When the congestive form of bilious fever attacks suddenly it is apt to assume a peculiarly malignant form and to end speedily in death. The skin is cold and covered with a cold clammy sweat. The pulse is generally weak and fluttering.

Great irascibility of stomach is present with frequent painful and usually ineffectual efforts to vomit. The countenance shrunken and pale. There is some low muttering delirium. The patient in some cases does not complain at all but at other times we see the most severe suffering experienced by the patient, who often utters groans and loud cries.

Reaction takes place very feebly if at all. The remissions of <sup>congestive</sup> bilious fevers are





usually well defined and full of transient relief and hope. The return of the third fourth or fifth paroxysm generally carries off the patient. It is probable that the morbid cause by which the disease is produced, act primarily upon the nervous centre and deprave the energy of its action, giving rise in that way to all the other phenomena which characterise congestive fever. It has been doubted by some whether or not these cases of congestive disease could with propriety be called remittent fever, when they frequently run their course without exhibiting the slightest indication of febrile reaction, they are however produced by the same causes, and when the congestion is early removed, they assume all the characteristics and run the same course that simple bilious fever does, showing that these phenomena were only mask by the congestion that was present. Relapses are common



liable to take place from imprudence  
 in diet and too early exposure. It seems  
 that, when once the malarious poison  
 has been received into the system,  
 slight occasional causes may produce  
 the disease long afterwards. Various  
 chronic alterations of the Liver and Spleen  
 are frequently the consequence  
 of intermittent fever when long con-  
 tinued or often repeated. The Liver and  
 Spleen become enlarged and indurated  
 or both, and in many instances  
 changed in their intimate structure.  
 When these become moderate and extensive  
 the patient gradually becomes weak.  
 Tropical accumulations come on or diarrhea  
 or <sup>dyenteries</sup> sets in, the constitution is broken down  
 and finally death takes place. The functions  
 of the stomach and alimentary are for a long  
 time impaired after belous and requires prom-  
 ptness on the part of the patient to restore  
 them completely. After a severe attack



The patient sometimes loses hair, which is slowly replaced again if at all. The diagnosis in remittent fever is commonly easy, though sometimes it is difficult in the highly inflammatory form and in protracted cases, nevertheless by a careful study of the previous history of these cases and the circumstances by they are attended, we will generally be able to establish a complete pretty certain diagnosis. During the first week or two of the disease its remittent character is generally so decided as to leave but little doubt of its true nature. In the majority of cases too, the condition of the patient will be different from that of one having typhoid fever. There will be no recoloured eruption. Very rarely will the low muttering continuous delirium with the subultus tenaxum and fishing at imaginary objects be so well marked. The prognosis in congestive fever is always very grave. By judicious treatment early commenced with, the



milder forms of the disease, with distinct exacerbations and remissions, in which no tendency to disease of the more important organs, is shown, we may generally succeed in bringing the disease to a favourable termination, particularly where they occur in persons whose constitutions have not been broken down and who are not of undue flatulency. When rigorously treated from the commencement even the strongly marked inflammatory form seldom terminates fatally. Mild and short exacerbations, distinct remissions lasting long and accompanied with free perspiration, sleep during the remissions, the pulse becoming slower and less frequent, the discharges becoming more regular and healthy, and the postponement of the exacerbations beyond the regular time, are favourable symptoms when they show themselves in remittent fever.

The most common cause of remittent fever is a poison eliminated from the surface





of the earth, in the production of which heat and moisture combined seem to be the two essential requisites. Animal and vegetable decomposition have been ranked among the producing causes of the disease. Any of the occasional causes may bring on remittent fever in one whose system is predisposed to the disease. Great heat seems to be a predisposing cause.

General bloodletting should be had recourse to when the patient is seen early in the disease, before the fourth day, and the patient is of a plethoric habit, and the disease is attended with great arterial excitement and severe pain in the head, and the skin is hot and dry. But later in the disease we must be very cautious in the use of the lancet. Local bloodletting is applicable at any period the disease, when it is not contraindicated by the condition of the patient. In cases attended with pain in the head, distension at the epigastrium, pain in the back or in the hypochondria, local bloodletting may



be used along with general bloodletting when that is considered advisable, and alone when general bloodletting is not advisable.

Purgatives are almost always safe in remittent fever and seldom without much benefit being derived from their use.

Calomel and Blue-mass are the medicines generally preferred on account of their supposed peculiar action on the Liver, and for their efficacy in removing <sup>or correcting</sup> arrested and depressed secretions.

Purgation should not however be carried to excess. As a general rule two or three consistent stools in the day, will be sufficient, during the active period of the disease, and later one or two will be sufficient.

If there is intestinal irritation only the mildest laxatives should be used. The great antiperiodic, cinchona (or some of its preparations) should be used, during those to prevent the return of the paroxysm; quinine is now almost exclusively used for that purpose. The period



of remission is the most appropriate for the administration of that remedy. But should the periodicity of the disease not be well developed we must not refrain from the use of quinine on that account, for experience has shown that the administration of quinine in large doses, in such cases, is not followed by any aggravation of the febrile excitement, but it is said to have rather a sedative effect. Refrigerants are among the most valuable of our remedies and should be resorted to in all cases of high excitement, when the skin is universally hot and dry and prove agreeable to the patient. They should be avoided when any indication of inflammation within the thorax is present and when there is diarrhoea. Diaphoretics, such as nitrate of potash and small doses of ipecacuanha, have been much recommended, but are now not much used. Tea, or iced drinks acidulated or not should be



To be freely used when desired by the  
 patient, which generally prove the  
 best diaphoretics we can give. There  
 is a great degree of irritability in some  
 cases of bilious fever, this symptom may  
 very often be removed by bleeding from  
 the arm when this prudent, or  
 by cups or a blister over the epigastrium  
 Small portions of ice melted in the mouth  
 will often afford relief. Small doses of calomel  
 from three to half a grain suspended  
 in some simple mucilage have been  
 recommended. 50 grain of acetate lead  
 dissolved in a small quantity of water  
 given every hour or two, is said to have  
 removed the irritability of the stom-  
 ach, when every other remedy had faild.  
 The patients room should be kept  
 clean and cool and without light,  
 No food should be allowed to be taken by the  
 patient until the disease has been  
 subdued, and then only rice water or



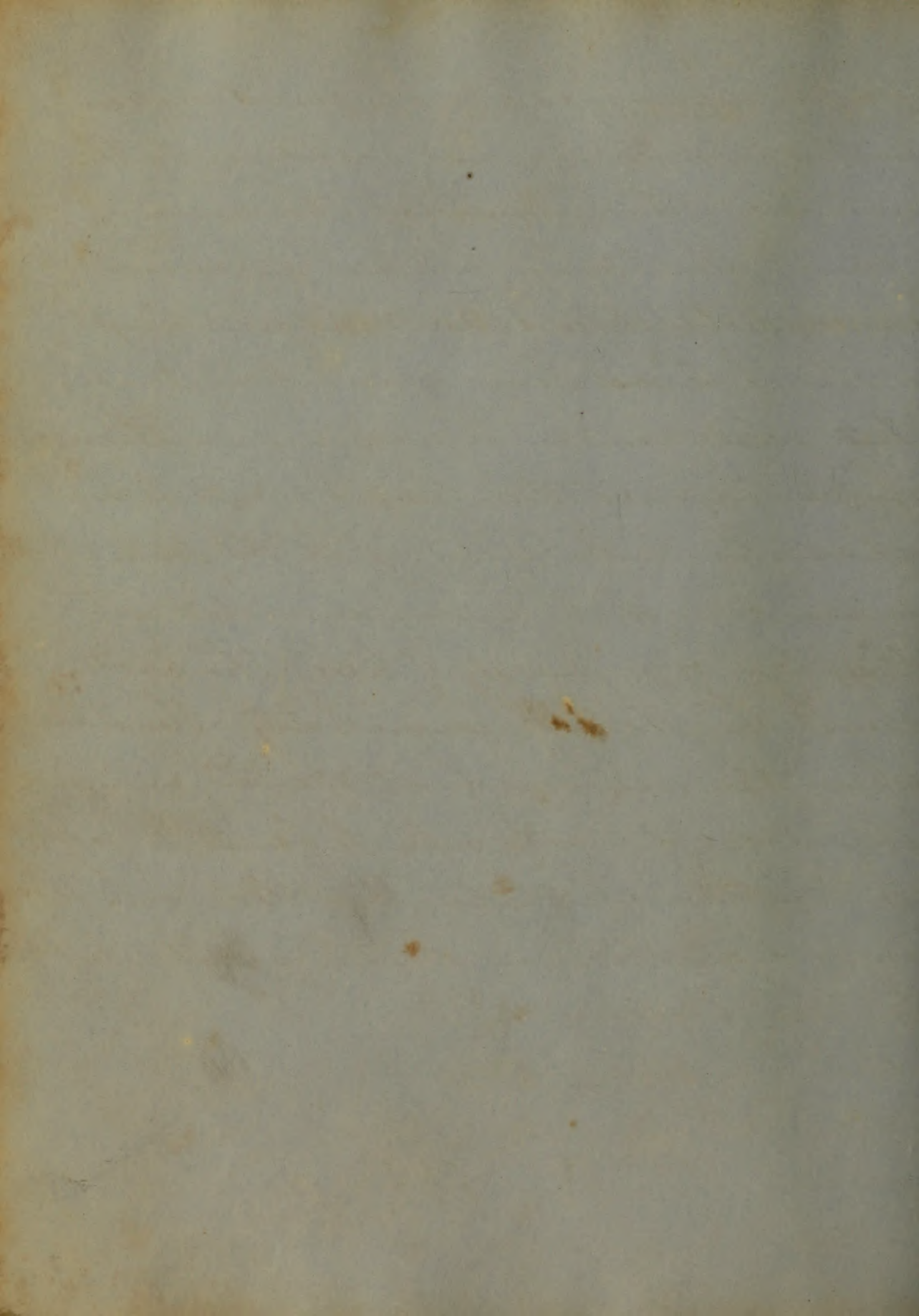


gradual in moderation. When the remittent  
 runs on to the typhoid stage, we can  
 only try to keep up the patient's strength  
 and remove or relieve any symptom of  
 great distress or danger that may occur. If diarrhea  
 be present it must be treated by opiate and astringent  
 injections. During convalescence  
 the patient should be kept from exposure  
 and fatigue, he should be very cautious  
 in his diet, which should be of the most  
 easily digested food, and he must resume  
 his customary diet, by degrees. In the  
 treatment of congestive fever, during the  
 chill we must endeavor to bring on reaction.  
 For this purpose the application of heat to the  
 surface and internal and external stimulants  
 are generally relied. The warm bath is  
 resorted to, or bags of hot sand or salt or bottles  
 filled with hot water are applied to the  
 extremities and sinapism to the abdomen.  
 Internal Stimulants may be used sometimes with  
 great advantage. Quinine must be given



freely, either alone or in combination with other medicines according to the nature of the nature of the case.

General bloodletting has been recommended in congestive bilious fever, and great benefit is said to ~~have~~ been derived from its use, but great caution is necessary in the use of the lancet, the finger should be kept upon the pulse and if it be found to sink or not to become developed after the loss of a quantity of blood, the blood should be stopped immediately. Sometimes when the vein is first opened only a few drops of blood will be found to escape but after a while the blood will flow in a full stream with great relief to the patient.



An Inaugural Dissertation  
On Inflammation  
Submitted to the Examination  
of the  
Provost Regents and Faculty of Physic  
of the  
University of Maryland  
for the  
Degree of Doctor of Medicine  
By

Basil Norris  
Of Fredericks Town

Maryland



# Inflammation

As many scientific, and most medical terms, have been derived from a real or imaginary resemblance to something previously existing and familiar, so the subject of our thesis, seems to have suggested to the founders of medical science, and framers of much of its nomenclature, the comparison to combustion or flame, either from the sensation or aspect of the part affected, hence its etymology from *inflammo* and *phlegmon*. It has been defined to be a condition of parts, having a tendency to morbid secretion, and alteration of structure with increased vascularity and sensibility, but no definition has been found sufficiently comprehensive to embrace all the varieties and apply to the diversified phases of this disease. The local symptoms characterizing it, have been universally acknowledged from the earliest ages to consist of redness, pain, heat, & swelling.





all of which, vary according to their location, and are modified by the diathesis of the individual in whom it may appear. Thus, in persons congenitally predisposed to scrofulous diseases, the inflammation will differ materially from that occurring in a man of robust habit and sound constitution. Before proceeding further, we deem it expedient to notice briefly the condition of the blood-vessels, previous to, & immediately preceding the inflammatory attack. Observers seem with unanimous consent, to have selected the unfortunate frog, as the subject of their investigations, in the web of whose foot are most satisfactorily seen, the interesting and beautiful phenomena, which have contributed so much to enlighten the professional mind, upon a subject exceedingly obscure. Intervening between the arteries and veins, is the capillary system of vessels, which are of uniform size, promiscuously anastomosing with each other, at different angles and presenting an appearance, very similar to the meshes



of a net, Now should the web of the frogs foot, in which they abundantly exist, be irritated by a pin or stimulating liquid, in obedience to the law, "ibi irritatio ibi affluxus" an increased quantity of blood is seen by the microscope to be determined to the part, from which its capillaries become distended, and in endeavouring to adapt themselves to the duty they are called on to perform, strongly contract upon their contents & force the blood with greater rapidity through their tubes, [which may be seen unaltered in the veins], but after the lapse of a short period, which is termed incubation, the healthy secretion of the tissue becomes suspended and the tone of the vessel having been exhausted it gradually yields to pressure, and dilates at a single point from which it diverges & becomes diffused according to the severity of the attack, Such is congestion, the constant harbinger of inflammation, but another phenomenon is now observed in the dilated tubes, the globules are seen sluggishly moving, and occasionally adhering to the sides of the vessel, from which they are detached by others in



4  
in the current, until finally the circulation becomes so tardy  
as to be unable to effect their removal, whilst others accu-  
mulating around the nucleus, form points of stagnation,  
then it is that phlegmasia has commenced.

Local symptoms. Redness. is a constant symptom  
of inflammation, & consequent upon an undue quantity  
of blood in the vessels of the inflamed structure, which  
becoming engorged by the influx, gradually lose their  
tone and dilating increase in calibre, to admit red  
particles in greater abundance, new tubes are also formed  
for their reception, a work which is accomplished with  
surprising rapidity, and productive of great vascularity  
in parts, which during health are but meagerly  
supplied, John Hunter, the pride of our profession, and  
to whom it is indebted for most of its knowledge on this  
subject, demonstrated the enlargement of the capillaries, by  
producing inflammation in one ear of a rabbit & injecting both  
from the aorta, thus, allowing an equal quantity to be sent to  
each, in this manner he found the vessels of the inflamed  
ear, to have been increased in diameter  $\frac{1}{3}$  beyond those of  
the sound ear. That globules are received into vessels which



did not in a healthy condition admit them, is manifest  
 from the appearance of an inflamed eye, for in ophthalmia  
 the transparency of the conjunctival portion of the globe is entirely  
 obscured by the circulation of red blood, where in health  
 it cannot be detected by the microscope, redness is  
 subject to great variety in shade, being sometimes of a  
 bright scarlet colour, as seen in acute inflammation  
 and during its earlier stages, again it is of a purple  
 hue, as in the chronic forms, and possessing a deep hue  
 but where a tendency to gangrene manifests itself  
 It also varies according to the type in which it may  
 exist, being widely diffused in iridopelitic inflammation  
 + circumscribed in some specific forms. its presence is  
 not an infallible sign, as it may be caused after  
 death, by the action of the capillary vessels, which do  
 not cease to contract, after the heart has failed to  
 perform its functions, but continue to empty the arteries  
 + produce engorgement of the viscera, particularly the  
 thoracic + abdominal, being most usually observed in  
 the lungs + spleen, The blood also gravitates to the most  
 dependent situations + red blotches frequently result from





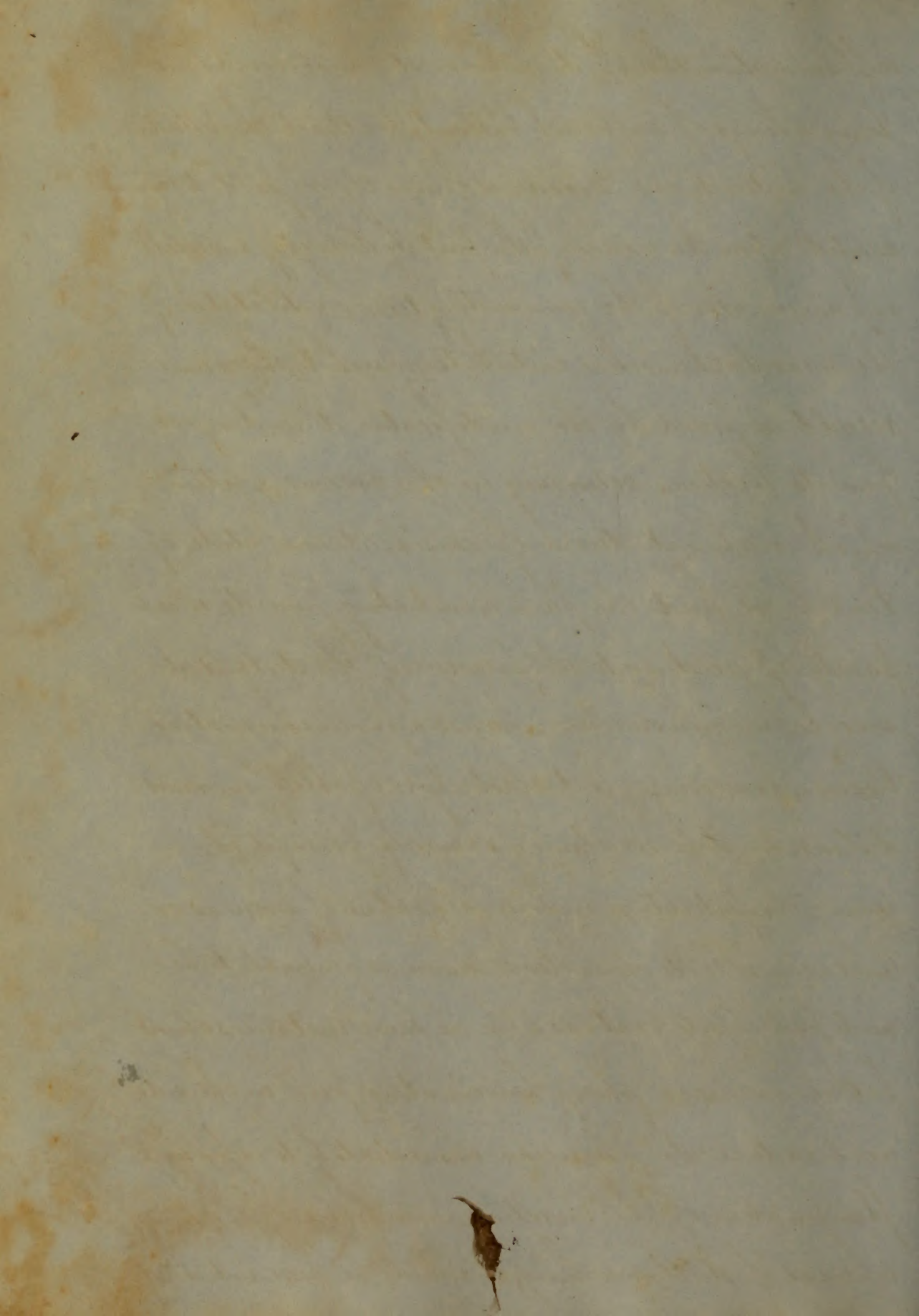
6  
the effusion of hematin through the coats of the vessels in  
incipient putrefaction; temporary redness may be produced  
to an eminent degree, independent of inflammation  
by mental or moral emotions, causing a transient  
suffusion of the cheeks, and great determination be  
made to the surface by violent exercise. Heat  
is most remarkable, in parts remotely situated from the  
heart & possessing the least temperature during health  
in inflammation of tissues adjacent to the <sup>centre of the</sup> circulation  
the increase is scarcely perceptible. It was supposed  
by Hunter to be solely dependent upon the natural  
warmth, existing in the augmented quantity of blood  
and many experiments were instituted for the purpose  
of corroborating his supposition, he inflicted a wound upon  
a dogs chest, & found the temperature remaining nearly  
the same after, as before the inflammation had been  
established, also in the gluteal muscles of an ass,  
& many other parts of the body, in which the increase was  
ascertained to be proportionate, with the distance <sup>from</sup> of the  
heart, after an operation for hydrocele a thermometer  
was applied close to the side of the testicle, the mercury



standing at  $93^{\circ}$ , after the tunica vaginalis had become  
inflamed, it rose  $6\frac{3}{4}^{\circ}$  in the scale, which however did  
not exceed the healthy standard of blood-heat, But  
says Mr Travers, who did not consider the test a just  
criterion, "the nerves measure the sensation, rather than  
the degree of heat, furnishing a very different scale  
from that of Farenheit & Raumer," and to prove the  
difficulty of estimating the temperature in that way  
he adds, the determination of blood to the capillaries  
producing the phenomenon of flushing, is attended by  
a distinct & burning sensation, of heat to the individual,  
yet not such as could be detected by the most del-  
icate thermometer, "The most plausible manner of  
accounting for it, is by Leibig's theory of calorification  
& the one adduced by himself as affording a reason for  
the preternatural warmth, in inflamed structures  
according to him the generation of heat is effected in the  
capillary system by an action between the oxygen of arterial  
blood & the elements of the tissues - carbon & hydrogen -  
causing combustion in fine, & consequently the evolution of  
caloric, which is therefore a necessary accompaniment of



inflammation, though it may exist unobserved, not being always of sufficient intensity to attract the attention of the individual. Pain is generally referred to tension exerted upon the nerves of the part by its engorged vessels, expansion also of the surrounding tissue & dilatation of the vessels themselves contribute much to the same result, as proved by the modification it undergoes from its location, occurring in the osseous system which is almost devoid of sensibility in a state of health, we find the pain excruciating, from its incapacity of yielding to the pressure of the distended vessels. in mucous membranes & parenchymatous tissues, possessing great elasticity & capable of enormous distension, it is sometimes scarcely perceptible giving the patient merely a sensation of soreness or uneasiness. Its character is known so generally to be modified by its seat, as to be in some instances almost pathognomonic, a sharp lancinating pain in the side will induce the physician immediately to infer inflammation of the investing membrane of the lungs, whereas if dull & aching, it would be more indicative



of the same condition in their substance or lining membrane if existing in the skin a tingling, creeping sensation will be felt by the patient, compared to the crawling of insects and called formication. Sometimes it is uniform & constant, more rarely it becomes irregular & even periodic, pain caused by inflammation is always aggravated by pressure, when the part is said to be tender; a fact which is exceedingly important as assisting us to form our diagnosis, between the truly inflammatory & that which is spasmodic a patient may be writhing under pain, & yet pressure does not aggravate but greatly mitigates his suffering, this we know if occurring over the region of the stomach to be dependent upon a spasmodic condition of its muscular fibres, & great relief is afforded by the same agent to those labouring under pain from the passage of a gall stone through the cystic or ductus communis choledochus, but the slightest pressure upon an inflamed organ causes intolerable anguish. - Swelling - also depends partly upon congestion of the blood-vessels, but a small portion only can be assigned to that cause, as it results





almost entirely from effusion into the interstices of the diseased tissue; a serous fluid is at first exuded from the tumid vessels, whose circulation having been arrested, seek to disburthen themselves by permitting the escape of their more aqueous constituent, into the areolar tissue, which from unremitting pressure deprives the integument of its healthy elasticity, in consequence of which, pitting & edema ensue; afterward the exudation of lymph, an albuminous matter takes place, transparent when first effused, but rapidly becoming opaque & assuming a consistence which increases to solidity, it is by this product of inflammation that reparative of tissue is effected, continuity restored & perforations prevented, owing to its susceptibility of organization vessels speedily form through its substance & establish union with the adjoining tissue, the time required for its production is variable, Dr Thomson noticed a distinct stratum covering a wound four hours after its infliction & organization has been effected in twenty-four, generally several days elapse before the occurrence of that phenomenon; Ford is sometimes



poured out in substance in acute inflammation and  
 rupture of minute vessels is not un frequent; pus  
 also classed among the products, it is thought to be  
 owing to the transudation of colourless corpuscles. The  
 presence of serum is not a certain symptoma of the  
 disorder, nor is the effusion of blood decisive, but  
 the exudation of coagulable lymph is an infallible  
 indication, the formation of pus, is an invariable  
 evidence of its having existed in some part of the  
 economy; but as it is capable of being transferred  
 to distant organs, through the circulation, we are not  
 always justified in assigning it to be the product  
 of an inflammatory condition of the seat in which it  
 may be discovered; the degree of tumidity is always  
 proportionate with the density of the structure in  
 which it occurs & may be independent of inflammation  
 as in cedema, from dropsical effusion, sceleratus and  
 iritis are examples of its absence. Constitutional.

Symptoms - When the inflammation has been of  
 sufficient intensity to disturb the system it becomes  
 manifest by fever, whose type varies according to the



stage to which the disease has progressed, Inflammatory fever which has received the technical name pyrexia from one of its most prominent symptoms - heat - accompanies the earlier stages of the disease, & is most constantly present in the more acute forms, its most obvious symptom is an increased action of the heart and arteries, indicated by a full frequent & hard pulse. But alone it is equivocal as the same condition may be caused from sudden emotion & violent exercise (which however is transient) the temperature of the surface is augmented admitting of great variation, from innumerable circumstances, such as the season, constitution of the patient & quantity of bed-clothing, the actual degree of heat is not to be correctly estimated by the sensations derived from feeling the part, which is sometimes disagreeably warm, when the thermometer will show the temperature to be several degrees below that of blood in health neither can the sensations of the patient be relied upon, for whilst one individual may be oppressed with heat, when the thermometer applied under the tongue proves it to range from 92 to 96, others



have been known to complain of chilliness at a tem-  
 perature of  $105^{\circ}$  as mentioned by Dr Thomson in his  
 lectures. The perspiration becomes suppressed causing  
 the dry & arid state of the skin, so constant in sym-  
 ptomatic fever. Dr Cullen referred it to a spasmodic  
 condition of the capillaries, a theory which he assigned  
 as the cause of all fevers. Some hold that all  
 the secretions are similarly affected, which they  
 endeavour to confirm by citing the arrest of discharge  
 from ulcers, the diminution in the quantity of  
 urine passed in febrile affections & by the dry & clammy  
 state of the mouth, from defective secretion of saliva.  
 Nausea, Anorexia, & Vomiting are supposed to result  
 from the same origin as consequent upon an alteration  
 of quantity & quality, of the gastric juice, the appearance  
 of the tongue, being fixed principally in the middle  
 and posterior part is another constant symptom and  
 in connection with the predominant signs enumerated  
 determine its existence. Inflammatory fever is  
 subject to great modification from the seat of the  
 inflammation, when occurring in the stomach

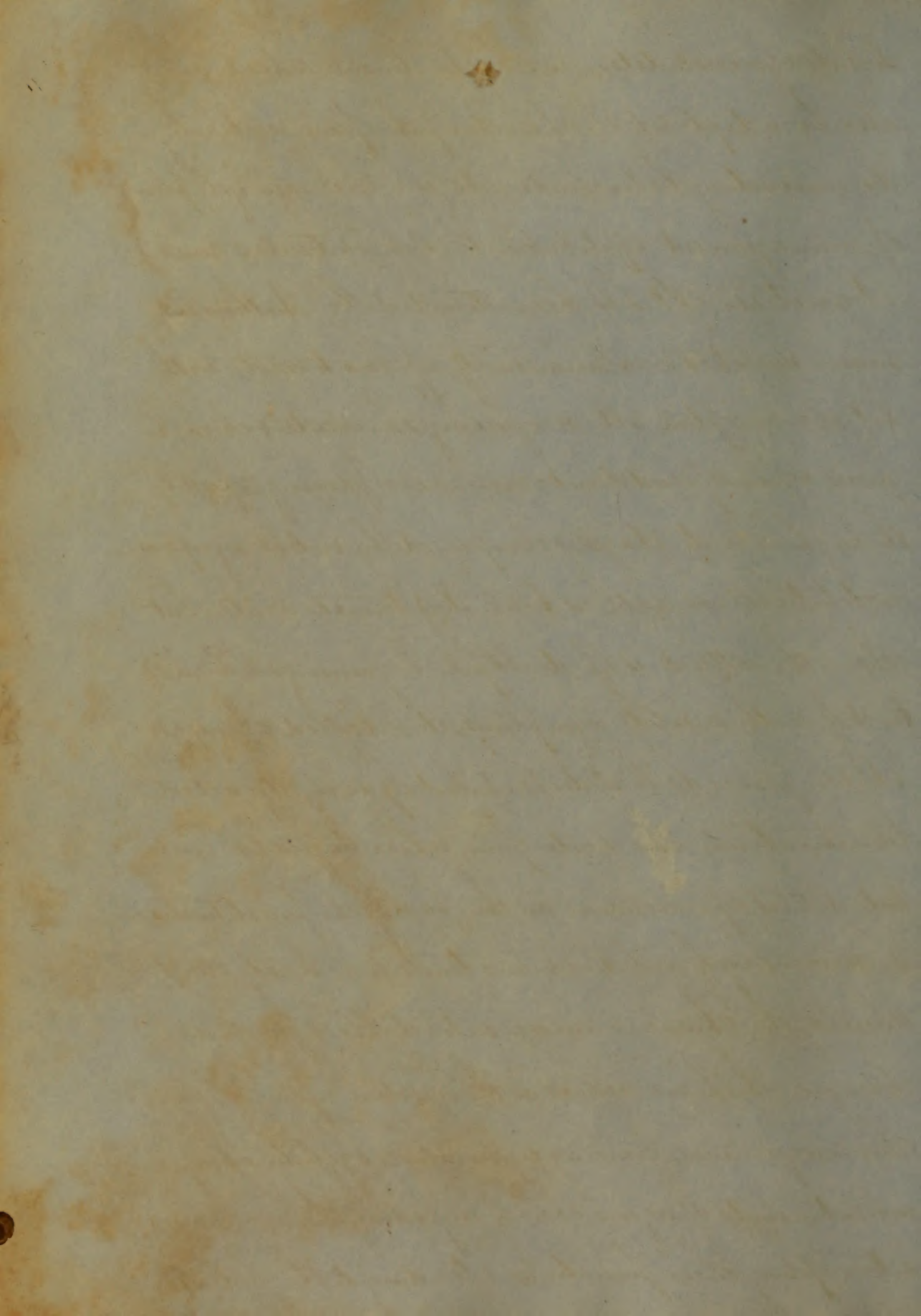




intestines & peritoneum the tendency of the fever is to assume the typhoid type, with great depression of the nervous system & heart's action, also when attacking persons of weak constitution, debilitated by the habitual use of spirituous liquors & long continued stimulus. Should inflammation proceed to suppuration, that event will be determined, by a peculiar set of symptoms, characterizing the hectic grade of fever, commencing with rigors & succeeded by flushes of heat, particularly on the cheeks, in the palms of the hand & soles of the feet, appearing generally in the evening. It may likewise proceed from any drain on the system as profuse discharges from chronic sores, in breast mothers suckling their infants, & in consumptive patients. When it destroys the tone of the system and depresses the powers of life, a full, rapid, but easily compressed pulse, with drowsiness, subsultus tendinum, & carphologia, denote typhoid fever & speedy dissolution. In inflammations attacking internal organs the Symplican is frequently left no other means than the constitutional symptoms, from which to form



his diagnosis & determine his treatment, which must also be adapted to the character of the fever, as clearly discriminating between the stages & designating the plan of management applicable to each particular case Varieties - It has been divided by Authors into many varieties & no unanimity appears to exist with but one exception, all recognising the acute & chronic forms, where of sudden occurrence & passing speedily through all its stages, accompanied by violent symptoms constitutional as well as local, it is termed acute, but when the attack is of doubtful beginning & advances tardily with mild symptoms, it is called chronic & slowly proceeds to a distant, but equally dreaded termination, The acute form whose sequelae excite but little apprehension on the part of the practitioner is more easily subdued and tends to a happy result whereas, the chronic is more intractable & produces changes, which are serious in their nature & fearful in their consequences, causing induration, agglutinating investments of organs, thereby impeding their motions interrupting their functions, & tending to the formation



of pus, & perforation, when attacking serous membranes, these forms, though differing in the severity of their symptoms, in the rapidity of their march & danger of their effects, are of the same species, opposite only in degree. Writers in their necessity for a term to designate an intermediate grade have adopted one which they call, sub-acute, a form which does not possess all the characteristics of the more violent kind, but manifest a disposition to run its course more quickly than the chronic & known by many of its symptoms. Active & passive are used by some authors to describe distinct forms, but they are objected to as bearing no perceptible difference between acute & chronic. Latent is applied to that type which stealthily attacks and secretly passes through the several stages, without giving any evidence of its presence so that the physician having been deprived of symptoms denoting an inflammatory action, is astounded at the extensive injury revealed by post-mortem examination.

Common & Specific. All persons are liable to common inflammations, that form which may result in any constitution, from the ordinary external causes, as the effects of



17  
cold, and applications of all irritating substances, mechanical & chemical, differing from the specific in as much as the latter requires for its production, a peculiar exciting cause, which is also capable of propagating its own species by contagion or infection. Small pox, scarlatina measles &c are examples, as likewise syphilis, which though having a similar tendency to the common, is different in its effects. The classification into healthy & unhealthy was adopted by Hunter, the former is that which issues in strong & sound constitutions, having a natural disposition to terminate in health without effecting detestable changes in its progress. the unhealthy is sluggish in its march, evincing no inclination to recovery, but tends to extensive diffusion.

Results. - Discrepancy of opinion has existed among pathologists with regard to the proper designation for the different stages of inflammation. Suppuration has been used by some, but objection is made to that appellation, as the malady does not end in every event, resolution & mortification being the only two terminations one in recovery the other in death results, events, effects &c are used according to the





fancy of the writer, & as all are effects we prefer the latter. When inflammation has been lighted up in a healthy person, its tendency is to resolution, which consists in the gradual recession of the disorder, nearly in the same manner in which it became developed, the circumference becomes paler, the pain diminishes, the heat slowly assumes the same temperature with the neighbouring tissue & the swelling partly subsides, but does not entirely disappear with the other local symptoms, remaining to be removed by absorption, a process which is gradually accomplished, requiring in some cases, a considerable time for its completion, the pulse becomes more compressible, the tongue assumes its natural colour, the appetite returns, & all the symptoms vanish, leaving the patient well, Exudation. But should the disease proceed despite the efforts of nature & medical skill, then the exudation (a term which we design to include all the matters effused, & severally treated of as separate results by some pathologists) follows, the escape of serous fluid is one of the earliest effects of inflammation & is invariably present in the earlier stages, from serous membranes it



sometimes takes place to a prodigious extent, forming the most formidable symptom with which the physician has to contend, as in the pleuritic cavity, which not infrequently becomes completely filled by it, compressing & incapacitating the lung at the point & sometimes extinction of life, the heart may be entirely dislodged from its situation & be felt to pulsate on the opposite side, from the same cause, also embarrassed in its motions and totally arrested in its functions, from effusion into the pericardium, a small quantity poured out beneath the arachnoid membrane & into the ventricles of the brain, will produce compression & give rise to coma in which manner death may close the scene, but its consequences, are often anticipated by the oxidation of coagulable lymph, supposed to consist of the fibrinous ingredient of the blood, slightly modified, which effectually prevents its destructive result, by producing adhesion of the membranes & closing the sac, in which case the inflammation derives its adjective from its effect & is called adhesive, Lymph whose properties were glanced at on a preceding page, though productive



of so many salutary changes in the economy, is not entirely  
 devoid of injurious events. In Rheumatism from its known  
 liability to be poured out upon the lining membrane of  
 the heart, it is always a source of apprehension on the  
 part of the scientific practitioner, who watches with del-  
 iberance & anxiety for the first intimation when such an  
 event is likely to ensue, that he may be ready to oppose  
 its transudation with the whole potency of his skill,  
 for the deposition of the smallest beads, upon the  
 edges of the valves, by opposing an impediment to the  
 circulation, gives origin to a series of symptoms, equally  
 fatal as alarming, nowhere is the wise provision of  
 nature more beautifully illustrated than in the  
 immunity given to mucous membranes, where the  
 smallest effusion, by agglutinating contiguous surfaces  
 would be most uncompromising to life, but sad to  
 relate, this in common with all rules, has at least one  
 lamentable exception, which consists in the effusion  
 of lymph, within the larynx & trachea, whose accumula-  
 tion, to often baffles all medical skill & betrays  
 one half of those in whom it occurs, a variety of



dysmenorrhœa, supposed to prevent conception is attended  
 with a fibrinous secretion & whole casts of the uterus  
 have been extruded through the vagina, some doubt  
 however exists as to its fibrinous nature. In violent  
 inflammation with great distension of the vessels  
 blood oozes through the coats, which may become  
 ruptured from excessive tension, causing its escape in  
 substance into the textures, an event which is enume-  
 rated as one of the effects. The next step in the march  
 of our subject is - Suppuration - or formation of pus  
 which is supposed to be secreted through the walls of  
 the capillaries, not directly as such, but produced by  
 the changes which it afterward undergoes, it is  
 formed from all the constituents of the blood & in  
 the emphatic language of Dr Watson "pus is altered  
 blood" no destruction of tissue is implied in its  
 production as might be inferred from the presence  
 of abscesses in cellular tissue, resulting from the  
 suppuration having passed into ulceration, sloughs,  
 popularly called 'cores' consisting of tough fibrinous  
 concretions are calculated to convey the same.





impression, When the inflammation is acute the trans-  
 ition into suppuration is to be expected especially in loose  
 cellular tissue, after the inflammatory condition has  
 existed for a considerable time the pain becomes throbbing  
 & accords with the pulsations of the arteries, redness,  
 pain & swelling diminish in degree, & the symptomatic  
 fever is succeeded by the hectic, the patient being  
 alternately attacked with chilliness & flushes of heat  
 then, we know that the formation of pus has com-  
 menced, the tumour becomes softer, elevated in the  
 middle or most dependent portion & communicating  
 a sense of fluctuation when pressed upon, the skin  
 becomes nearly transparent & finally yields to the  
 continued process of absorption, giving exit to its con-  
 tents, but when it occurs beneath dense, inelastic  
 structures, as in the palm of the hand, if the surgeon  
 does not assist its escape, burrowing supervenes,  
 extending the pus to a fearful extent, Ulceration  
 consists in the softening & removal of successive  
 laminae of tissue, commencing from the surface and  
 producing an excavation known as the ulcer, excavation



is often the first step in the progress of its formation the integument becomes inflamed, loses its vitality & peels away, leaving the subjacent parts raw & exposed with numerous red eminences of great sensibility and bleeding from the slightest irritation, extending its surface, the adjoining texture is inflamed and painful in proportion to the character of the ulcer which extends with various degrees of rapidity, according to the constitution of the patient, predispositions and previous habits of life. In persons enjoying good health, having indulged in the good things of life with moderation the inflammation rarely arrives at this stage, should it however, by possibility have progressed thus far Nature seldom permits it to continue its incursions long, lymph is secreted more rapidly than absorption or removal is effected, and the restoration of disintegrated parts is accomplished by granulation or the "second intention" Should the patient be so unfortunate as to have inherited a stremous diathesis or be paralyzed in the energies of his system by the baneful influence of mercury



im skillfully administered, the ulceration will assume a most obstinate tendency to proceed, regardless of all remedies to check it, continuing to eat away the adjoining textures, with a gnawing pain, characterizing the phagademic variety, when large portions of the diseased part, lose their vitality and come away together it is said to be a sloughing ulcer, when hardened around its edges, of a pale ashen appearance, with but little discharge, sluggish in its march.

almost stationary in its progress, it is termed indolent. the reverse of which is denoted by excess of action, in the vessels, which throw out exuberant granulations requiring to be destroyed to promote the healthy process, a form which is termed by some, the fungous ulcer, vulgarly "proud flesh" Many others are recognised by Surgeons, as the entable, fistulous, measles &c M. Hunter attributed it to absorption holding, that the tissue feeling its want of vitality becomes absorbed, by its own lymphatics, the arguments adduced in opposition to it are numerous. In the first place, absorption is less active during



inflammation as proved by sprinkling nuxvomica upon an ulcerated surface with but little effect which if applied to a healthy wound, would be productive of pernicious consequences. 2<sup>d</sup> absorption is a very slow process, ulceration very rapid. Bone is readily absorbed before an aneurismal tumour but slow to ulcerate, whereas cartilage yields very reluctantly before an aneurism and ulcerates much more speedily than bone, though the latter substance cannot be said to be more abundantly supplied with lymphatics. The skin is prone to ulceration, as also mucous membranes and areolar tissue. the other tissues all possess different degrees of liability. vessels and nerves not unusually remain perfectly entire after the surrounding parts have disappeared. Muscles, ligaments and tendons are slow to assume that action, often remaining dissected out, as by the scalpel, But that all structures of the body are susceptible of ulceration and capable of yielding only in different degrees, is proved



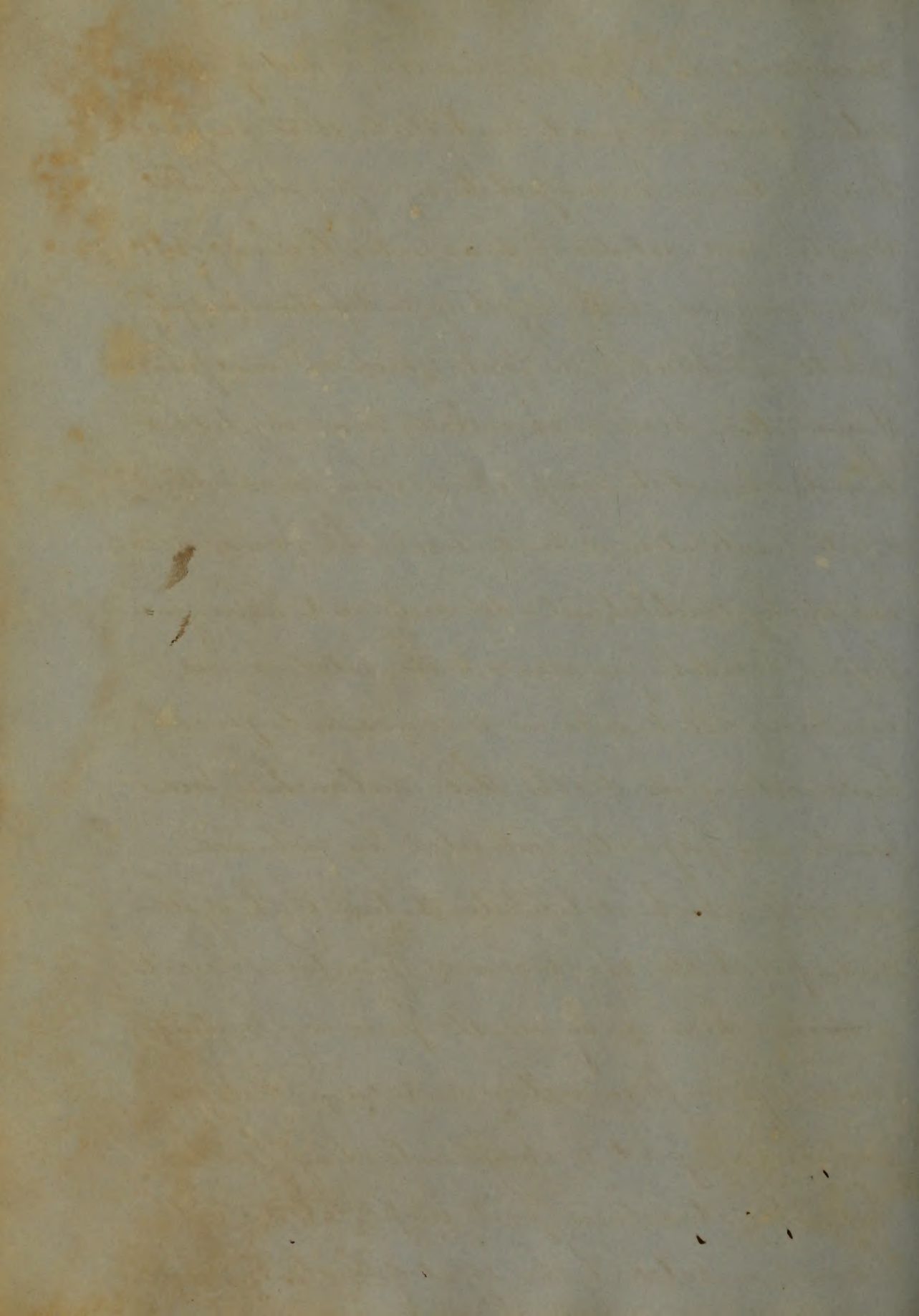


By the successful efforts of nature in effecting the  
 separation of dead from living parts in Putrefaction  
 which final effect we next proceed to consider.  
 There are two stages in this termination, which have  
 received respectively the appellations Gangrene and  
 Sphacelus, and though generally used with the  
 same meaning, have properly different significati-  
 ons, Sphacelus is the total death of the diseased  
 structure, in which every fibre has become de-  
 prived of its vitality, and consequently beyond  
 the possibility of recovery. Gangrene consists  
 in the impairment, but not complete destruction  
 of the powers of life, nature though crippled  
 may with judicious assistance be enabled  
 to triumph over her merciless foe, by obviating  
 the natural & too often fatal tendency to result  
 in Sphacelus. Humid and dry are expressive  
 of opposite forms of mortification, the former  
 resulting from an obstacle to the return of  
 venous blood, producing congestion of the fluids  
 which in obedience to a law of nature become



recomposed and generate gases, the product of dissolution, sometimes made audible in their escape, as heard during an amputation, performed by Dr Smith and related by him in his lectures of 1781

Dry gangrene is the effect of a defective supply of arterial blood, to the part, which in consequence of inanition, become shrivelled mummy-like & hard, almost to ossification, The main division is into constitutional and Local, the former occasioned by constitutional depravity and having once begun, speedily progresses to the vital organs, involving all tissues in its course, and quickly terminating in death, this melancholy predisposition is frequently contracted by continued excesses, which debilitate the tone of the system and frustrate the resources of nature, Local is that which may result from any exciting cause of inflammation and confined to a particular part, without extending farther than the structure first implicated, but becomes arrested by the effort of nature whose



chief-marshall under favorable circumstances in-  
 variably forms his redoubt and establishes a boundary-  
 line which ensures security for the present & not indem-  
 nity for the past, and to which the enemy is forced  
 to succumb even at the peril of her own life  
 a distinct red line is formed which is called the  
 line of demarcation, as separating the dark, cold  
 and dead matters, from the living and healthy tissues  
 If the Surgeon be not present to anticipate and  
 relieve nature, she proceeds to effect her own lib-  
 eration, a circular white vesicle is seen, forming  
 completely around the member, (it be a leg, arm &c.)  
 upon the red band of adhesive inflammation  
 which breaking, exposes a concatenation of minute  
 ulcers, which form a furrow and widens as it pro-  
 gresses, thus gradually effecting the amputation  
 tying her arteries as she cuts her way, stagnation  
 precedes the division and by coagulation opposes an  
 obstacle to the escape of blood, - An article on the  
 blood in this place may appear "mal a propos" but  
 not finding a more convenient one for its insertion



we risk censure and proceed to notice its condition.

State of the Blood - Its appearance during inflammation has been the subject of much interest and source of numerous conjectures, most of which have been falsified by experiments, leaving but little substantiated upon which we can rely, its elements are the globules or red particles and liquor sanguinis, composed of serum and fibrin, when drawn from a vein in health, the former together with the lymph, subsides to the bottom, leaving the serum portion floating at the top and termed respectively serum and crassamentum, But when inflammation exists its presence is denoted by a peculiar condition of the blood, which has received the name of buffy coat from occupying the surface, and imparting to it a yellowish tinge, consequent upon the presence of fibrin it has been ascribed to slow coagulation, whereby it was supposed that the globules become enabled to disentangle themselves from the fibrin & subside, but although the separation into serum and clot is generally more tardy in inflammation, yet the theory does not bear the test of scrutiny, for healthy blood confined in the vessels of a



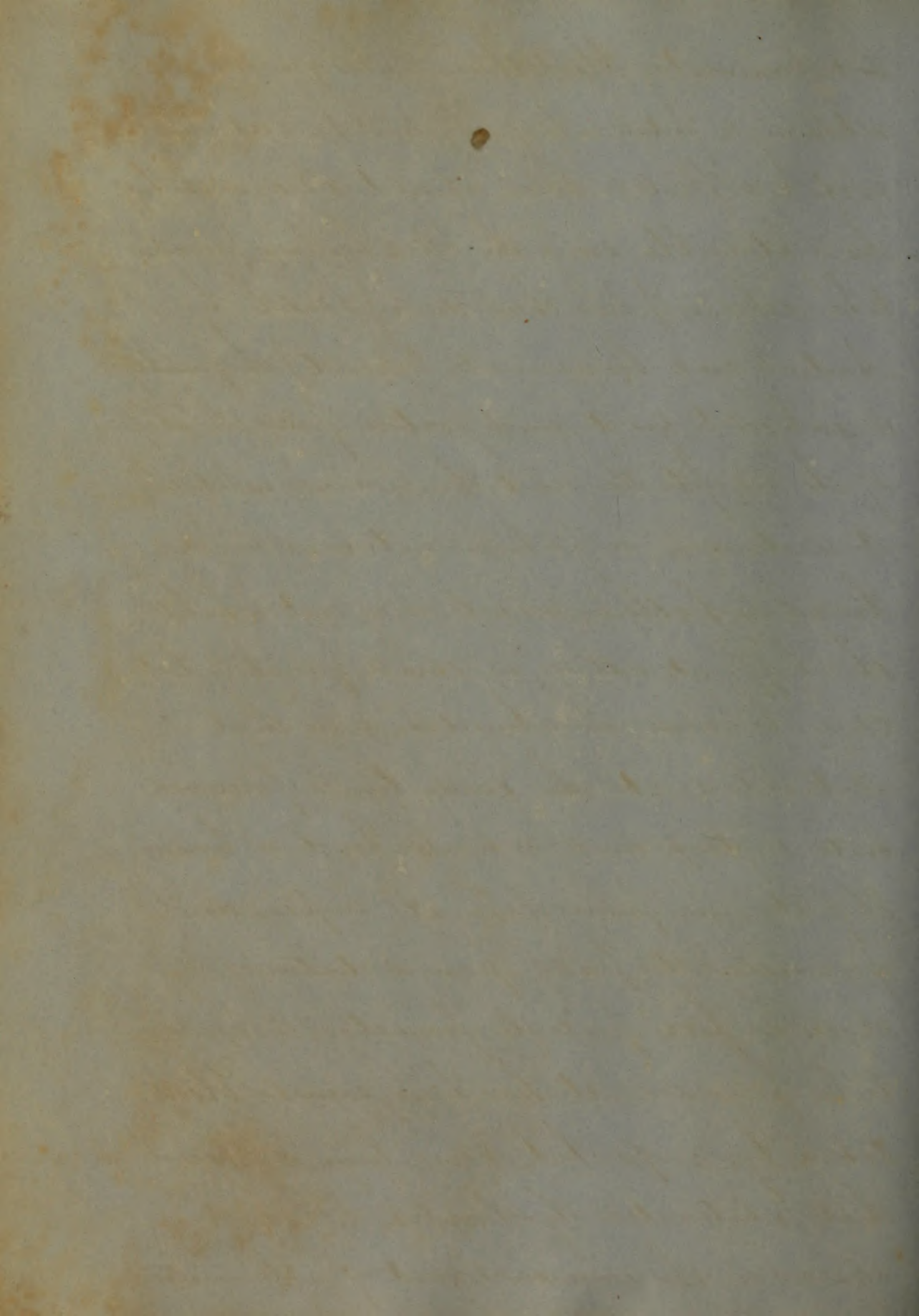


Living animal, by hegeture coagulates slowly, without any manifestation of the buffy coat. It has been observed also, that in separate quantities of blood in which the buff did not appear, from twenty to forty minutes elapsed, before coagulation began, whereas it was present in others, when coagulation began in five minutes. The great Hunter thirty years ago attributed it to an increase of specific gravity in the red particles, the fact that the buff may be absent in the first and last of four different portions of blood drawn at the same bleeding, & present in the second & third and "vice versa" has led some to assign it to a vital change which being a vague and unintelligent term, has at least no fear of refutation.

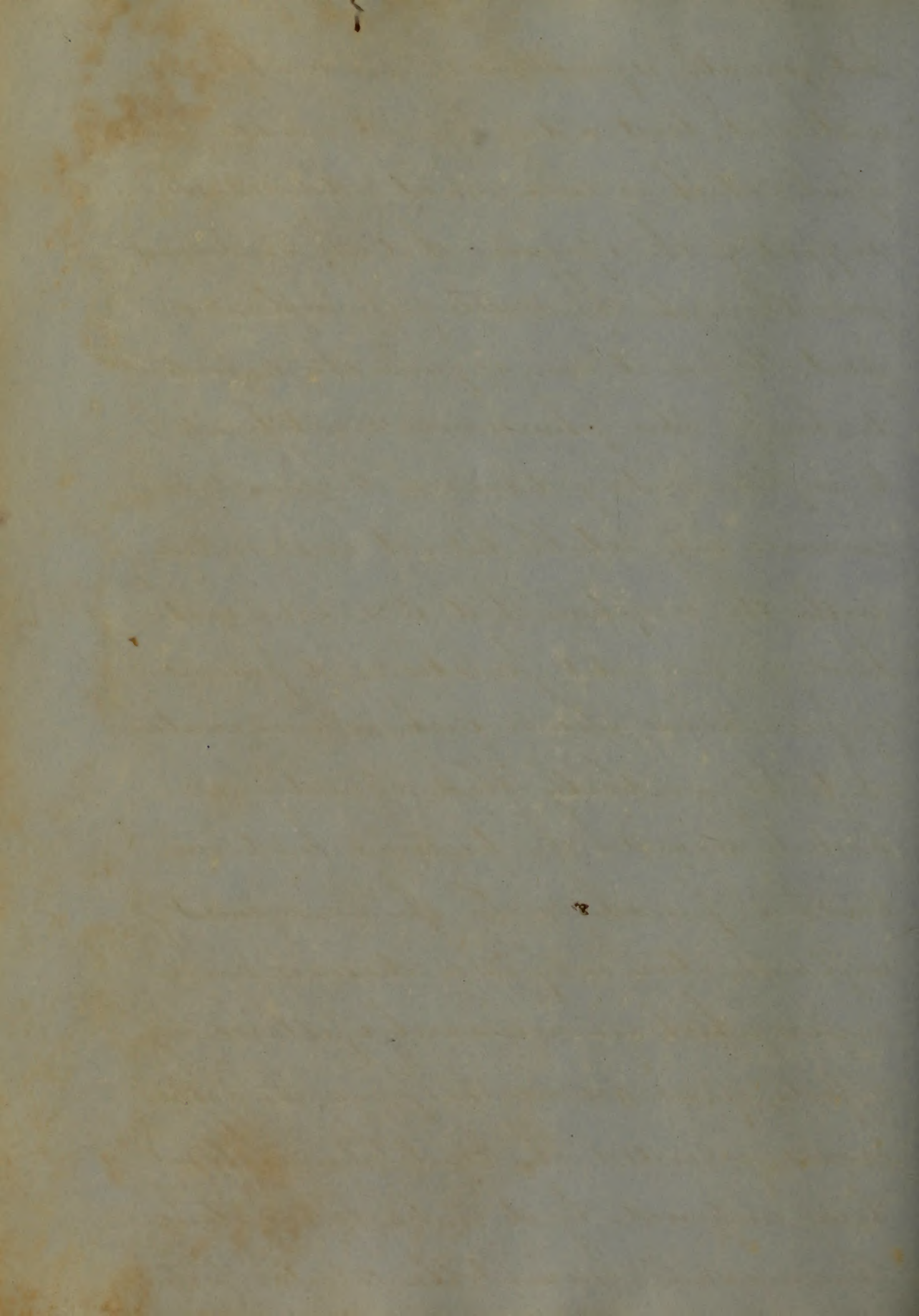
Microscopical observations by Wharton Jones, are explanatory of this mysterious appearance. He tells us that in healthy blood, the globules may be seen to unite in rolls, which separate into a kind of net-work whose meshes contain the liquor sanguinis, the fibrin of which solidifies and granulates with the clot, but that



in inflammatory blood, these meshes quickly contract, retaining a portion only of the fibrin, the rest being excluded floats to the top where it is seen as the buff this is plausible, since the blood has been proved to be richer in fibrin than during health. (by Andral and his associate Gaverret) the quantity is subject to great modification, from the shape of its receptacle and the manner in which it is drawn, a portion contained in a broad shallow vessel may not exhibit the buff at all, or in small quantity but can be seen in abundance in that abstracted at the same time if received into a deep, and narrow bowl or basin. If drawn from a small orifice and permitted to fall, from a distance of three or four feet, its formation is said to be prevented, it has been seen in blood taken by cups, but never been known in that abstracted by leeches. It rarely appears in the commencement of inflammation



but generally requires that the disorder shall have  
 existed at least a day before it is made man-  
 ifest, which is an argument adduced in  
 support of the opinion, that the blood must  
 pass through the vessels of the inflamed  
 part, before it can acquire the disposition  
 to buff. This phenomenon is not limited  
 to inflammatory diseases, its general oc-  
 currence only establishing it as a rule  
 with the exceptions that it is seen in the  
 blood of pregnant females and persons  
 of full habit, also in such as are accustom-  
 ed to be periodically bled. Finally we  
 have to consider the treatment, and our  
 task is finished, In the management of  
 inflammation as of other diseases and  
 causes which are necessarily followed by  
 effects, if we remove the former, the latter  
 ceases, provided the constitution has not  
 been impaired by its protracted existence  
 the maxim, "causam tollit cessat effectus"



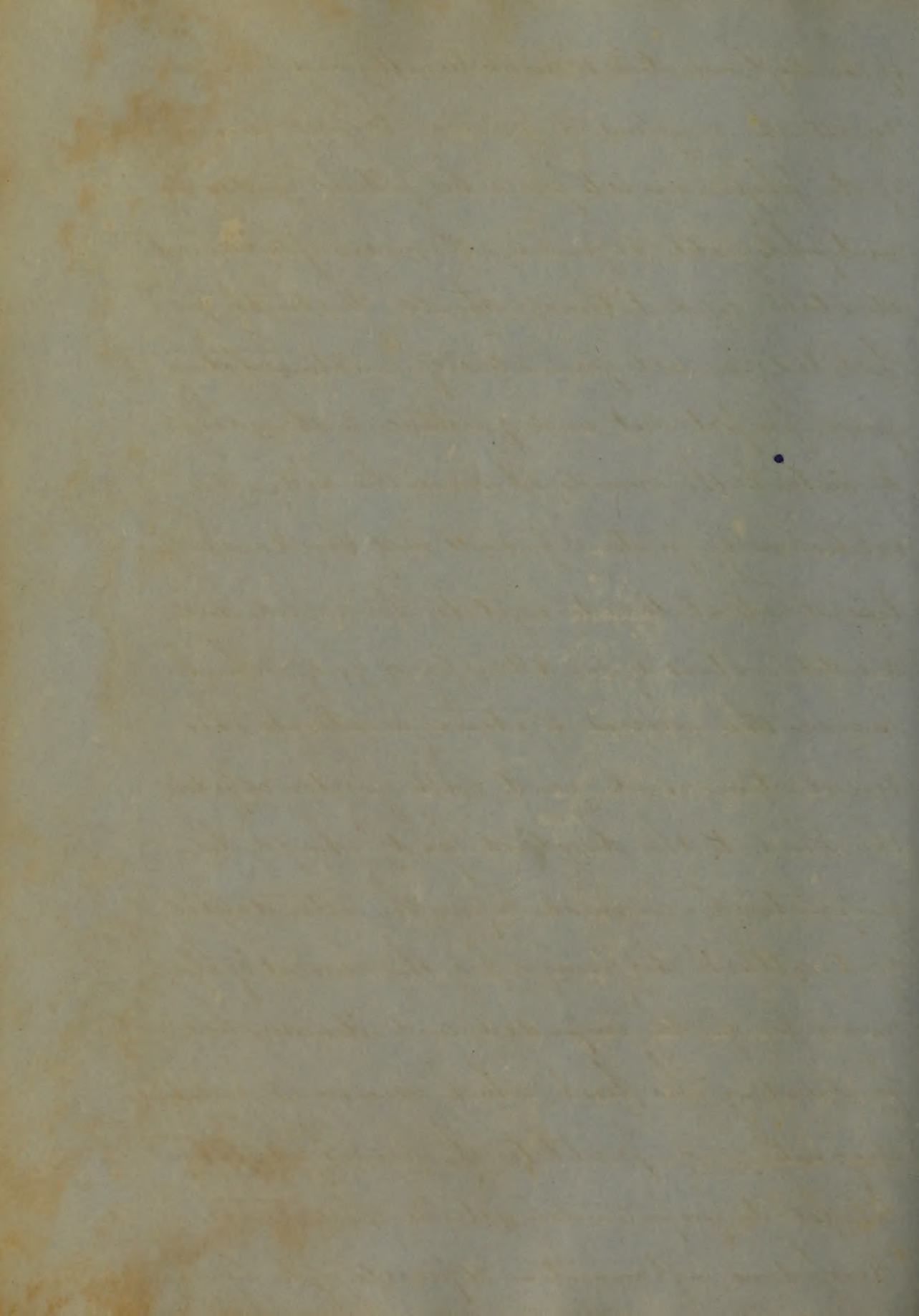
we frequently have opportunity of practising and often the satisfaction of seeing fully verified. Should it be supposed to have originated from the introduction of a foreign substance the irritating cause should be sought after and extracted, which will, if the disease be in its incipency, be succeeded by the subsidence of all the symptoms and the termination in resolution; there is but one exception to this general rule, which is, that bullets, shot and such substances, lodged in some organs only excite sufficient inflammation to produce an envelope of lymph, which deprives them of danger, and by confining them to the seat which they occupy avoids further irritation where they may remain a series of years unproductive of serious consequences. Therefore of deep-seated and difficult of removal, it is considered better surgery to permit them to remain, than subject the patient, to the pain and peril of a long and tedious operation.





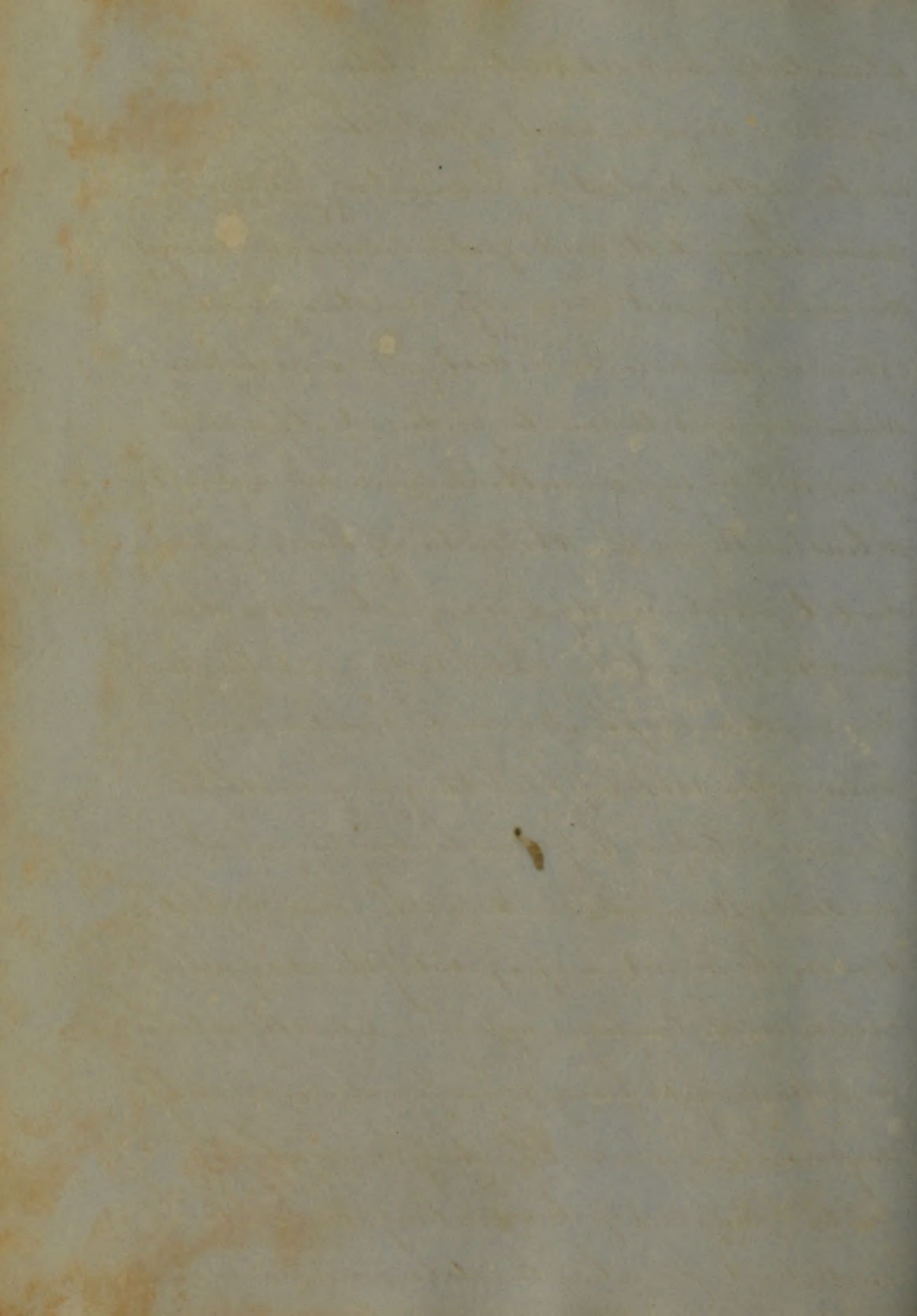
if the inflammation occurs internally and be attended by all the symptoms of pyrexia. the first business of the physician is to place his patient under the antiphlogistic regimen, all means of excitement dietic and external should be strictly prohibited, small quantities of unstimulating food, perfect rest and quietude, with naught to disturb the mind or move the body, the exclusion of prating friends and avoidance of topics calculated to agitate the mind and create emotions of sudden joy or grief, which arouse the nervous system, accelerate the circulation and send with greater rapidity the blood, to the disordered part, should be imperatively enjoined upon the attendants of it attack the arm or leg, the current of blood may be greatly impeded, and diminished by elevating the limb, which reverses the influence of gravity and facilitates the venous circulation whilst it proportionately retards the arterial.

Scrofulous inflammation especially of the lymphatics.



glands of the neck, and in strumous ophthalmia requires a regimen nearly opposite that of the acute, with violent inflammatory fevers.

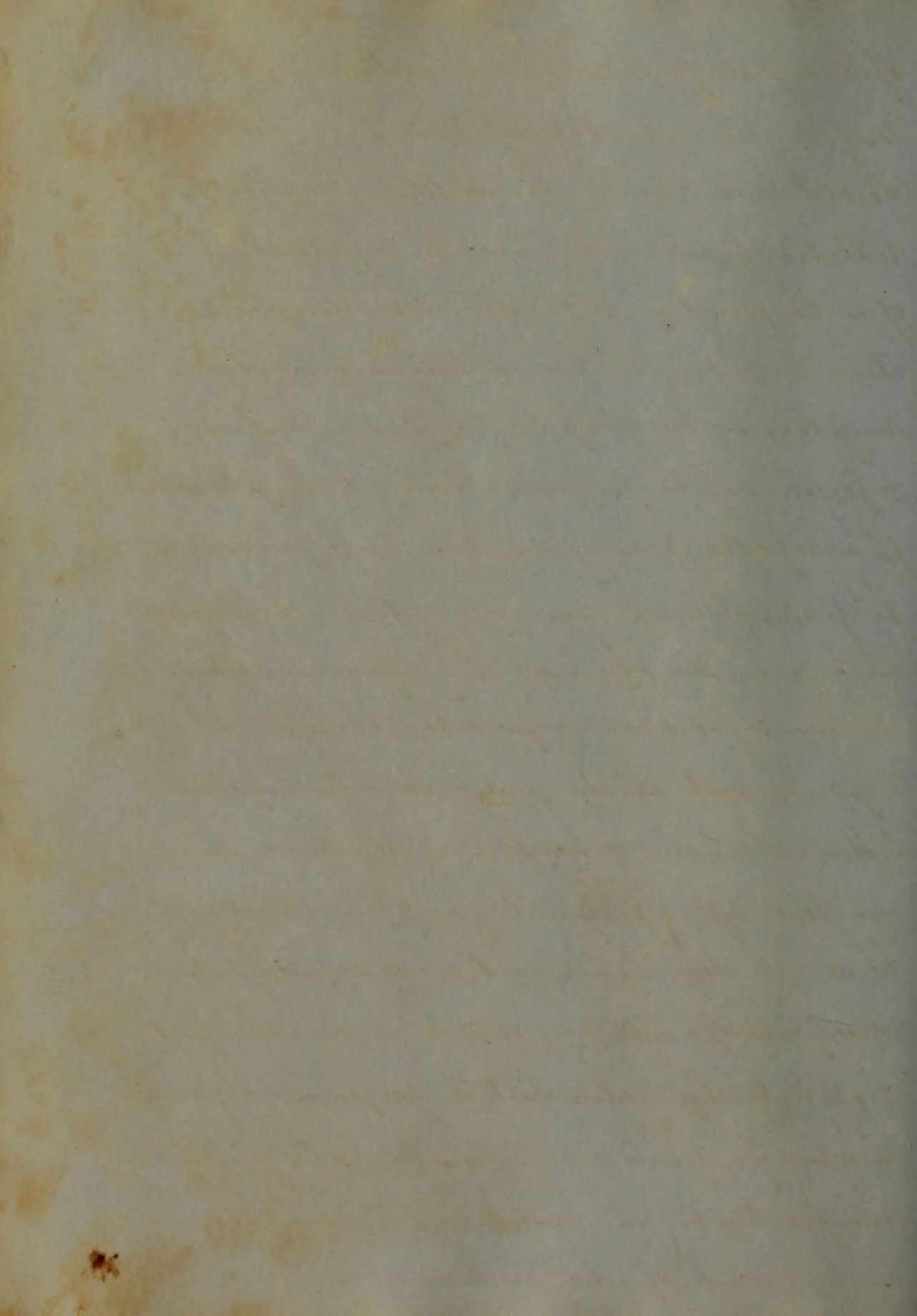
nourishing diet and gentle exercise are amongst the most efficient means of promoting cure & oftentimes the only remedies from which any salutary effects can be produced. Of all the remedies in inflammation none are so potent or trustworthy as the abstraction of blood, general and topical, by cups, scarifications, leeches and the lancet, by phlebotomy and arteriotomy the median cephalic and basilic are the veins upon which phlebotomy is generally performed, but if the person be very corpulent rendering it impossible to reach them without danger, as is not infrequently the case in children, the temporal artery is usually selected for arteriotomy, as being superficial and easily compressed. General bleeding is resorted to for the purpose of diminishing the quantity of blood, and preventing the determination of fluid



to the inflamed part, the indications for which are the pulse and degree of pyrexia, which however accord with each other. An inflammatory pulse is frequent, full, and hard, giving the sensation to the finger of a cord, which when pressed upon yields reluctantly and rebounds when removed, owing to the increased action of the heart, which contracts from 100 to 120 times in a minute, such a pulse independent of its concomitants, does not always indicate bleeding, as that of a person profusely bled from hemorrhage, may possess the same qualities. From the anemic condition it may be present also in one labouring under rheumatism, slight in degree, and less liable to injure than the bleeding which would reduce and enfeeble, and predispose to endocarditis without any benefit to the sufferer. In resection the physician should be directed not only by the condition of the pulse and degree of pyrexia, but also by the importance



of the organ affected, age of the individual, sex  
 temperament, and stage of the disease, all these  
 should be weighed in the scale of judgment  
 which requires rectification by experience, then  
 if in conjunction with the pulse described  
 there be hot skin, furred tongue, and florid  
 complexion, blood should be taken, unless the  
 experience of the profession testify to the prevalence  
 of an epidemic, in which, it becomes perilous to  
 be governed by the same symptoms which guided  
 us before. In bleeding the impression should  
 be made as soon as possible, therefore the  
 orifice must be large, and the blood permitted  
 to flow *pleno-rivo* whilst the patient is in the  
 upright or sitting posture, to facilitate the return of  
 blood from the head, and more rapidly induce  
 syncope, the quantity required to produce this effect  
 is said to be proportional to the exigencies of the case,  
 therefore if nervous symptoms should be mistaken  
 for inflammatory, the question will easily be decided  
 by the lancet, speedily producing syncope, whereas,





it is surprising in some cases, to see the amount that  
 may be drawn without the induction of fainting.  
 Dr Watson tells us in his valuable *Practice*  
 of *Physic* that he stood by and saw the enormous  
 quantity of seventy two ounces taken from the arm  
 of a man before any symptoms of syncope  
 were made manifest. Cupping and Leeching  
 modes of topical Bleeding, are generally  
 practised to relieve engorged capillaries &  
 alleviate local symptoms, which is often neces-  
 sary even after the patient has <sup>been</sup> bled "ad deliquium  
 animi". Lis Franc has established as a  
 general rule: that venesection should be  
 resorted to in inflammations of serous membranes  
 & parenchymatous tissues, & that cupping  
 or local depletion is most appropriate in  
 those seated in the mucous membranes"  
 in young children whose veins are imbedded  
 in adipose tissue, it is deemed better to apply  
 leeches, than incur the danger of bleeding from  
 the jugular vein. In chronic cases also local



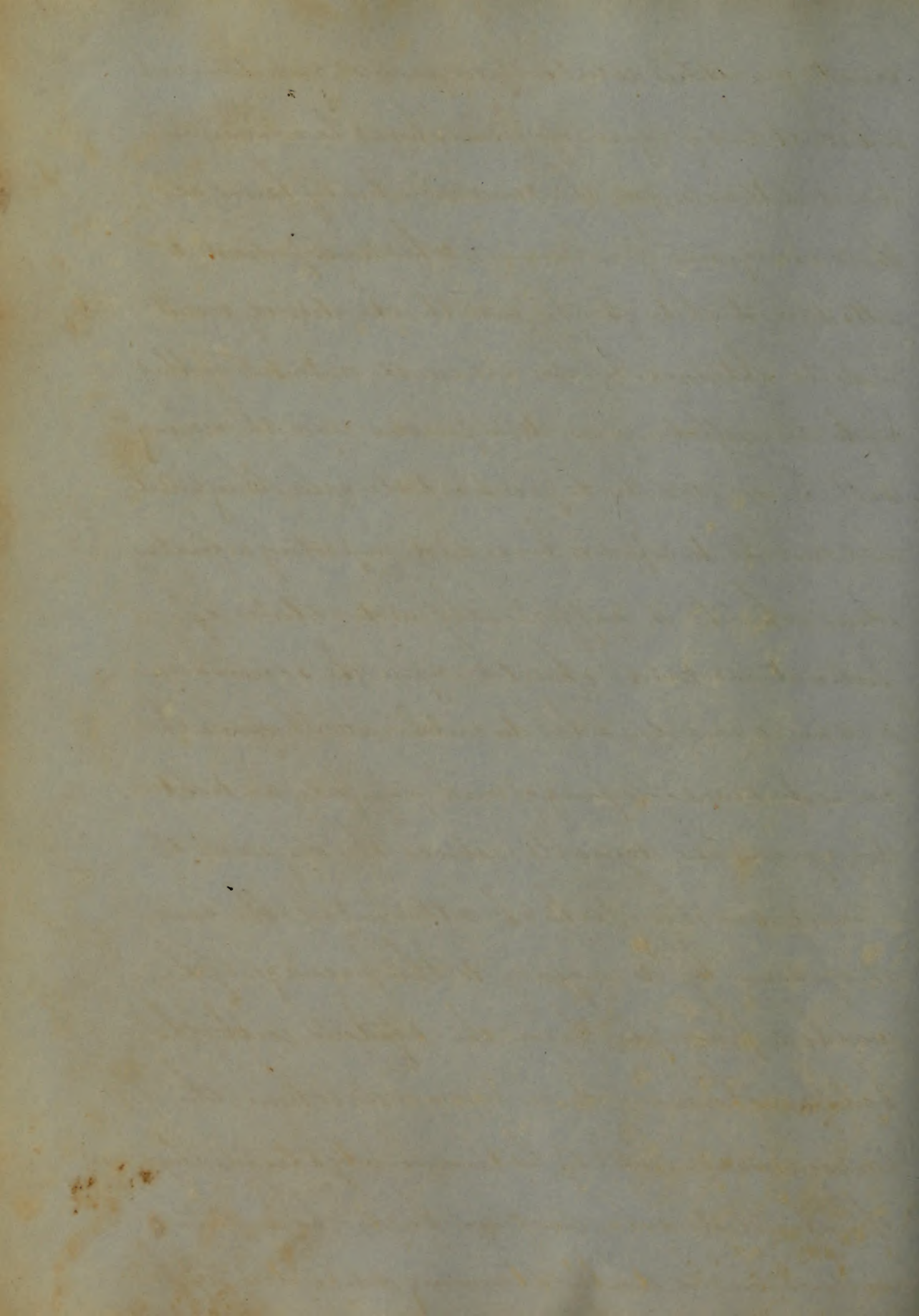
Bleeding is more available, than Phlebotomy by  
 relieving the capillary congestion and diminishing  
 the quantity of circulating fluid without prostrating  
 the patient. By reference to the pulse again  
 we wish to add that the physician cannot  
 always rely upon a full, frequent, and hard  
 pulsation, to acquaint him of the presence of  
 violent inflammation, as those of the abdomen  
 are frequently attended by a small and rapid  
 pulse, characterized by no distinct hardness,  
 but should he knowing this deviation; bleed,  
 he will find the pulse rising and partaking  
 more of the inflammatory character, than  
 previous to the operation, which shows that an impres-  
 sion has been made upon the system, when bearing  
 in mind the tendency to death by syncope  
 the orifice had better be closed, and opened if need  
 be, the second or third time, than attempt to reduce  
 the circulation, which may be fatal, Next in  
 importance is mercury and its preparations  
 which possess the properties of diminishing the



red particles of the blood, depriving it of its plastic properties and thus controlling adhesions, When we anticipate the effusion of coagulable Lymph upon serous membranes, which are in danger of becoming agglutinated by it, our exertions must be directed to placing the system as speedily as possible under the influence of mercury, but not until the lancet has been used, for apart from its own potency, they mutually assist each other in effecting the desired object, the depletion originally promotes the absorption of the mercury which more rapidly affects the constitution, and thus their union will accomplish the purpose, which each alone might not have been able to attain but if the inflammation be of the erysipelatous nature, with a tendency to typhoid symptoms its administration would be detestous, and in persons of a sthenic diathesis, its use is highly pernicious and always to be deprecated, When given to procure its specific influence, care must be taken that it does not pass off by purgation and with this view



small quantities as two or three grains in combination with  
 a fourth or third of a grain of opium, should be administered  
 at short intervals, say the same number of hours as  
 there are grains of medicine, when inexpedient to  
 introduce it through the mouth, the desired result  
 may be obtained by the mercurial ointment rubbed  
 upon the axillae or groins. its impression upon the economy  
 will be denoted by a peculiar taste, resembling metal  
 and compared to copper or brass, and imparting a similar  
 odour, which is sufficiently indicative of  
 salivation and should, upon the occurrence  
 of those symptoms be discontinued before the  
 glands become spongy and painful, an event  
 by no means desirable since the decrease of  
 a singular theory, which attributed the cure  
 of diseases by its agency to the passage of the  
 morbid principle from the system with the  
 saliva, There are some persons in whom the  
 idiosyncrasy exists of becoming ptyalised by  
 the slightest dose, and in such cases the  
 occurrence, is doubly alarming, since it is apt

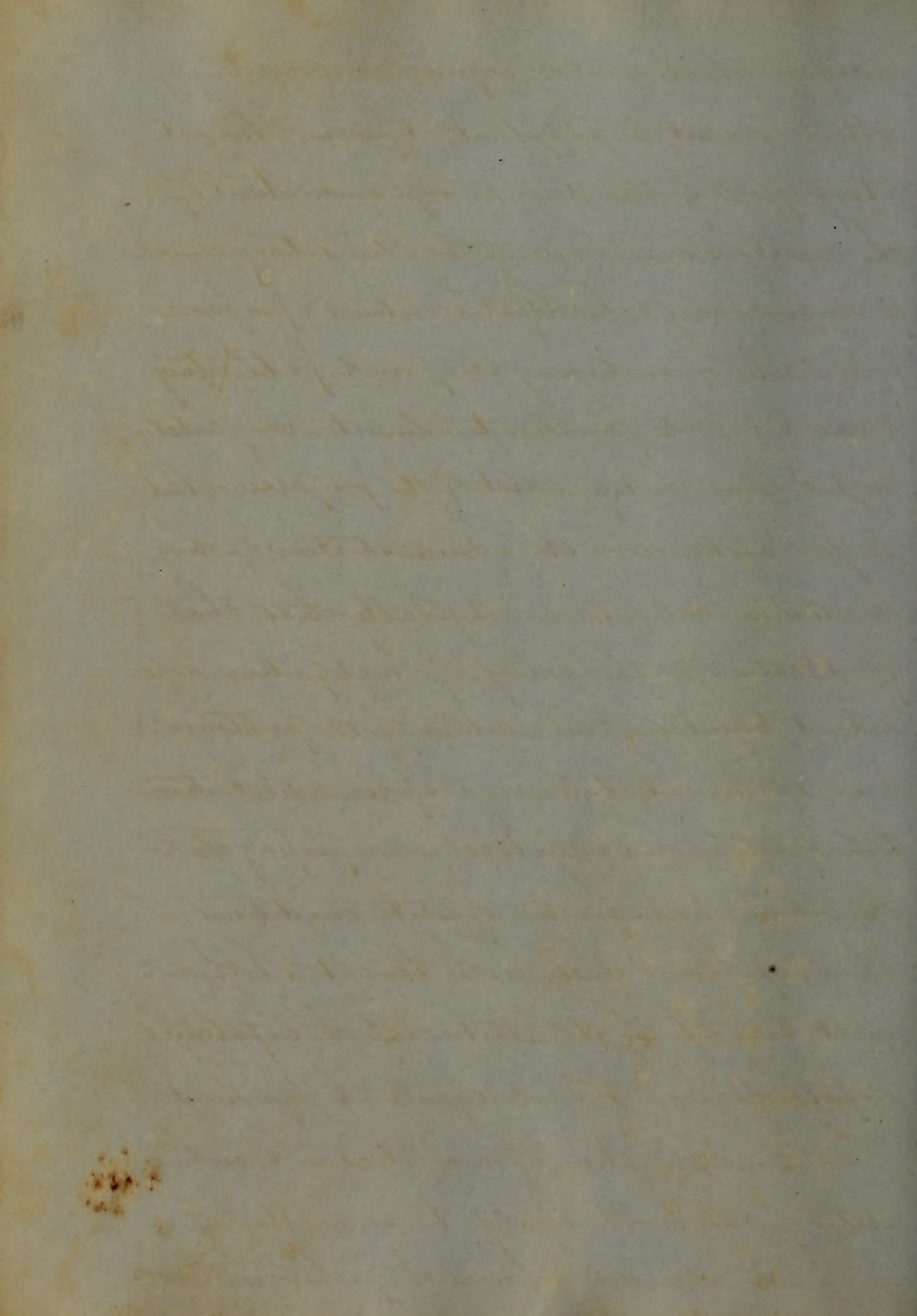




to extend itself over the fauces and produce ulceration of the whole lining membrane of the mouth and fauces. exceedingly difficult to control and rendering the patient a most pitiable object. therefore it is advisable for the Physician before prescribing, to make inquiry as to its effects upon the individual that he may avoid the censure which would accrue to him and secure an incurable appendix to his title. (prudent). Antimony from its sedative effect upon the hearts action, has been highly eulogised as a remedy in inflammations, and seems to have occupied the same position amongst Italian Physicians, as does mercury with the profession of England, & America. &c. its value in Bronchitis, pneumonia etc. is signally beneficial, and duly appreciated by medical men of this Country, but in the inflammations of serous membranes, their experience has induced them to place a reliance upon

Faint, illegible handwriting, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is arranged in approximately 20 horizontal lines. There are several small, dark brown spots or stains, most notably a cluster in the lower-left corner and a few smaller ones scattered across the page.

mercury, which would require an exceedingly potent agent to supplant Opium. The salutary effects of this drug, in inflammations of the mucous membrane of the alimentary canal in suppressing or heretant secretions & profuse evacuations in inducing sleep and palliating pain, are facts familiar to almost every intelligent man, independent of the profession, but in few instances is the administration of any medicine, done more scientifically than that of opium, for the relief of constipation dependent upon inflammation of the peritoneal coat of the intestines, and spasmodic contraction of its muscular fibres. Some propagated irritation, here are two opposite conditions in which opium is given with benefit to both and most beautifully illustrative of the importance of pathological knowledge, to the ignorant practitioner, mention of narcotics in a costive state of the bowels, would be a matter of profound absurdity, whereas the pathologist, well



aware of the cause, freely prescribes his poppy-juice  
 with unbounded confidence in the efficacy of its operation  
 in producing relaxation & relief. The watery solution is  
 a favourite external application of Prof Smiths, Cold  
 Linnung, generally the best plan of treatment for wounds  
 particularly incised, is one of the most valuable agents  
 we have in subduing inflammation of the Brain & its membranes  
 & reducing tumidity, which, in ophthalmia may often <sup>be</sup> entirely  
 effected by iced water & refrigerant mixtures. Hot  
 fomentations & cataplasms are often productive of  
 great comfort, & are frequently used to promote suppura-  
 tion. Counterirritation, by epispastics, rubefacients  
 &c are important auxiliaries, by diverting the blood  
 and irritation, from the seat of disease, other  
 remedial means, are adverted to, and  
 recommended, but classing them among the  
 minutiae, which are not included in the  
 sphere of our design, we hasten to conclude.



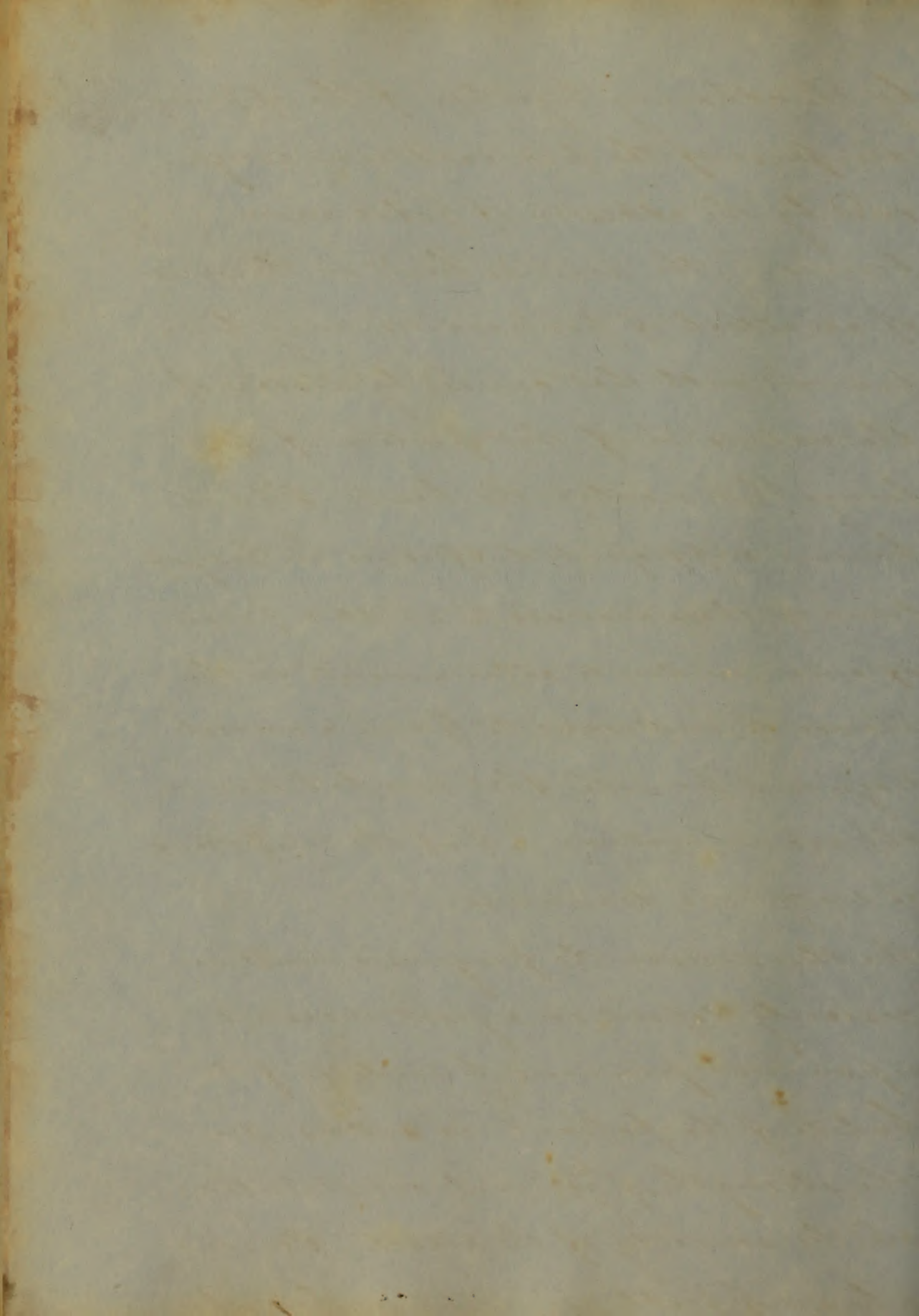






by the adhering together of the opposing surfaces, of the pericardium, roughened by the adhesion of false membranes. The sounds heard in the course of an attack of pericarditis, may be confounded, with that caused by disease of the valves or of that portion of the lungs that overlaps the heart. There is however sufficient difference in the symptoms of these diseases, to enable a person of even moderate attainments in the science of medicine, to form a correct diagnosis, provided that care be taken in the examination, which the importance of every case demands.

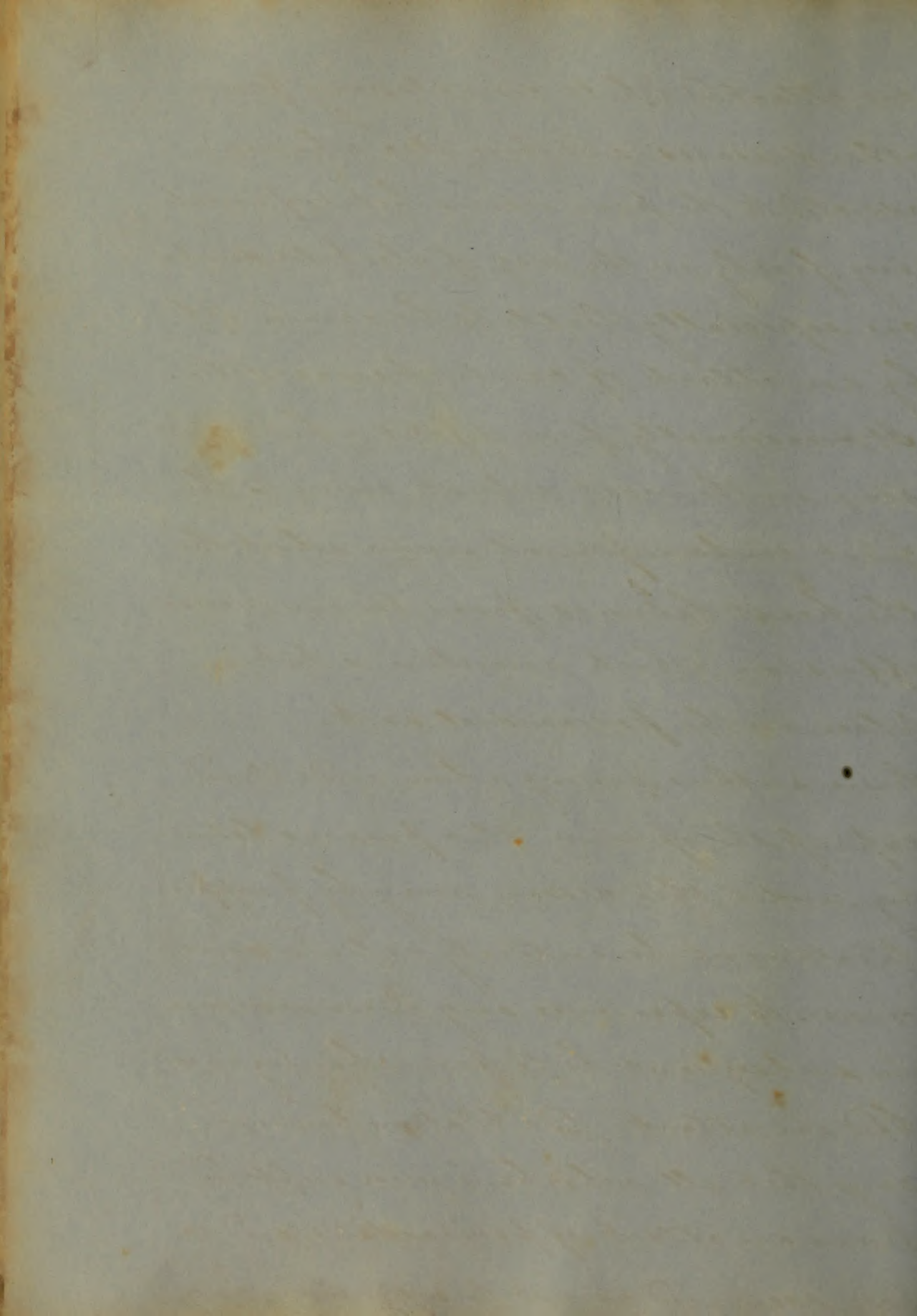
In this disease the prognosis must necessarily depend in a great measure, upon our previous knowledge of the habits of the patient, as well as upon the strength of <sup>his</sup> general constitution, and the severity of the attack. Persons who are of feeble constitution, those who



are attacked while convalescing from other diseases, and those also who are addicted to the pernicious habit of indulging freely in the use of alcoholic drinks, are especially liable to be carried off by an attack of acute pericarditis.

It occasionally proves fatal when occurring in the most robust, owing to the great embarrassment under which the the heart labours from the immense effusion which sometimes takes place in the pericardial sack.

Some authors (among whom is Dr Wood) express the opinion that persons labouring under this disease may by proper treatment be entirely relieved so as never to experience any inconvenience in subsequent life from having once had an attack. Dr Watson however says that all who have once suffered from an attack of pericarditis, and so far recovered as not to experience any

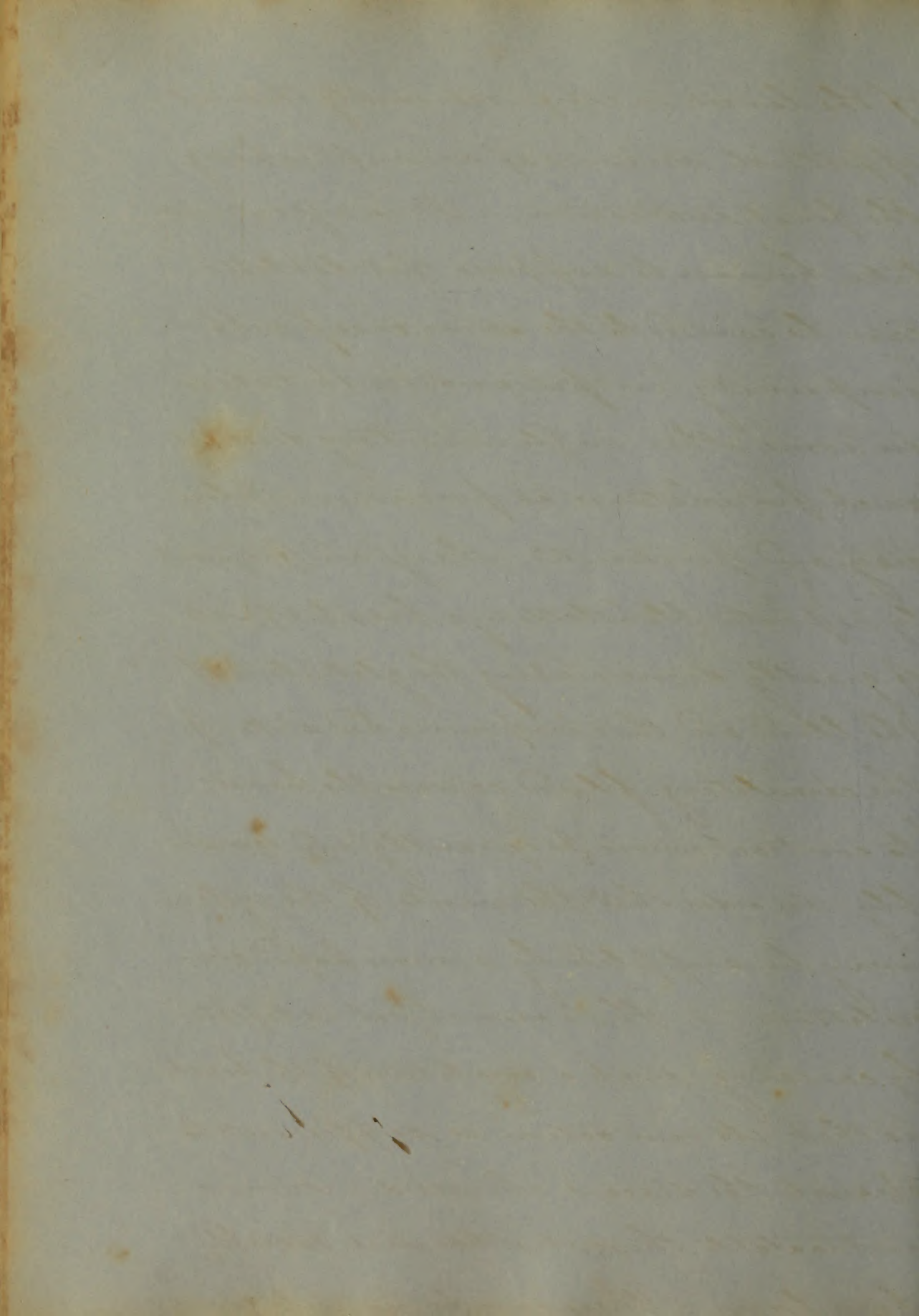


inconvenience, or uneasiness for a number of years are nevertheless sure to have their lives shortened by the super-vention of some chronic disease of the heart. Those most frequently occurring are, hypertrophy, dilatation, or disease of the valves, and these not unfrequently combined.

The objects to be aimed at, in the treatment of this disease are the following. If the patient be seen in the first stage of the disease, and before there has occurred an effusion of serum, or the formation of false membranes, an effort should be made by prompt and vigorous treatment, to subdue the disease and prevent their occurrence; but if not until they have taken place, our attention should be directed to the promotion of their absorption and the restoration of the membranes so far as is in our power to their natural condition. The free use



of the lancet, is unquestionably the most effectual means of accomplishing the first indication. It is a great mistake however to suppose that depletion can be carried to the same excess with impunity in pericarditis that it can in some other inflammatory diseases such for instance as pneumonia, pleurisy, and peritonitis. Large and frequently repeated bleedings has the effect of greatly diminishing the globulin of the blood, and this impoverished state of the circulating fluid, causes the heart to contract more frequently and forcibly, in order that the wants of the system may be supplied by a more rapid circulation. Thus our object is defeated, by causing such a condition of the heart, as that its own action is sufficient to aggravate the disease, and render it more intractable, than it otherwise would have been. There can be no rule given





as to the amount of blood proper to be abstracted, in all cases; as the robust and plethoric, will sustain a loss that would prove fatal in persons differently constituted. In all cases the physician must be guided by the effect produced on the pulse, rather than by any prescribed quantity, and as it is the simple sedative effect of bleeding that is desired, the flow of blood should be arrested as soon as that end is attained. In cases in which a general bleeding is of doubtful propriety, the local abstraction of blood by cups or leeches applied between the shoulders, or over the precordial region, may be very advantageously resorted to. In the commencement of the treatment of this disease it is important, that the alimentary canal should be well cleared out by some active cathartic, and those of a hydragogue character, are to be preferred on account of the copious serous evacuations which they produce.

Faint, illegible handwriting on aged paper, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side. The text is mirrored and difficult to decipher.

The sulphate of magnesia will be found to answer an excellent purposes, or that salt combined with an infusion of senna. The next thing to be attended to in the treatment of this disease is to bring the system as soon as possible under the influence of mercury.

This is a remedy which should never be overlooked; for it is the one from which we are to expect most benefit in the the management of the case, from its peculiar property of destroying in a great measure the plasticity of the blood, and also of promoting the absorption of the false membranes, that may have been formed. To bring the system speedily under the influence of mercury, it is necessary that it should be given in small but frequently repeated doses, and generally it will be found necessary to combine it with small doses of opium to prevent its passing

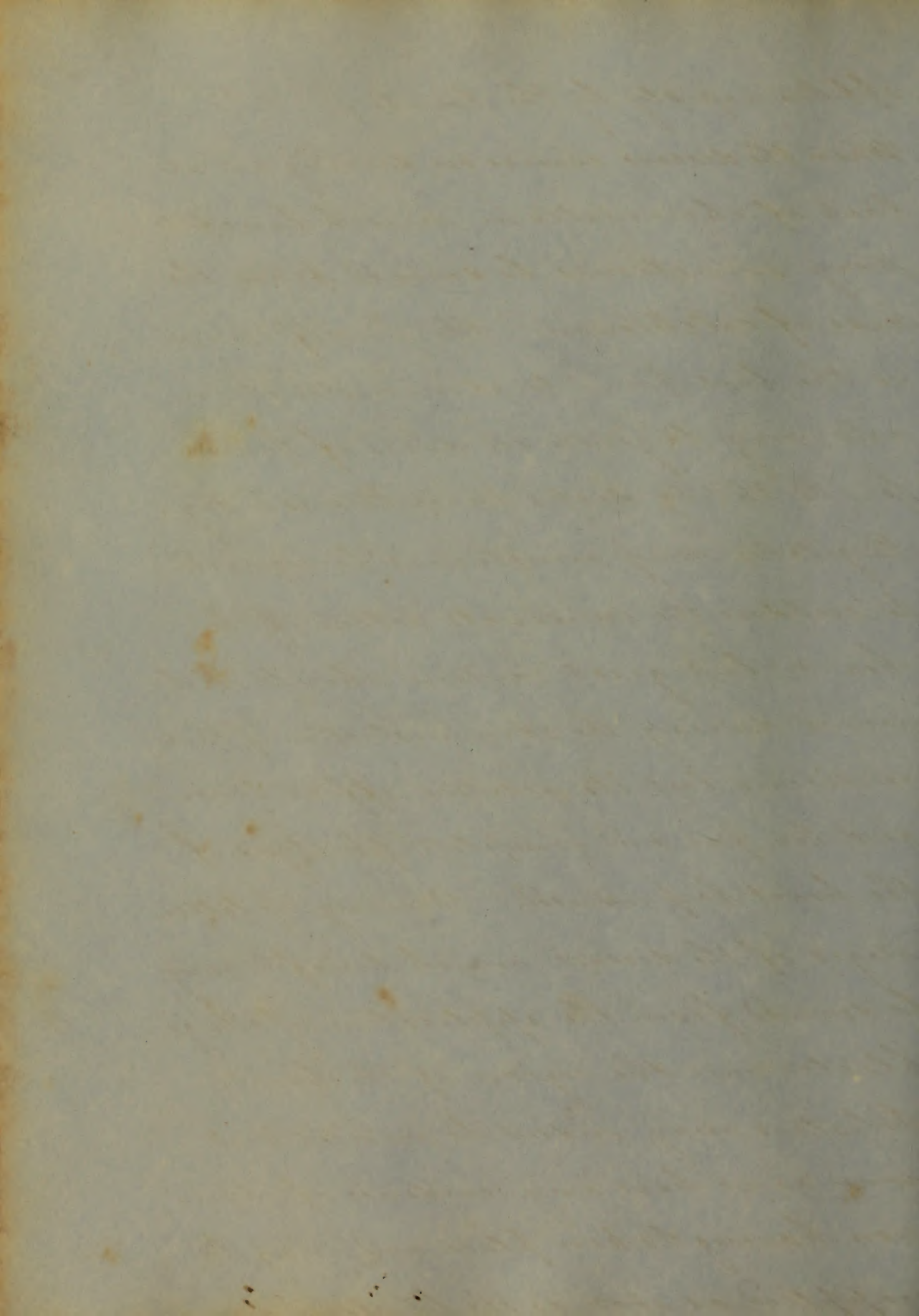


off too rapidly by the bowels.

When the disease comes on during an attack of rheumatism, much benefit may sometimes be derived from the use of colchicum. The wine of the seed is the best form to administer it in, and may be given in doses of from ten to thirty drops three times a day.

Digitalis may sometimes be required to subdue the inordinate action of the heart; but great caution should be observed during the administration of this medicine lest its sedative effect be carried too far and complete paralysis of the heart be produced. During the latter stages of the disease much benefit may be derived from the application of a large blister over the region of the heart.

Blisters may, indeed, be resorted to as soon as we have any evidence of effusion having taken place and may be reapplied as soon as the blistered sur-



18

face is sufficiently healed. They act beneficially, not only in relieving the remaining inflammation by the counter irritation they produce, but also by stimulating the absorbents and hastening the removal of the effusion. Great care should be taken to protect the patient from exposure to cold, and hot foot-baths should be occasionally used, rendered more stimulating by the addition of a little mustard. It is in the first stage of the disease that the revulsive effect of the hot bath will prove most beneficial. Diaphoretics may also be used, and the best that can be administered is a full dose of Dover's powder, given at night after the use of the hot foot bath. Dover's powder, at the same time that it produces copious diaphoresis, acts also as an anodyne and narcotic and thus relieves the





pains and jactitation of the patient, which are apt to be most harassing at night, and to deprive him of sleep, not unfrequently for a number of nights in succession. It is of great importance that strict attention be paid to the diet of a patient labouring under this disease. All rich and highly nutritious food such as meats and soups, should be prohibited, and nothing allowed but mild farinaceous articles as rice arrow-root, tapioca and sago. During the period of convalescence, and after the patient has resumed the use of a more nutritious diet, it is important that due moderation be observed, as a relapse is liable to be brought on by too great indulgence.







1 An  
Inaugural Dissertation,  
On  
Remittent Fever,  
Submitted to the Examination  
Of The  
Board, Regents, and Faculty of Physic  
Of the  
University of Maryland  
For the  
Degree of Doctor of Medicine  
By  
George W. C. Thomas.  
Of  
Maryland.  
1847.









An  
Inaugural Dissertation  
On  
Pericarditis;  
Submitted to the  
Examination of the  
Provost, Regents & Faculty of Physic,  
of the  
University of Maryland,  
For the Degree of  
Doctor of Medicine.  
By  
Richard V. Leach,  
of  
Virginia.

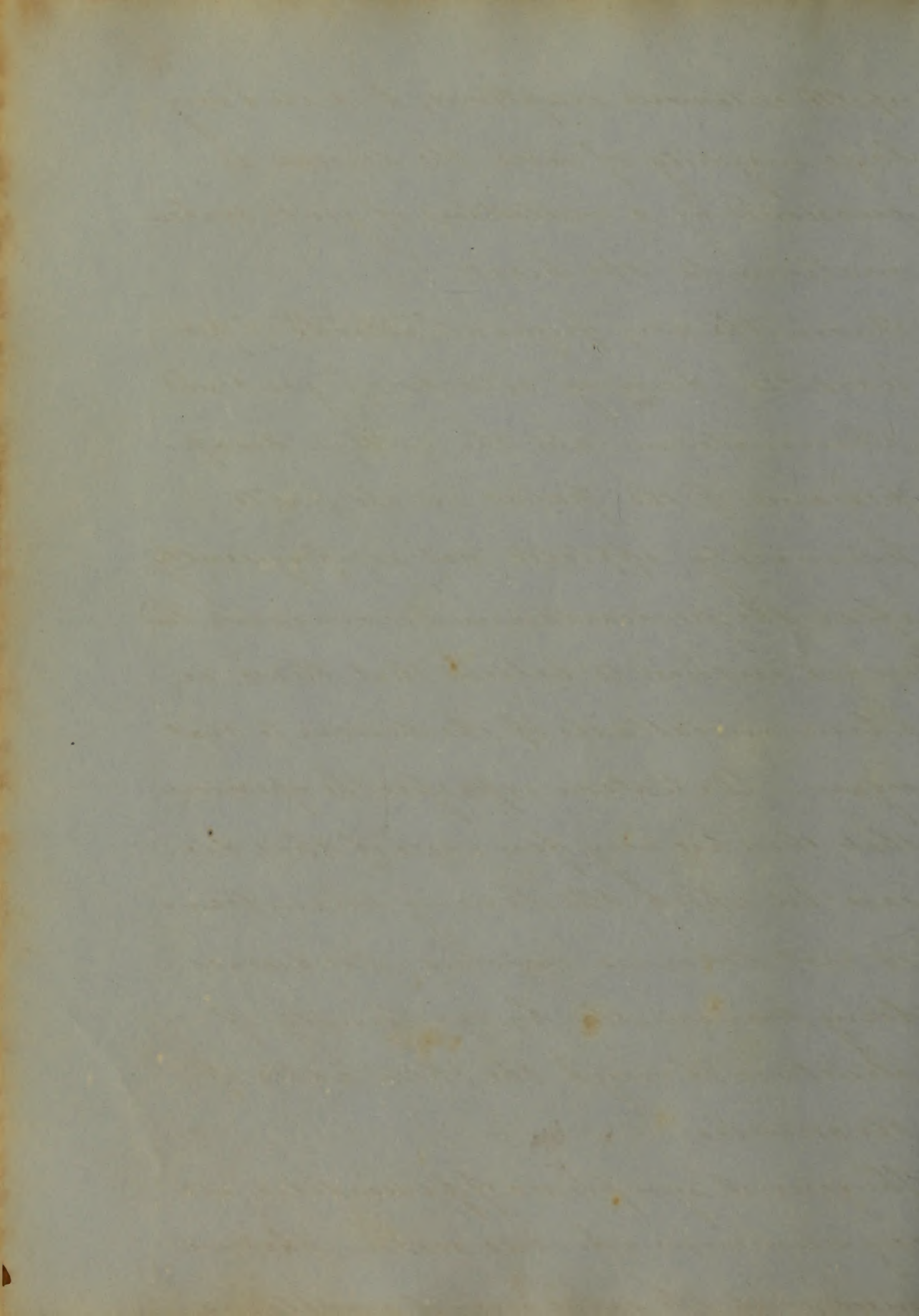






## Pericarditis

The term *pericarditis*, is employed to express an inflammation affecting the serous membrane enveloping the heart. This inflammation may be either acute or chronic, and brought on, not only by all the usual exciting causes of inflammation in the thoracic organs; but, is exceedingly liable to be brought on by an attack of gout or acute articular rheumatism. We shall confine ourselves however, to the consideration of some of the causes, symptoms, physical signs, diagnosis, prognosis and treatment, of the disease as we find it in the acute form. The causes that most frequently bring on this disease, are exposure to cold, especially when the body is warm and exhausted from over exertion, mechanical injury, great mental excitement; too great indulgence in the use of alcoholic drinks, the suppression of old discharges, and



in any two cases so that without calling to our assistance the evidence given by a physical examination, it would be impossible in many cases to form a correct diagnosis.

This disease is usually ushered in as all others of an acute inflammatory character, by rigors more or less severe followed by headache, sometimes by convulsions, nausea and vomiting, a hot and dry skin, frequent, full and bounding pulse, tendency to constipation of the bowels, a red and furred tongue, scanty and high coloured urine and sharp lancinating pains which are generally confined to the precordial region; but in some instances they are felt most severely up between the shoulders, and sometimes they extend down the arm so far as the wrist.

This pain in the region of the heart is generally much increased by pressure made over that organ, by drawing a full





breath and sometimes even by the slightest motion of the patient so as to require him to maintain one position in bed, and that is usually on the right side. From the fact of the pains being increased by pressure or motion of any kind, we are liable to make a mistake in diagnosis when called to a case, and ascribe all of the patients suffering to rheumatism. Palpitations, and a sense of weight and constriction at the precordia, attended with great dyspnoea, are frequent and troublesome symptoms, the features having at the same time a peculiar pinched appearance expressive of great suffering. The pulse we have said, is usually full, strong and bounding, but this is far from being the state of the pulse in every instance. Sometimes we find it extremely small soft and intermittent, at the same time that the heart may be acting



very tumultuously. In other cases of the same disease we may have a regular, small, thread-like pulse, but one capable of sustaining a considerable degree of pressure. It is then evident that there is no state of pulse that can be looked upon as diagnostic of pericarditis. Oedema which is more frequently a symptom of chronic pericarditis, is nevertheless occasionally met with in the most acute inflammatory cases, and is no doubt produced by some obstruction to the circulation through the heart. The blood when drawn in this disease, always presents the buffy coat and cupped appearance, that we find in inflammations generally, but especially in those of serous membranes.

After reviewing some of the principal symptoms that we most frequently meet with in this disease, and remem-



being that in some cases very few indeed are to be observed, which are considered as being most characteristic of the disease, and that, in a long series of cases we may possibly find, not the same array of symptoms exhibiting in any two, we must naturally conclude that errors in diagnosis are very liable to be made; but especially so, by those who are unacquainted with the method of examination by auscultation and percussion.

The evidences of pericarditis given by auscultation and percussion, are such as may depend on simple excitement of the heart, upon the effusion of fluid in the pericardial sack, or on the rubbing together of surfaces roughened by the adhesion of false membranes.

On examining a patient labouring under this disease in the first stage, we are apt to find the the impulse of the heart much increased in force.



and its sounds more distinct than natural. Dr Wood ascribes these phenomena to the increased power with which the heart contracts, owing to the irritation communicated to it from the inflamed pericardium.

In some cases we have a copious effusion, very early in the disease, even so early as the end of the first day from the commencement of the attack, but usually, it comes on during the third or fourth day. Sometimes it is so copious as to render much more prominent than natural, the anterior part of the chest. This occurs only in the young who have not lost in a great measure the elasticity of the costal cartilages. On percussing over the region of the heart after effusion has taken place, we discover a greater degree of dullness than is natural, and this dullness is in proportion to the amount of





fluid effused. When the effusion is moderate in quantity, without due caution on the part of the practitioner it may be readily overlooked especially if the patient should be lying on his back at the time the examination is being made. In such cases the best position for the patient to be placed in, is the sitting posture and inclining a little forward. In this position the effused fluid is thrown against the anterior walls of the chest and is much more readily detected. In extreme cases we find it pressing down the diaphragm, and extending to the top of the sternum. The breathing is rendered very laborious in such cases from the pressure sustained by the lungs and diaphragm.

Hypertrophy and dilatation of the heart also give dullness on percussion over a larger portion of the chest than is natural to the healthy state; but the symptoms



of the two diseases are so entirely different from those of pericarditis, that there is no liability of their being confounded even by the most careful observer. When the ear is applied over the cardiac region of the chest after effusion has taken place we find total absence of the respiratory murmur and a very great diminution in the clearness of the sounds of the heart from the fact of their being transmitted through the liquid contained in the pericardium. The pulsation of the heart felt by placing the hand over it is either very much diminished in its force or is entirely absent. In the first stage of the disease or that of congestion, before any effusion has taken place, and the membranes are in a much dryer condition than is natural, there is not unfrequently, a dry rubbing sound audible, and which resembles very much



that heard in pleurisy, produced by the rubbing together of the roughened membranes. Dr Wood says that in some cases there are heard as many as two, three, or four distinct sounds, they being produced by the contraction of the auricles as well as by the ventricles.

These rubbing sounds are likewise heard in the latter stages of the disease, when the fluid poured out has been in a measure absorbed and the sides of the pericardium roughened by the adhesion of false membranes, are permitted to come in contact. In both cases however they are heard but for a short time. They are in the first instance rendered inaudible by the effusion that soon follows, and relieves the dry and engorged condition in which we find the membranes during the first stage of inflammation, and in the second



Diaphoretics & Refrigerants play  
 no small part in mitigating the se-  
 verity of the febrile symptoms during  
 the progress of Remittent fever. Small  
 doses of Opium, Nitrate of Potash, & the  
 Mendeleyevs, are articles most frequ-  
 ently used in this disease & the choice  
 of these depend pretty much on the opi-  
 nion & former experience of the  
 Practitioner. I have seen the Neutral Mi-  
 -xture with an addition of Pulv. Opium  
 (in such proportions as to make the  $\frac{1}{4}$   
 or  $\frac{1}{2}$  of a gr. to constitute a dose to be  
 given every one or two hours) exert a  
 powerful influence in diminishi-  
 ng the febrile prostration. Amongst  
 the various refrigerants which have been  
 mentioned by authors, I think it is  
 by far the most important & almost  
 the only one deserving of our notice  
 in the treatment of Remittent fever  
 We should allow our patient to be





freely of ice (broken in small pieces) during the fever. The feelings of our patient is the best guide for its administration, whenever he wants it let him have it freely & we will not after I am gone regret our indulgence. -

Tonic & Antiperiodics are our chief means in restoring the natural tone & strength to our patient's system, & hastening to a happy issue the protracted convalescence, but of late often follows an attack of Remittent Fever, & the most worthy of our consideration is Cinchona & its preparations. Unlike the most of our remedies Cinchona has fulfilled the desired hopes of its most ardent admirers, & retained the standard it originally occupied, without changing the position of its supporters - virtues, only

Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is mirrored and difficult to decipher.

in such a manner as to extend  
 their influence & to ensure their  
 power in the subjugation of a  
 greater number of Malices, than  
 we at first had reason to hope  
 for. *Lequationis* *Fabius* would be  
 well set to work, in attempting  
 to enumerate the many ideas &  
 opinions of Physicians as to the  
 proper manner of administering  
 Cinchona, in the various diseases  
 to which it has proved useful...  
 We would his labour be much di-  
 minished, had he only to speak  
 of the many arguments adduced by  
 authors to prove what preparations  
 of Cinchona <sup>are</sup> ~~is~~ most useful in  
 Remittent Fevers & the proper qu-  
 antity & time in which they  
 should be administered. —  
 suffice is to say, that in the



Common Remittent of our State  
 it is generally necessary before  
 proceeding to the use of Cinchona  
 that our patients should under-  
 go some preparatory treatment,  
 such as is obtained by the use  
 of the Lances, Emetics & Cathartics--

In the Malignant form of Rem-  
 ittent where there is no time for  
 preparatory measures & where by  
 the Cold & putrid state of our  
 patients we are made aware that  
 Stimulents are indicated, then  
 it is that Quinine should be  
 used & used freely without de-  
 lay. Quinine being the most-  
 convenient form of all the prep-  
 arations of Cinchona is almost  
 universally used by Practitioners.  
 Some Physicians are accustomed  
 to give quinine in large doses

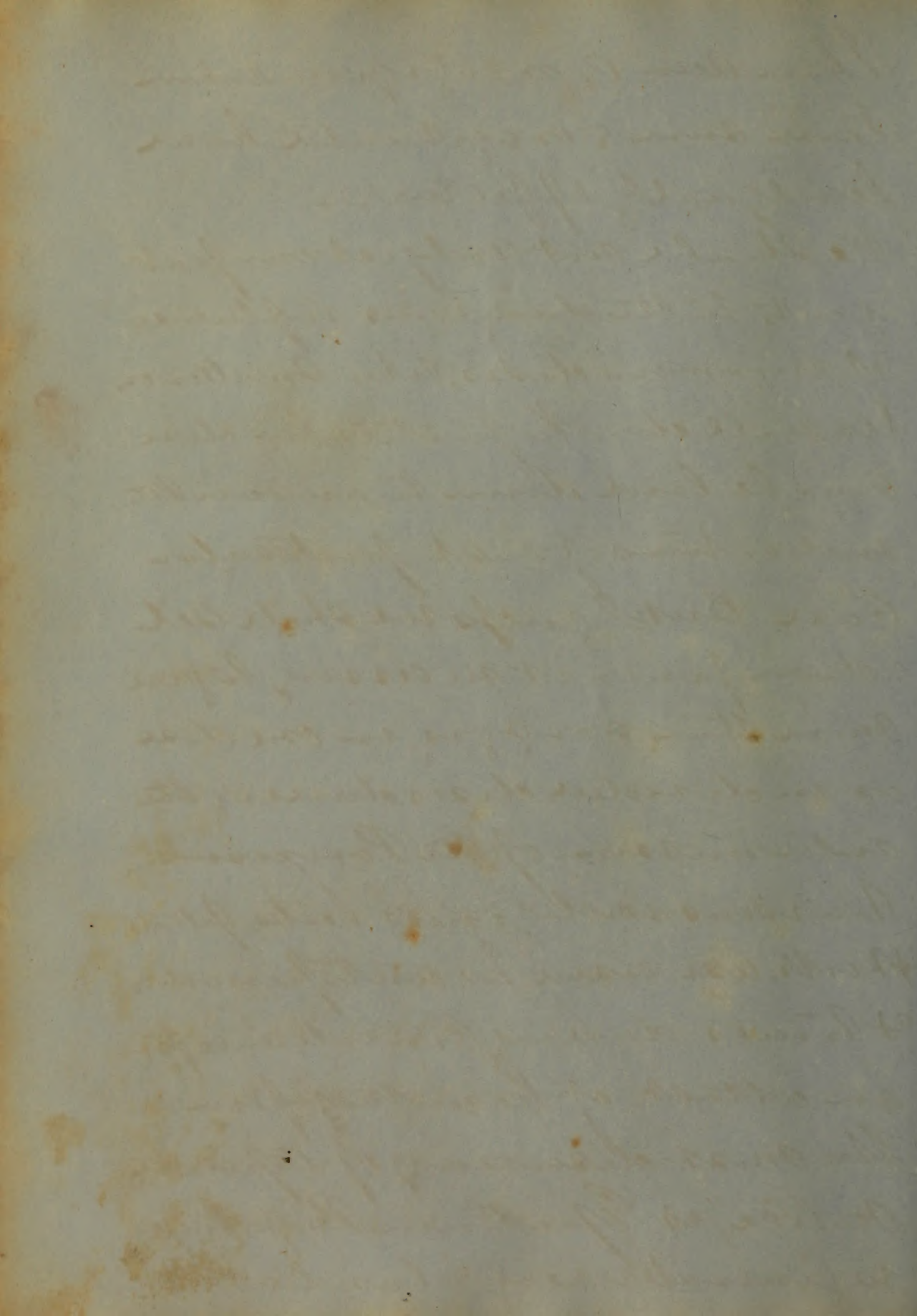


I have seen 18 or 20 grs given. When  
I am sure 5 or 6 grs would have  
been equally effectual.

We should not subject our pa-  
tients to the dangerous influence  
of enormous doses, when smaller ones  
will do. No particular dose  
can be laid down to answer the  
indications of each particular  
case. But I guess we shall sel-  
dom find it necessary to give  
more than 6 or 8 grs, in one dose  
or in divided doses, during the  
intermission of the Paroxysms.

Various indigenous herbs, plants  
& roots, are used as antiperiodics  
& tonics, during Convalescence from  
an attack of Remittent fever.

The most deserving of special  
notice is *Quartaria Pers.*, which  
is generally very abundant in





the moist & low lands of our  
 State, where Remittens - is so fre-  
 quently seen. During the last  
 summer my Brother had charge  
 of an Estate upon which there  
 was upwards of 60 Slaves, there  
 was hardly one of these Slaves who  
 escaped an attack of Remittens  
 or intermittent fever, during  
 some period of the summer  
 or fall, I attended them almost  
 altogether myself & finding  
 Quinine a rather expensive ar-  
 ticle, I resorted to Bone Oil  
 which grew abundantly in  
 that region. I found it to fulfil  
 all almost every indication I had  
 been accustomed to expect from  
 Quinine. When administered  
 in the proper manner & after  
 proper preparatory measures



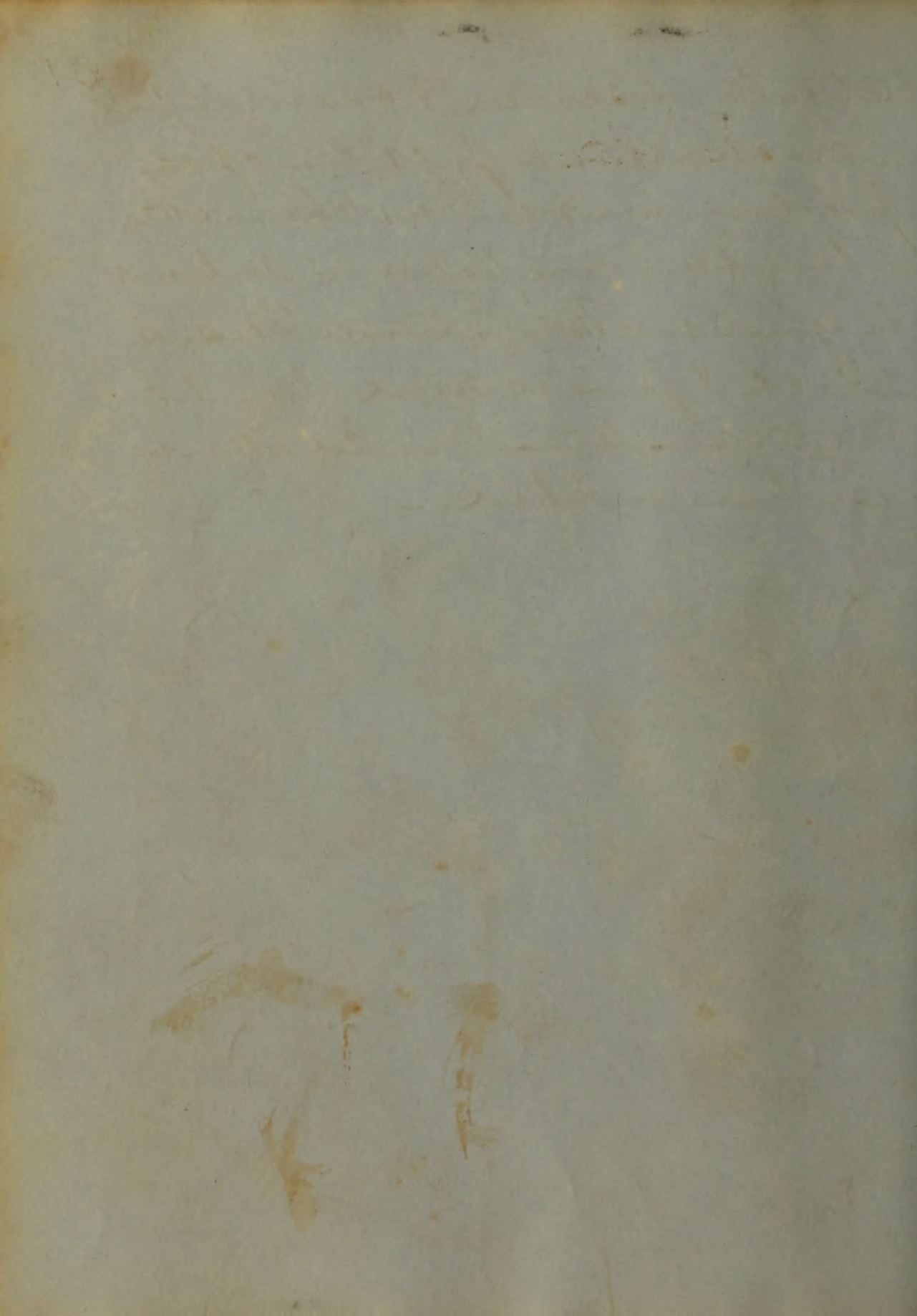
have been used, it is almost sure  
to prevent the recurrence of Chills  
in intermittens, & in Remittens  
will aid its bustly, in restor-  
ing strength, vigor, & tone  
to our patient's system. -

I must for Remittens refer to  
its treatment, & although I have  
only given a summary view  
of what we shall often find it  
our duty to perform; yet I con-  
tent myself by the propriety  
due to the inexperience even  
of a beginner in Medicine.

*Saepe Stylus. virtus iterum, quae  
digna legi dicit; Descripturus.* -  
The directions of the old Latin Poet  
although often present in  
my mind during my en-  
agement in writing this  
abbreviated sketch, has not  
for want of time been pro-



-tically observed, & owing to the  
 -contrastive a full view of the  
 -predominant in our Characters.  
 I have been compelled to submit  
 to your investigation, a Thesis  
 which I fear is more open to  
 criticism, than I could other-  
 wise have wished. -



Gastric or Gastro-Enteric form of the  
 intermittent fever. Physicians in the lower  
 Counties of this State call this form of  
 fever, Mucous fever, which I think  
 is an appropriate name. The source  
 of the fever present depending upon  
 inflammation of the Mucous Mem-  
 brane of the Alimentary Canal. -  
 This fever presents besides the com-  
 mon symptoms of Bilious fever;  
 symptoms peculiar to itself, for  
 in the forming stage we have Anor-  
 exia, loss of hearing, anxiety  
 alternate sense of heat & cold, Obstuse  
 pain in Back, head, & limbs; to-  
 gether with evident, & independent  
 symptoms connected with the vast  
 amount of disturbed & inflam-  
 mation present in the Alimentary Canal.  
 Our patients will complain of pain  
 nausea & vomiting, together with  
 diarrhoea. Most generally however





I think the bowels are constipated  
 in the commencement of an attack  
 of this fever. When there is a preclis-  
 -sion to this constipated state of  
 the bowels, in the commencement of  
 an attack, I have always noticed  
 the entire symptoms to predom-  
 -inate in the after sickness of our  
 patients. I recollect once of suffer-  
 -ing from an attack of Remittent  
 fever myself, the commencement  
 of which was marked by absolute  
 constipation of the bowels & the  
 after treatment in my case had  
 to be directed almost exclusively  
 to the gastric or gastro-enteric  
 symptoms which afterwards pres-  
 -ent themselves. Tenderness when  
 pressure is applied to the walls of  
 the abdomen, particularly over  
 the epigastric region is a very  
 constant symptom.



I have seen persons complain even  
 from the weight of the Bed Clothes  
 in this fever, the abdomen being al-  
 -most as sensitive as in an attack of  
 acute Peritonitis. - The Tongue at the  
 commencement of the attack is covered  
 in its middle with a thick coat of  
 white or yellowish fur, its edges pre-  
 -sented a smooth red & shining  
 appearance. This condition of the  
 tongue however is not so marked in  
 the beginning, as it is in a few days  
 after the attack has commenced. -  
 The pulse is generally strong & fast  
 & full, & frequent. The counten-  
 -ance a little flushed. The skin  
 hot, parched, & dry. Urine & ex-  
 -creta & high colored. The dischar-  
 -ges from the Patients Bowels are  
 generally green or dark colored li-  
 -quid matter together with muc-  
 -ous & Blood. -



Intense Thirst & a Constant Cry for Cold drinks is an alarming Symptom in every Stage of this fever. - Our patients will swallow a glass of Ice water & perhaps eject it from his stomach at the next moment. - If our patient is not treated promptly & properly the above mentioned symptoms are soon aggravated, & we find him after the elapse of a few days, with quicker & more feeble pulse, Tongue dryer & the red edges presenting a cracked appearance. Stomach more insupportable. Thirst greater. The patient has often a great desire for Cold effusions. He will beg you to bathe his hands in Cold water, or sponge his Body. He will dream that he is near some beautiful fountain & makes efforts in his sleep to reach it. -



I heard an old Negro once in this  
 fever (who had never seen any thing  
 beyond the Corn & Tobacco fields  
 of his Master) describe a stream  
 he had seen in a dream, which from  
 his attempt at description, must  
 have been more beautiful to his  
 deluded imagination, than even the  
 falls of Niagara have appeared to  
 the most-enthusiastic traveler.

If our patient is not improved by  
 the treatment he receives, his sym-  
 ptoms gradually grow worse  
 until at last we have all the  
 evidences of a true Typhoid fever  
 Diagnosis. There can be but little diffi-  
 culty I think in forming a cor-  
 rect diagnosis in this disease  
 We are to consider the symptoms  
 carefully, the location of our patient;  
 the season of the year &c  
 which being done, we can seldom err.





Prognosis. This is by no means unfe-  
 -rable in our Country, when con-  
 -fident care here a moderate degree  
 of good nursing & proper treat-  
 -ment. It sometimes proves fatal  
 in weak & infirmed constitutions  
 or in very young Children. -  
 Out of something like a hundred  
 cases that I saw & assisted in  
 treating last summer & fall there  
 was but 2 that proved fatal, & one  
 of these was in the person of a deli-  
 -cate Boy, who had been brought  
 from the healthy atmosphere of  
 the fenness to the Village of Port  
 -Tobacco which is notorious, (as I  
 have said before) for its malar-  
 -ous influence, especially upon  
 the health of Strangers. -

Treatment. The indications of treat-  
 -ment in our common & milder  
 forms of Remittent, are very simple



18  
and pretty well understood by  
the most of persons living in  
Malvern's District. Every French-  
man in the lower Counties of our State  
has a trial of Colomet & Quinine  
a bottle of Oil & Juice of Yulb's  
by which in ordinary Cases he is  
enabled to treat any Member of  
his family; all the indications of  
treatment being fulfilled when  
he has administered 8 or 10 grs of  
Colomet & followed it up with  
an ounce or two of Epsom Salts  
or Castor Oil. Sometimes it is  
necessary after the lapse of a few  
days to give a dose of Quinine  
to prevent the recurrence of the  
Paroxysms. But when the disease  
is accompanied with visceral infl-  
ammation, Congestion or lesion, then it  
is that the Physicians aid is called  
into requisition & then it is that



he has to exercise his nicest judgment & medical knowledge. -  
 Blood letting. This the chief Anchor  
 of our hopes in the subjugation of a  
 Majority of the diseases to which man  
 is exposed, Ought not to be  
 used I think in the treatment of  
 Remittent fevers without due Caution.  
 When there is symptoms of  
 bilious inflammation, such as is  
 apparent in the form complicated  
 with Gastritis, & when the patients  
 pulse & general stonic condition  
 indicates the use of the lance, there  
 can be no doubt as to the propriety  
 of its employment. -

General Bleeding judiciously employed  
 in the early part of an  
 attack of Remittent fever, has  
 certainly a tendency to cut short  
 & lessen the violence of the disease.



Local depletion in my opinion is actually indispensable in the treatment of the milder fever or inflammation with Gastritis or Gastro-enteritis. I have seen a cupping glass applied over the epigastric region, do more good towards calming the general discomfort of a patient, than I believe could have been accomplished by all the anodynes of the Materia Medica.

It is surprising to see how soon the irritability of the Stomach will be calmed, by the resorbive influence of cups. I have seen patients almost in an instant, transported from the agonizing sensations of intense retching & vomiting to a calm, serene & pleasant sleep. So high do I value (from what I have witnessed)





the utility of local Blood letting  
 over the region of the Stomach  
 when this viscus is irritable or  
 inflamed in Remittent fevers  
 that I would sooner be deprived  
 of any other of the supposed  
 remedies in my treatment  
 of this disease. -

Purgatives. The necessity of admi-  
 nistering purgatives in an at-  
 tack of Remittent fever, is a point  
 I believe well settled by all Au-  
 thors & Mercury in some form,  
 from its supposed Specific  
 influence on the secretions of  
 the liver is considered our best  
 & most effectual. At the com-  
 mencement of an attack it is  
 a general rule to administer  
 8 or 10 grs of Calomel together  
 with some other Cathartic Me-  
 dicine such as Jalap or Rhubarb.



Our patient should not be  
 forced to excessive purgation,  
 as it is only calculated to weak-  
 -en him & frustrate his con-  
 -valescence, without much tendency  
 to the relief of his disease. After  
 the first good Cathartic he will  
 scarcely ever find it necessary to con-  
 -tinue our purgatives, except  
 some gentle laxative to keep the  
 Bowels in a soluble state. -

In that stage of Remittent when we  
 find our patient with dry tongue  
 torpor of Bowels, scanty urine, &  
 an acrid state of surface, when  
 he is too feeble to bear the use of  
 the lancet, Mercury in alterative  
 doses judiciously employed is  
 our measure most to be relieved.  
 3 or 4 grs of Colomel together with  
 14 or 2 grs of Opium 2 or 3 times a  
 day after Expectorant a wonderful

*[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*

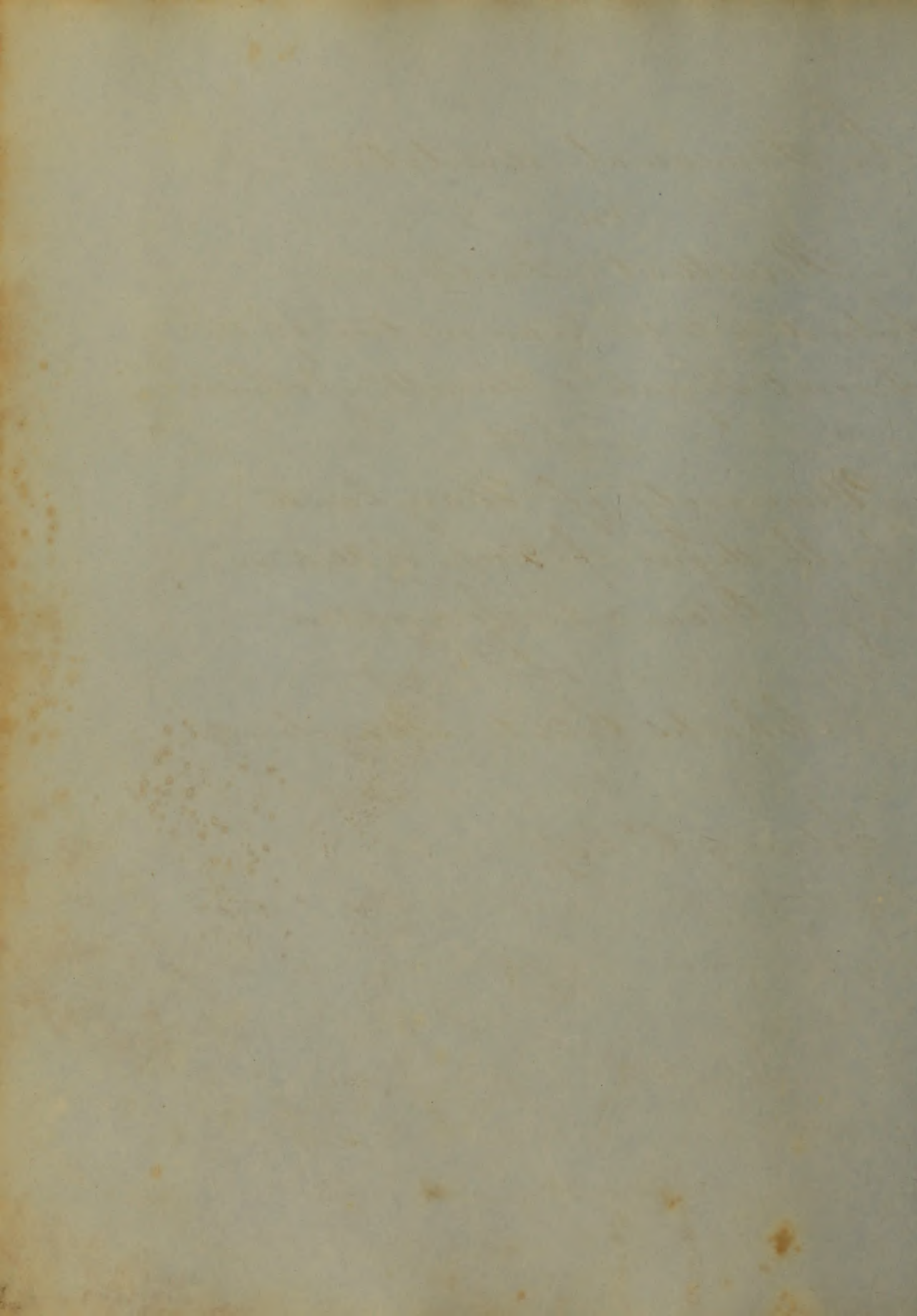
25

influence towards the relief of  
our patient. Various combinations  
of Cathartic Medicines have been us-  
ed in the treatment of Remittent  
fever, some of whose virtues are  
I think much entitled to the con-  
sideration of the practical obs-  
erver. - We are to be governed  
in our use of Cathartics, in Remi-  
ttent fever, as well as in all other  
diseases, by the various symptoms  
that may present themselves in  
each particular case. We may  
sometimes find it necessary to  
purge & deplete our patients to-  
day, while tomorrow he will  
demand Stimulants & astring-  
ents. We may sometimes find  
it necessary to combine our more  
noxious preparations with Anodynes  
while again from the torpor of the Bowels  
we combine them with more active me-  
terials or the purgative medicine.



An Inaugural dissertation  
on  
Remittent <sup>or</sup> Fever  
Submitted to the Examination of the  
Provoost Regents & Faculty of Physic  
of the  
University of Maryland  
for the degree of Doctor of Medicine  
by Oscar A. Fergusson  
of  
Charles County Maryland.

February 6<sup>th</sup> 1849

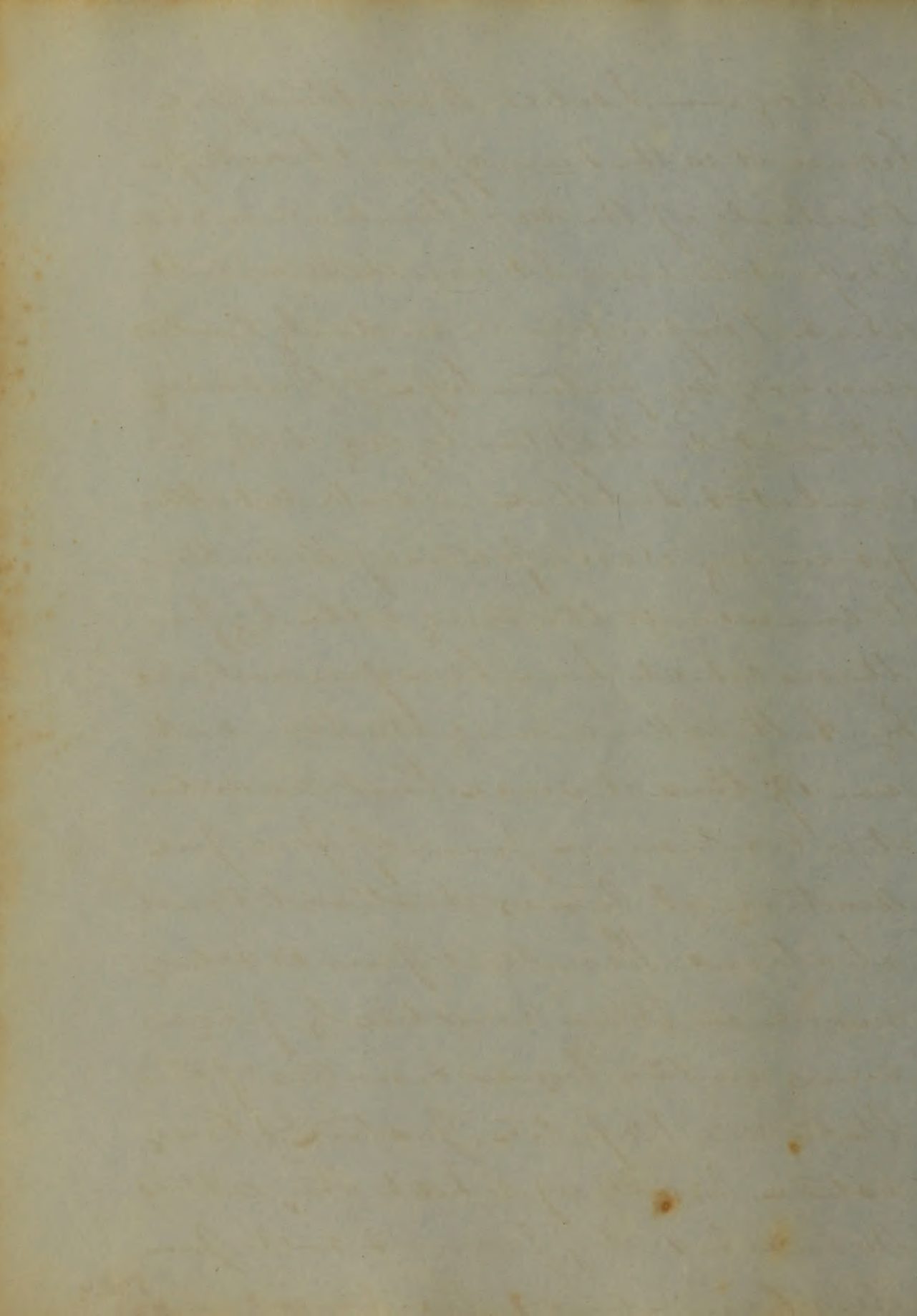




The Student of Medicine encounters  
no little embarrassment in selecting  
a theme for his first production,  
through the medium of which his  
powers are to be judged by so be-  
sotted a Faculty. He contemplates  
collectively & separately, the vast am-  
ount of maladies & infirmities to which  
Man's frail nature is liable, and  
by which his earthly career is made  
to terminate. - I have experienced no  
little of this embarrassment myself  
in selecting the subject of my pres-  
ent remarks, I have chosen Rickets  
even for my investigation, not for  
the purpose of appearing eloquent  
in Composition; but with a desi-  
re to mention a few practical  
facts which I have had the pleasure  
of becoming acquainted with  
during my Medical Studies. -

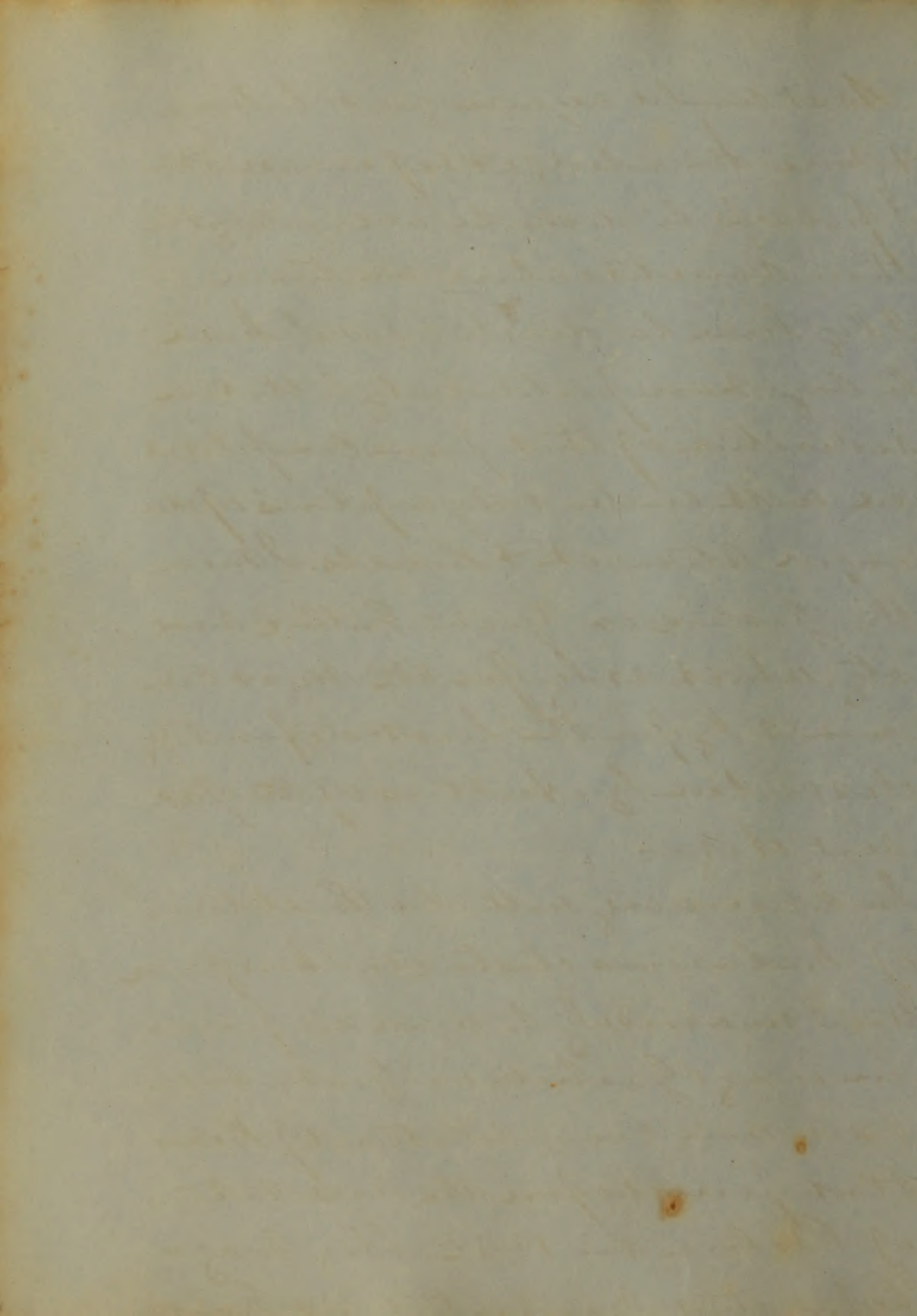


And again I select Remittent fever  
because it is the Fever of our Climate, par-  
ticularly of the neighbourhood in which  
I expect to live. It is a disease with  
which I expect to be in daily contact  
during my future life, & the enemy  
whom it will often by my duty to  
combat & subdue. I will not atten-  
pt in my description of Remittent  
to enumerate the many idle hypo-  
theses which have been promulgated  
by Authors concerning the true nat-  
ure of this disease. But consider  
it a continued form of fever pre-  
sented at times distinct exa-  
cerbations. Remittent fever is recog-  
nized in three varieties by physi-  
cians in the lower Counties of this  
State viz. Hepatic, Gastric & Cong-  
estive, all of which they attribute  
to somewhat different & independent  
causes & symptoms & treatment.



As it would require great labour  
 & more knowledge & experience than  
 I possess, to describe accurately the  
 three varieties above mentioned -  
 I beg leave to describe what I have  
 to say, more particularly with the con-  
 sideration of that form, complicated  
 with evident symptoms of dis-  
 eased stomach & bowels. I mean  
 the Gastric or Gastric-Enteric vari-  
 ety, which is by far the most com-  
 mon, & by far the least definitely  
 described by Authors of the pre-  
 sent day.

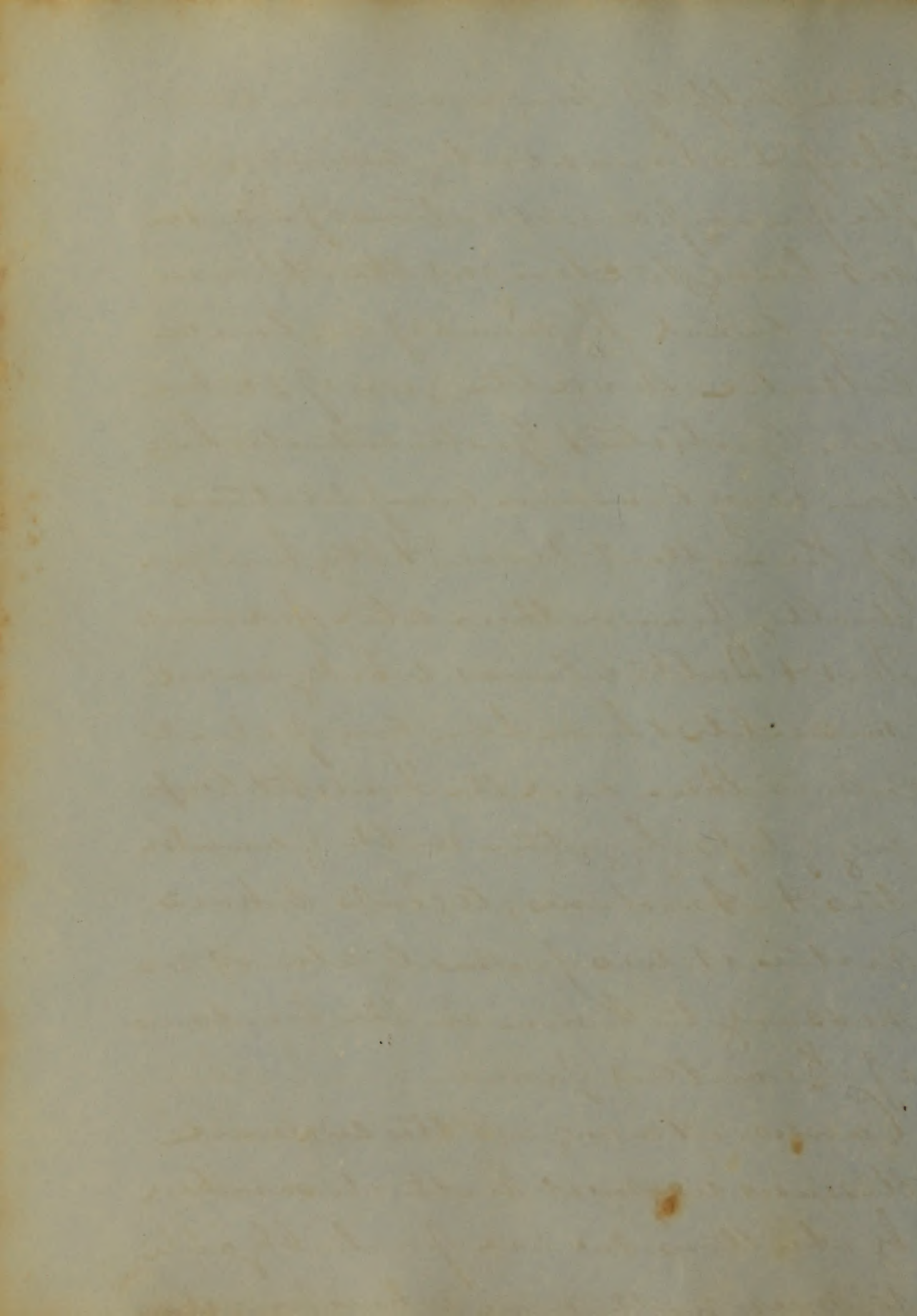
In conversing with old Practitioners  
 of Malabar districts, I have found  
 them universally to agree in prenu-  
 ncing Gastritis or Gastric-Enter-  
 itis, as a rare complication of Remi-  
 stant-fever, before the visitation  
 of Cholera in 1832. They say  
 before that period, that Fast Emetics



and Sulph of Magnesia were their  
Chief & almost only remedies.

The principle indications of treat-  
ment being, to Clear out the Alimen-  
tary Canal by means of an Emetic  
Cathartic. Since the year of 32 hu-  
man Gastritis & Gastricenteritis have  
been very common. Complications  
of Remittent-Fever, & they have gra-  
dually found their old friends  
Jest & Sults almost wholly in-  
admissible & have been compelled to  
call to their aid, the Scent & Cup-  
ping glass, together with Jem-  
sters & Anclines; Agents whose  
virtues it was formerly almost ne-  
cessary to know in the treatment  
of Remittent-Fever.

Causes. Among all the endemic  
diseases we meet with described  
by Authors, we are probably able  
to meet with none whose prevalence





of attack is so unlimited as that  
of Remittent fevers, or whose geo-  
-graphical boundaries are so exten-  
sive, as those of Periodical fevers  
generally. The North, South, East  
& West are all subject to its in-  
-roads. Not however with equal  
frequency & violence; it always  
showing a preference for the  
Warm & Moist: localities  
of our Country, where Malaria  
its handmaid, its friend & almost  
only cause, is known to be most  
valentfully generated & dispersed.  
It is not my intention in speaking  
of the causes of Remittent to  
mention the comparative frequency  
of its attacks in the various loca-  
lities of our Country; but merely  
to speak of it, as seen in the  
lower Counties of our State. —

*[The text on this page is extremely faint and illegible, appearing as ghosting or bleed-through from the reverse side of the paper. It consists of approximately 20 lines of cursive handwriting.]*

6  
Malaria. There is no discrepancy  
in opinion I believe, in pronouncing  
this substance or agent (too sub-  
tle to be recognized by our senses  
& too fugitive to be caught by any  
of our contrivances), to be the esse-  
ntial & efficient producing  
cause of Periodical fevers; yet  
we will find great consistency  
of opinion among authors when  
they come to speak of Localities  
which are most fruitful in the  
production of this unknown  
substance; or when we speak  
of the supposed elements deemed  
necessary for the composition of  
this noxious poison.

From the time of the Italian phys-  
ician Lancisi (about in 1678. was  
the first to put forth distinct  
ideas concerning Malaria), to  
the present day, we will find



7  
many Physicians who believe putrification of vegetable matters at most essentially presents in the production of Miasm. I likewise (not without looking I have read Dr Watson's arguments in respect this doctrine, in his lecture on Malaria) am inclined to think that true Miasm, what I mean is, the general cause of our Remittent fever in this State; can not be effectually produced without the presence of some vegetable or animal putrefaction. Port Tobacco the metropolis of my native County, has always been notorious for the production of Bilious fever & as Linnaeus has called Hungary the grave of Germany; so Port Tobacco has with equal propriety been called the grave of Charles County.



This village is situated near an extensive marsh & nearly on a level with it. The marsh is influenced by the ebb & flow of the waters in the adjacent Creek, so that it is wet during high tides & almost entirely dry, when the tide is low & the weather moderately reasonable. Now although the moisture afforded by the tide is sufficient for the production of vegetable matter on this marsh, it does not seem sufficient to keep alive the vegetation when produced, during the long & dry summer months. Consequently there is vegetable putrefaction going on upon this marsh during a dry season, whilst on the other hand when the summer is a wet one, vegetation is kept alive until the approach of frost & there is no putrefaction of vegetable matter.





This village is very unhealthy, in a dry  
 summer, unless air is comparatively  
 healthy in wet & reasonable weather, &  
 I know of no better way to explain  
 the difference in health in the differ-  
 ent seasons, than by this vegetable  
 fructification. Which is according  
 to reasoning of common sense by  
 far more abundant in the former than  
 the latter season.

Exposure to heat is enumerated by Au-  
 thors, as one of the exciting causes of  
 Remittent fever; but in my opinion  
 this is comparatively harmless, without  
 we are in some manner during the  
 same 24 hours exposed to the nig-  
 ht air & dew. I know an old Ph-  
 ysician of a Malicious district:  
 who will ride all day, exposed to  
 the scorching rays of the Sun, dur-  
 ing the months of July & August &  
 declare he feels no fear of fever,



without he happens to be caught out  
at night. Or in other words he attri-  
butes the danger to vicissitudes in  
temperature & not to the direct influ-  
ence of heat itself. It is a remark-  
able fact which I have noticed, that  
the Negro part of our population  
very rarely are attacked with Bil-  
ious fever, until the latter part of  
September, which is attributable I  
think to their being exposed during  
that month a part of the night as  
well as the day in securing the  
Crops of their employers. -  
Age & Sex has but little to do in  
producing Remittent. We see it  
often in Men Boys & Children.  
because they are subject to great  
exposure. - There can be no dou-  
bt concerning the influence of  
Race in the production of ende-  
mic fever & although the Negroes



of our Country, are not exactly pro-  
-of against Remittens; yet they are  
Comparatively free from its Bur-  
-ges. Were our white population  
subjected to the same exposure,  
the amount of Fatality, would be  
far greater & our Progress would  
be vastly more serious than under  
the existing Circumstances. -

Indiscretion in diet, indulgence  
in fruituating passions, intense  
mental anxiety; In fact al-  
-most every thing, which has a  
tendency to disturb the  
-lessen the vital energies, have  
been <sup>the</sup> ~~the~~ among the <sup>the</sup> ~~the~~  
-occurring exciting Cause of  
Remittens-fever. -

Symptoms. I would like as I said be-  
-fore, in speaking of Symptoms &  
-treatments, to be understood as re-  
-ferring more particularly to the



An  
Inaugural Dissertation  
on

**Scarlatina**

Submitted for the examination  
of the  
Provost Regents and Faculty of Physic  
of the

**University of  
Maryland**

For the Degree  
of  
Doctor of Medicine  
by  
D. Hardy  
of Ohio

antiquum

1742

1742

Antiquum

1742



To the Medical Faculty of  
of the  
University of Maryland

Respectfully Dedicated by  
The Author

This Thesis





Gentlemen

In accordance with the regulations of the University of Maryland, it becomes necessary that I should write a dissertation upon some subject-connected with medical science; prior to my examination for the degree of Doctor of Medicine. The subject-which I have chosen for this dissertation is;

Scarlatina

In writing upon this disease, I do not expect to add to or to ~~or~~ increase the number of symptoms, nor to improve upon or to alter the plan of treatment-adopted by men whose experience and scientific acquirements render them capable of judging - If in the few remarks which I am about to make, you should find many things which are crude and inconsistent; you will remember who it is that has undertaken the task, and be lenient in your judgement -



4  
Scarlatina. from the frequency of its  
occurrence - and the great danger which  
generally accompanies it, demands the  
greatest attention and care from the  
Physician - This disease has been defined,  
to be, a contagious febrile disease, the distinguishing  
marks of which are; a diffused redness  
of the skin and the mucous membrane  
of the mouth and pharynx - which usually  
appears upon the second day of the  
fever, generally terminating about the fifth  
or sixth day. Scarlatina in a great number  
of instances is accompanied with inflam-  
-mation of the throat, of a gangrenous char-  
-acter. Other parts become also involved, during  
the progress of this disease - giving rise to  
lesions of greater or less severity. The form  
of the attending fever is various, and modifies  
in a remarkable degree, the aspect of the malady.  
In some cases the Constitutional symptoms  
are so trivial as scarcely to attract attention;



whilst in others, the febrile symptoms are those of a high inflammatory excitement. In individual instances, or during the prevalence of an epidemic, the fever is of a low typhoid form, the local inflammation with which it is associated, partaking very much of the same character.

Causes

This disease appears to be; and in truth is, induced like other contagious diseases by exposure to the influence of a specific poison. Attempts have been made to propagate this disease by inoculation - all of which have proved unsuccessful. That Scarlatina may be and is; propagated by contagion; is we presume admitted by those who profess themselves sceptical upon the subject of contagion in general. Instances of this disease spreading in a manner, which can only be explained by admitting its contagious nature, are so numerous that Practitioners, of the most limited observations





6  
have had an ample opportunity of determining  
the question. I think we may regard this  
question then, relative to the contagiousness  
of this disease as a settled point - not admitting  
of any doubt. The time elapsing between the  
exposure to the contagion, and the mani-  
festation of the disease, is exceedingly various  
Sometimes it makes its appearance in a  
few days; at other times it may make its  
appearance in twenty four hours - And  
in more rare instances it may not  
come on for ten days. Persons who  
have been exposed to Scarlatina, should  
never regard themselves safe from an  
attack, until a sufficient length of time  
should have elapsed as to render it certain  
This disease is more prevalent during the  
fall and winter months, than at any other  
seasons of the year. Scarlatina occurs more  
frequently in the early, than in the  
advanced periods of life. Why it manifests



such a profuser for children, or person who are young; it is difficult to determine. Persons who have had Scarlatina once, are generally safe from a second attack; in this respect, it obeys the general law of contagious diseases. Scarlatina in its course is subject to prominent modifications; and Authors. have, in consequence, divided it, into several varieties; according to the severity or mildness of the symptoms, the nature of the attending fever and the character and violence <sup>of the</sup> local affections. The names that have been given to the three varieties are as follows  
 1<sup>st</sup> Scarlatina simplex; 2<sup>nd</sup> S Anginosa; 3<sup>d</sup> S. Maligna.

### Symptoms

S. Simplex. this division is characterised by the following symptoms; We have all the febrile story symptoms of febrile diseases. The Patient is seized with chills, alternating with flushed heat. nausea. pain in the head and lower extremities. the skin is hot and dry. the



8  
pulse frequent and quick. Commonly within the first forty eight hours, after the commencement of the fever, an eruption, of a scarlet colour, comes out; making its appearance first upon the face, and then on the neck, body, <sup>and</sup> extremities successively - the mouth and fauces are the most parts implicated. The eruption at first consists of minute red points - which coalesce, giving a diffused blush to the skin. it sometimes occurs in blotches - leaving the intermediate skin of a natural colour. The papillae of the skin become enlarged - giving a roughness to the skin - by making profuse upon the skin a transient white spot is left. The tongue in its center is covered by a thick white fur whilst its edges are of a red colour. The pulse is usually tense and vigorous. Delirium often makes its progress appearance during the progress of this disease. These symptoms are generally more severe in the <sup>evening</sup> morning, than at any other time during the day



In ordinary cases of scarlatina, the eruption makes its appearance on the second day and it may be regarded at its height on the fourth, beginning to decline about the seventh or eight day. there are symptoms which commonly accompany this variety

Scarlatina Anginosa

In this form, all the symptoms are more aggravated, the prodromitory stage, is attended by severe pains in the head. the inflammation of the throat is much greater, the pulse is more frequent, but not so strong and requires, as in the simple variety. the eruption is later in making its appearance, than in the first mentioned division of this disease. In this form the efflorescence, frequently disappears the day after it comes out; and "reappears partially, at uncertain intervals; the duration of the complaint is thus lengthened and the desquamation is more irregular" ulceration of the tonsils and palate, scarcely ever take place





if the fever declines as early as the fourth or fifth <sup>second</sup> ~~day~~ <sup>day</sup> ~~day~~ <sup>up to the</sup> day. but if it is violent and protracted beyond this period, ulceration is almost certain to ensue. During the eruptive stage, the brain is frequently affected giving <sup>rise</sup> to deep and fatal Coma. The progress of this distemper, differs greatly in different cases, Sometimes the deviation from health is so slight as scarcely to merit the name, <sup>in the</sup> ~~other~~ of disease - and sometimes all remedial treatment proves utterly useless.

Scarlatina Maligna

At the commencement of this disease it is impossible to determine what character it will assume. After a few days, we are enabled to distinguish this variety - because of the violent and alarming symptoms which attend it. In this form of the disease, the eruption makes its appearance at very uncertain and irregular periods. it is of a pale colour when it first comes out. Subsequently, assuming a dark and livid hue. The



11  
eruption is more likely to disappear in this;  
than in the other forms of the disease. The  
skin is hot and dry; the pulse, which is  
generally active in the commencement, becomes  
small and feeble, in the course of the second  
day. the tongue presents a dark or brown  
appearance and is exceedingly dry and rough  
Delirium soon takes place, and continues  
with the disease until its termination.

The Patient becomes pale and oppressed, he  
complains of deep seated pains in the head,  
giddiness and nausea, and he experiences great  
difficulty of breathing, caused by the inflamma-  
-tion of the trachea - the prostration is so great -  
that the patient is unable to make much  
exertion. the mind becomes disordered and  
confused and indiffant to surrounding  
objects. The bowels are usually constipated  
in the beginning - but as the disease approaches  
a termination. Diarrhea makes its appearance  
Bleeding from the mouth and nose; and gangrenous



Spots are not uncommon, towards the fatal termination of the disease. In fact all that can be said of this form, is: that it is as fatal in its termination as the first - is favourable

Diagnosis

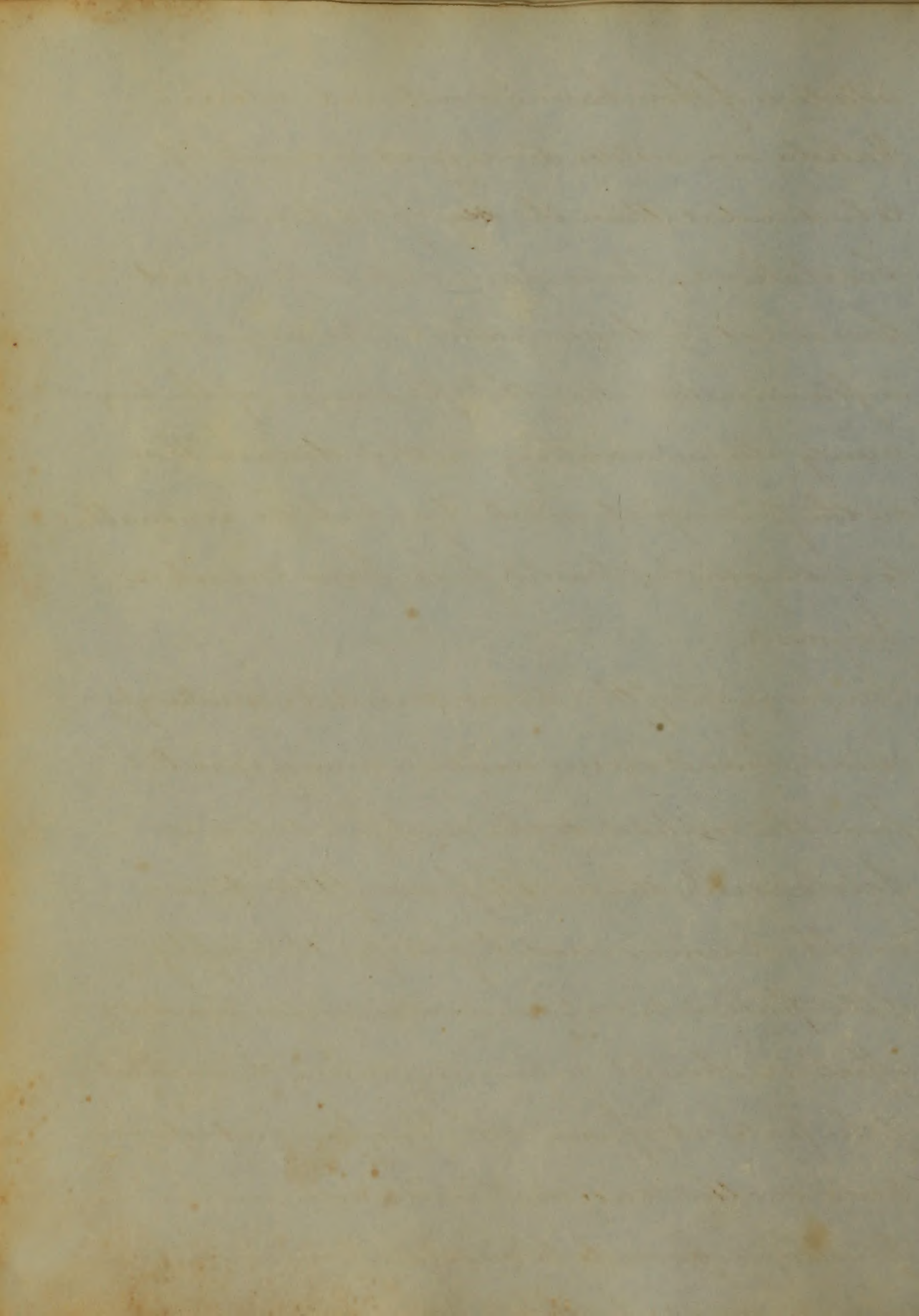
The diagnosis of this disease is frequently exceedingly difficult. The disease which it is most liable to be <sup>confounded</sup> mistaken for, is Measles. It can be distinguished from this disease, by marking the period at which the eruption makes its appearance - and also the character of the eruption itself - in Scarlatina the rash comes out commonly on the second day of the fever, attended with inflammation of the throat - In Rubella, the rash does not make its appearance until the fourth day - its appearance is preceded by sneezing, inflamed and watery eyes, and other symptoms of a catarrhal nature. The eruption of Scarlatina consists of minute red dots diffused over the whole body, whilst that of Rubella consists of irregular patches, with

Faint, illegible handwriting on aged paper, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side. The text is arranged in approximately 20 horizontal lines across the page.

interstices of skin, <sup>being</sup> having a natural colour  
 Rubiola is a milder disease, and is much less  
 to be dreaded, than the ~~simplest~~ <sup>though at times highly inflamed or milder disease</sup> form of  
 Scarlatina. The eruption in Rubiola does not  
 terminate by desquamation. The anginous  
 inflammation and the appearance of the tongue are  
 nearly always wanting in this disease. These  
 are the principal marks by which we are enabled  
 to distinguish, Scarlet fever, from Measles.

Prognosis

The prognosis of this disease, must be exceedingly  
 various, since it occurs under so many varieties  
 from the mildest, to the most fatal degree  
 of violence. In the simple form of this disease  
 no apprehensions need be felt for the safety  
 of the patient, unless some dangerous secondary  
 affection should supervene, during the convalescence  
 of the patient, from some independent exposure  
 to cold or other causes. It is advisable even in  
 this simple form, to be cautious in making  
 your prognosis; for the disease may soon for a





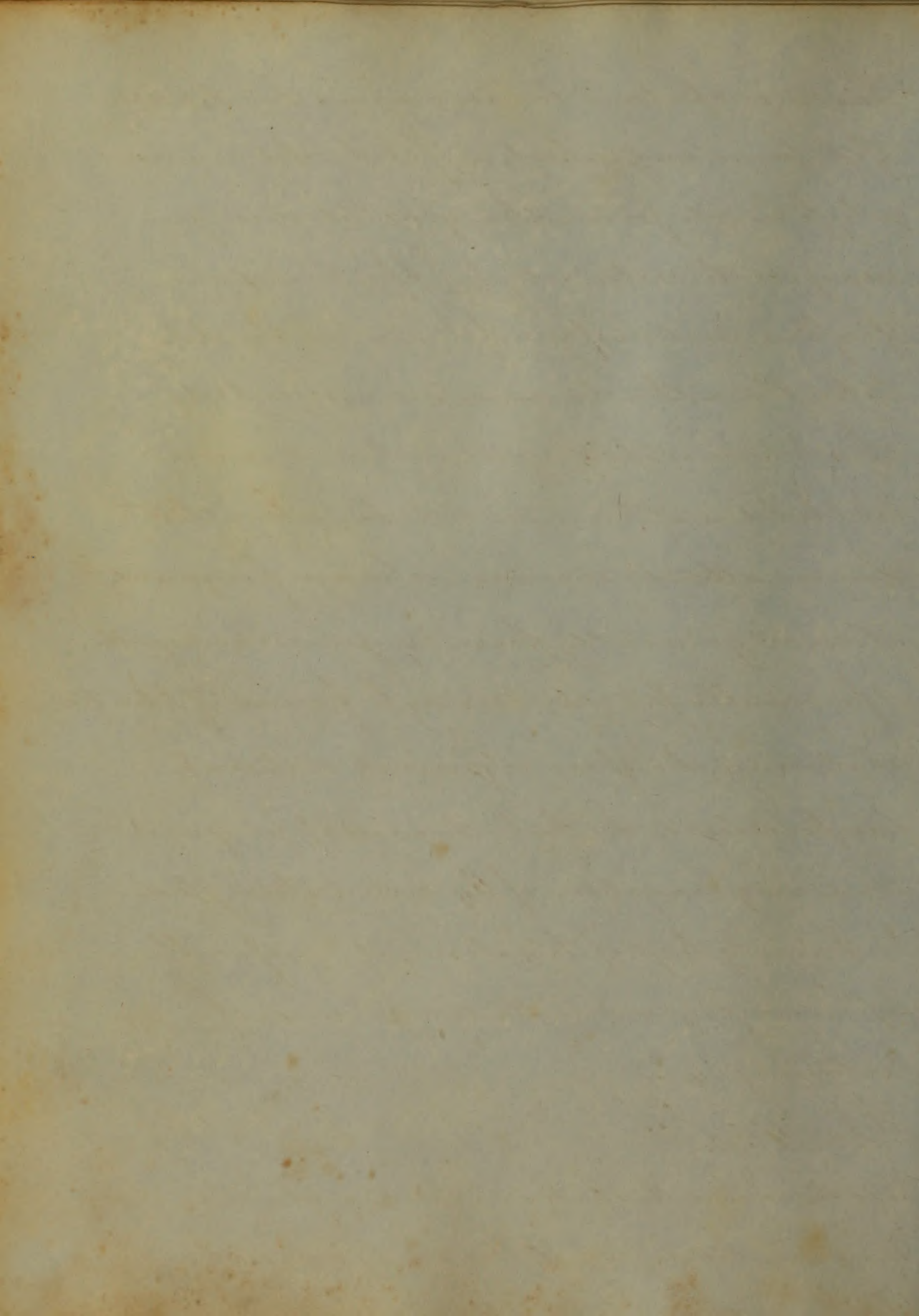
few days, in a mild and regular manner  
 and then, suddenly to assume a highly dan-  
 gerous character. and this is more likely to be  
 the case, if the epidemic is a very severe one  
 The anginous variety of this disease can never  
 be regarded as free from danger. the last  
 division of Scarlatina. is deservedly regarded  
 as one of the most fatal and dangerous  
 of maladies. we may form an opinion of the  
 danger of the disease, by the violence of the  
 inflammation of the throat. If the eruption  
 is of a pale or dark colour. the prognosis is  
 much less favourable, than when it is of  
 a bright red. and diffused over the body  
 If after the eruption ceases, it should sud-  
 denly disappear - it may be regarded as a  
 very unfavourable symptom. If the inflame-  
 mation and swelling in the fauces <sup>are</sup> so  
 great as to cause difficult respiration. a  
 fatal termination will in all probability  
 follow. The character of the attending fever



has an important bearing upon this disease  
 If the fever is very violent, or if it should assume  
 a typhoid form, the greatest danger  
 may with certainty be apprehended.  
 If inflammation of any of the viscera should  
 take place, the danger is augmented.  
 Scarlatina is less dangerous when it occurs  
 in children than in adults. when this  
 disease attacks women who are pregnant,  
 it will generally prove very unmanageable.  
 A favourable prognosis may be formed if the fever  
 abates and the skin regains its natural  
 temperature, the pulse becomes less frequent  
 and disquamation of the cuticle takes place.  
 In the early stages of this disease it is impossible  
 to form a prognosis with any degree of  
 certainty.

Sequelae

The disease with which we are acquainted  
 are more likely to be followed by a long train  
 of evils - as that which follows, Scarlet fever



The most common consequence of Scald-ticula is, dropsy; the period of desquamation is the time most favourable for dropsy to make its appearance - The cause of Dropsy appears to be premature exposure to cold - Some Authors seem disposed to doubt the correctness of this cause - if exposure to cold is not the only cause which produces this disease; it certainly produces it more frequently than all other combined.

Diarrhea is another consequence which sometimes makes its appearance during the convalescence from Scald-ticula. And when it does occur it should be regarded as very unfavorable circumstance, it generally proves very obstinate, lasting until it wears out the remaining strength of the Patient. Inflammation of serous membranes not infrequently take place, pleuritis and peritonitis may be added to its legacies. Inflammation is less common after Scald-ticula.



than measles, though it does occasionally take place.

### Treatment

The means to be adopted for the treatment of scarlatina must have reference to each individual case, as well as well to the various circumstances with which it may be associated. it is absolutely necessary that the treatment should have reference to the prevailing character of the epidemic - an indication, which it is of the utmost importance to bear in mind in the management of this disease in scarlatina simplex - the symptoms are generally so mild - that it is only necessary to confine the patient to bed - to keep the apparatus cool - to furnish occasional aperients - and a frequent drink, the diet of the patient should be light and unstimulating - so long as there are any febrile symptoms present - it is also advisable to sponge the surface with cold water - by which means





the heat is rapidly dissipated, and the Patient rendered more comfortable. It is seldom necessary or desirable to bleed in this disease - unless the pulse denotes the greatest excitement - Emetics are said to be attended with very good effects - after which the bowels should be fully opened by a brisk aperient - the various saline remedies in combination with antimony are productive of a great deal of good in this disease - Astringent gargles are highly efficacious in several forms of this disease - In the early stages, purgatives may be exhibited daily, a combination of Calomel and Rhubarb administered at bed time and a dose of oil in the morning is a proper remedy - Circumstances however should guide us in the too free exhibition of purgatives medicinal always carefully avoiding the debilitating effects which are very likely to ensue after their incautious exhibition



Is bleeding proper, at any period during  
 scarlet fever. Some regard it as a very  
 hazardous expedient; others recommend  
 depletion in almost all violent cases, especially  
 in the early stages, the cause of this disease  
 is depressing in its tendency - and I think  
 by bleeding we are almost certain to  
 induce the very symptoms - which  
 give to this disease its greatest danger  
 and the ones it should be our  
 study and care to prevent. If a Practitioner  
 deems it prudent and necessary to bleed  
 it should be done with the utmost caution  
 and reserve - and only when there is an  
 obvious indication for so doing.

Dr Wood. remarks that he has seldom  
 found it necessary to bleed in any  
 case. I think then, bleeding in this disease  
 is more likely to be followed by bad and  
 ill effects than good ones. If inflamma-  
 tion of any of the mucous membranes should



accompanying this disease, then it will  
 be necessary to resort to such means as  
 will counteract the inflammation.  
 leeches and cups should be applied over  
 the seat of the inflammation, and it  
 would be advisable to use small doses of  
 calomel and Antimony, the Antimony  
 will lessen the force of the circulation,  
 without diminishing the actual quantity  
 of blood in the system - which is very  
 important indeed - cold applied externally  
 may do considerable towards lessening the  
 Inflammation - when the fever is  
 well developed - a <sup>course</sup> ~~course~~ of internal refrigerants  
 should be adopted - the patient should be  
 allowed cold water to drink - and to hold  
 small lumps of ice in his mouth - when  
 the stomach is very irritable - an effervescent  
 draught should be given - nervous symptoms  
 should be counteracted by the administration  
 of some one of the various preparations of Opium

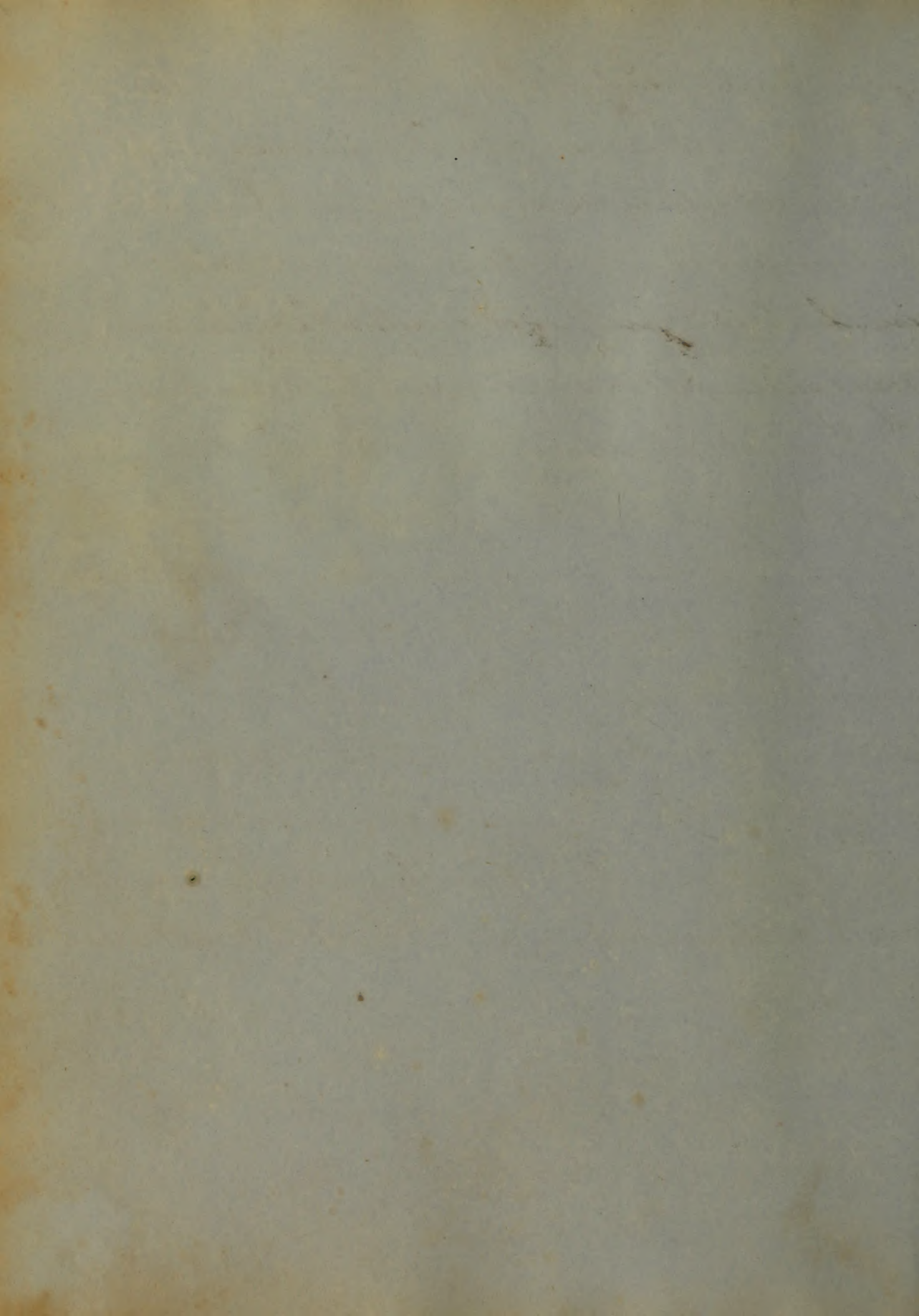


21

If during the progress of this disease, and after the eruption has made its appearance, it should suddenly retrocede means should be resorted to that may make it reappear - the hot bath is certainly one of the best means that can be used. Other active refrigerants may be made use of. During the treatment of this disease the Practitioner should always be on the watch for symptoms of debility and when they make their appearance to be prepared for them. In some instances these symptoms accompany the disease from the commencement or come on during <sup>its</sup> progress. Quinia and Ammoniac may be used with advantage in these cases and a stimulating diet should be allowed the Patient.

#### Peruvian treatment

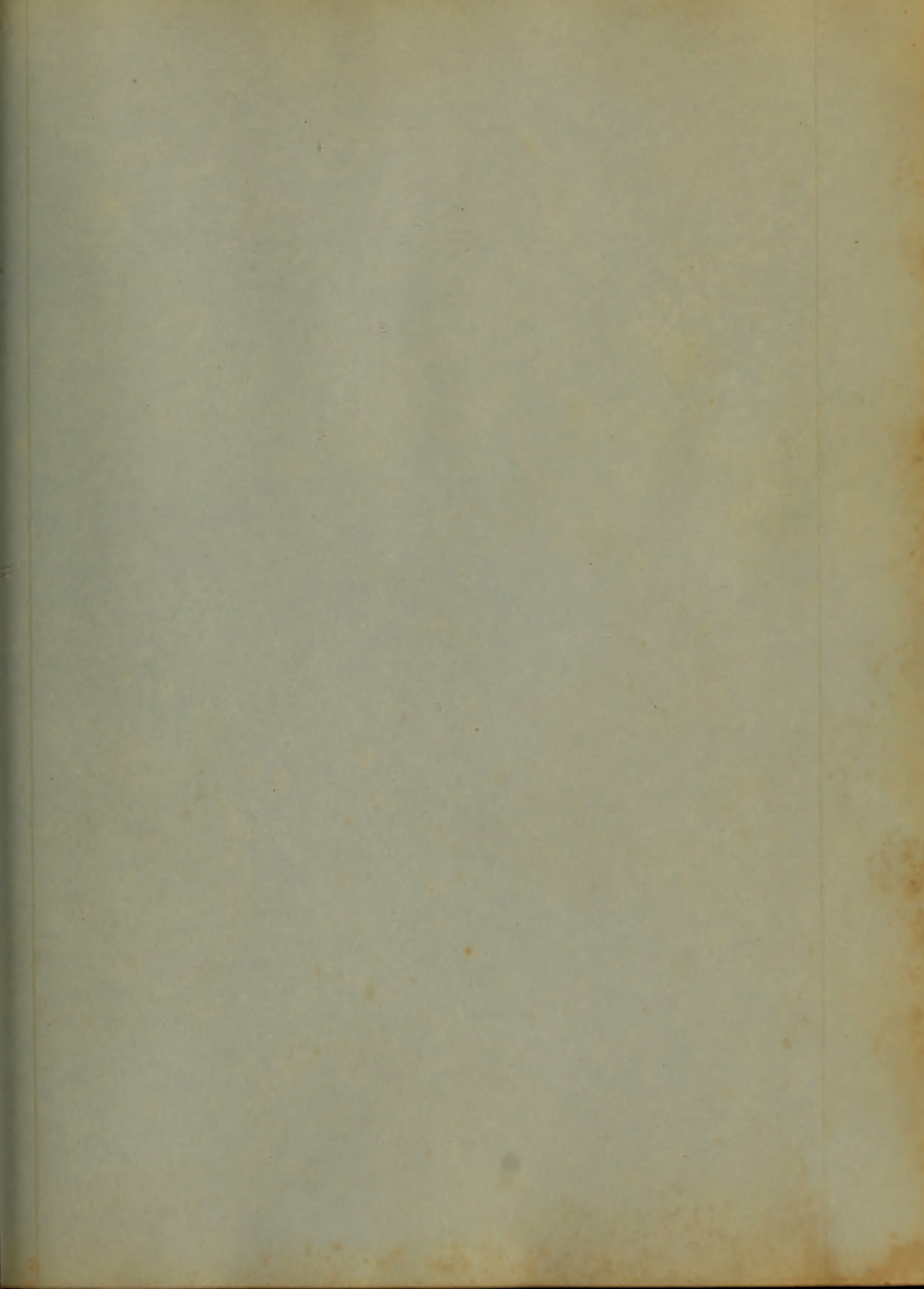
It was supposed by Mahurman, that by the use of belladonna this disease might be prevented. But this statement, like all others that have issued



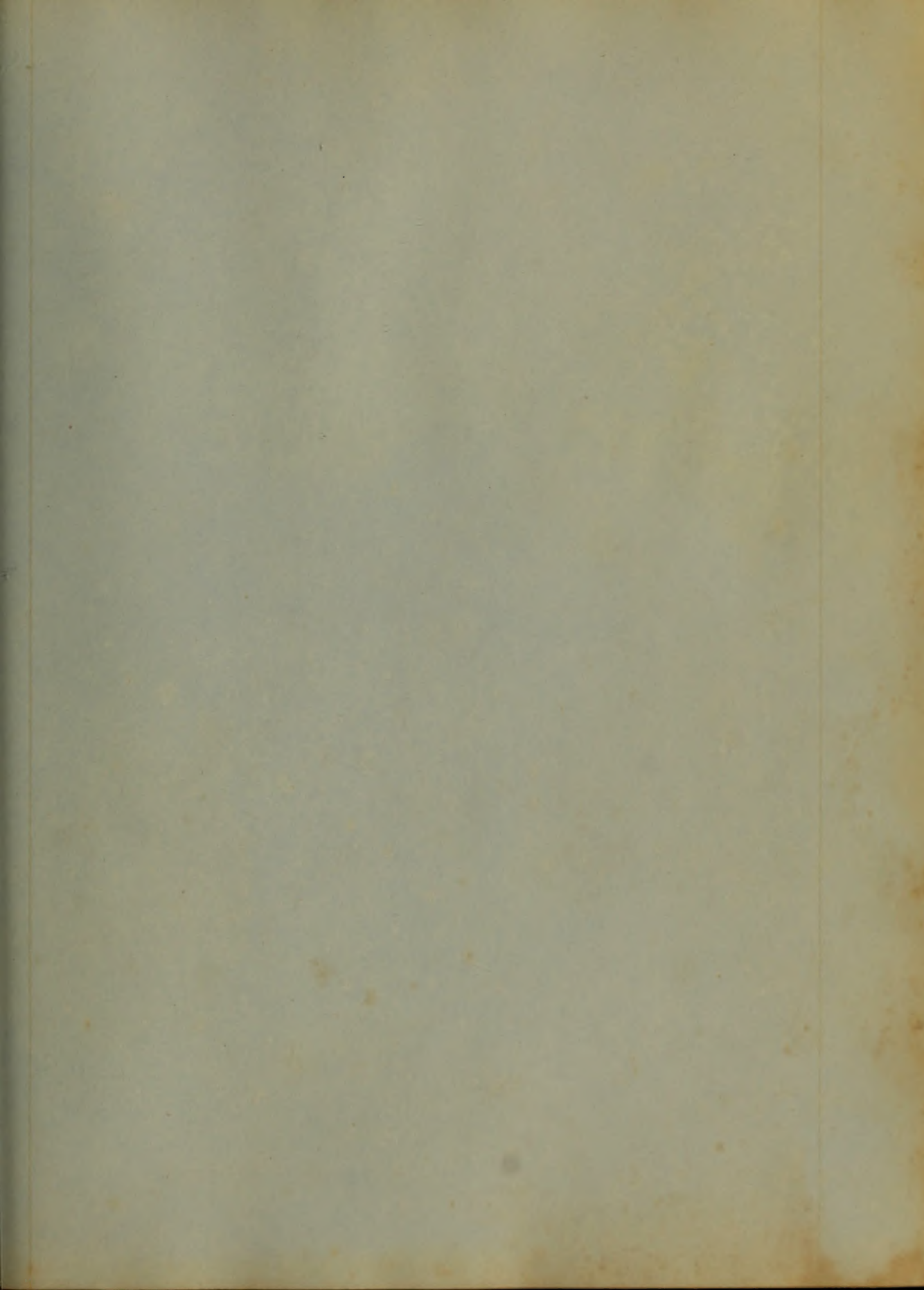


from his mind's making hair, has no stronger  
foundation than his own imagination.  
What makes this statement more absurd  
and ridiculous, is the (infinitesimal) dose  
in which it is given - It is capable of exerting  
any influence, large doses should be given.

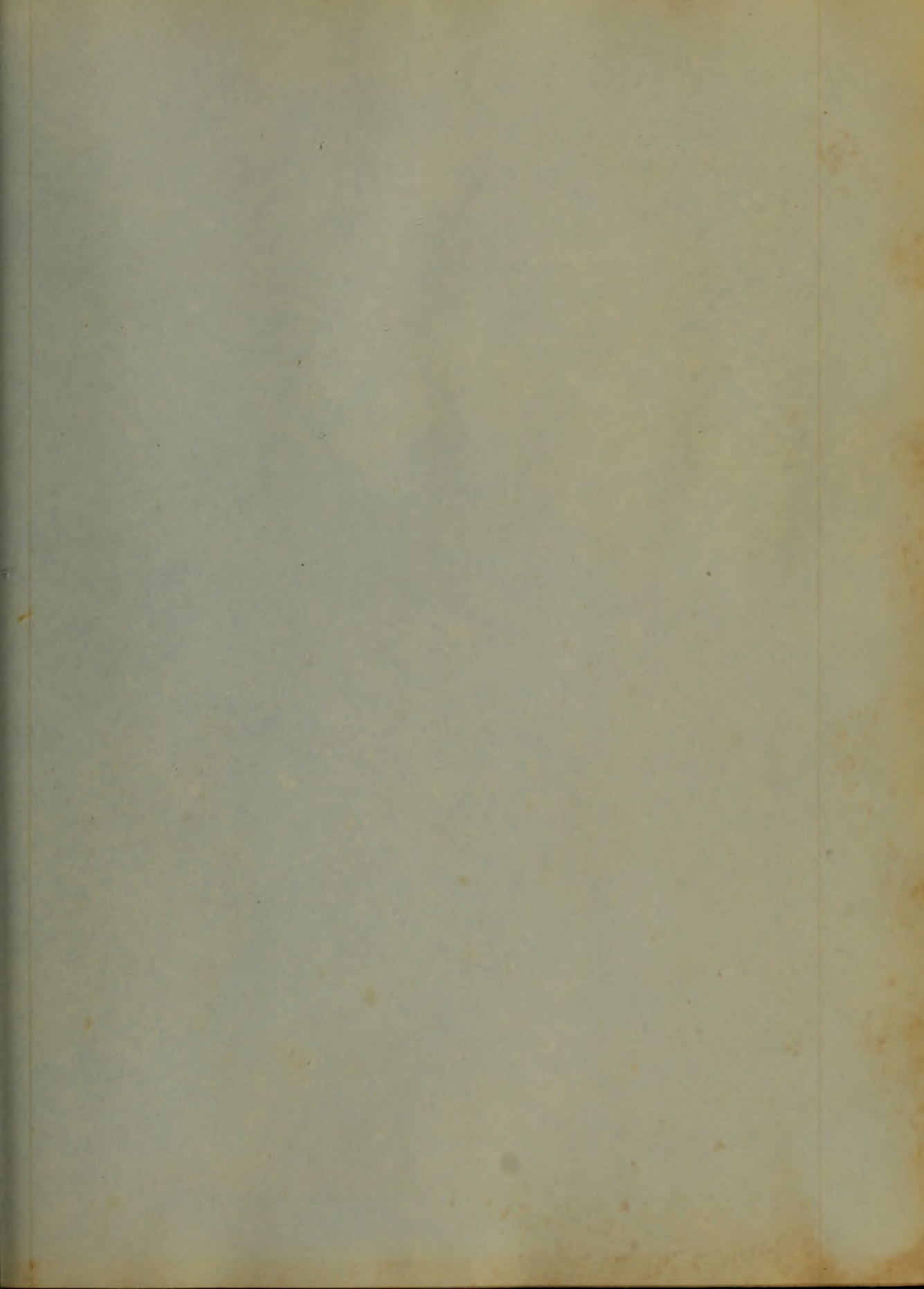






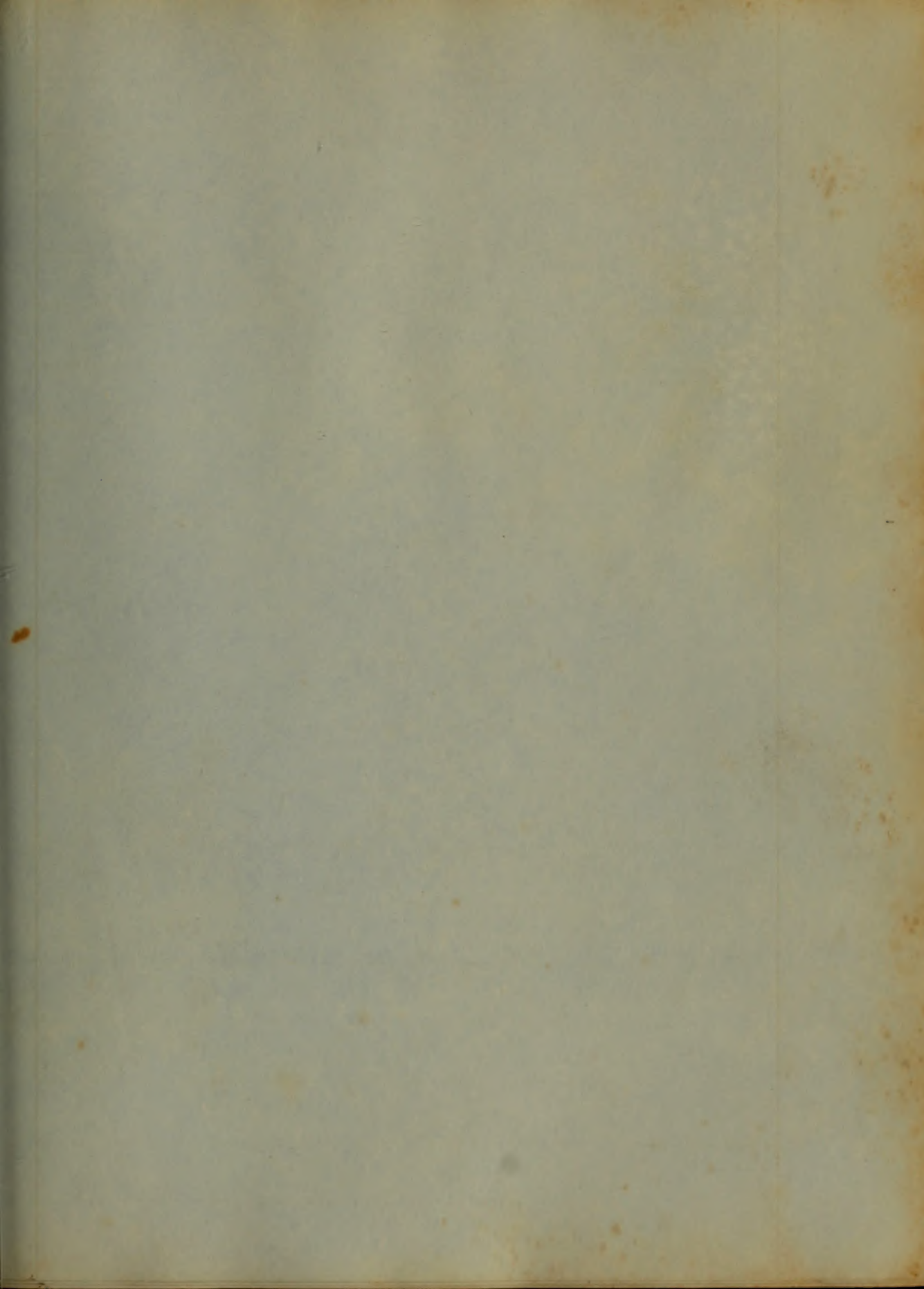




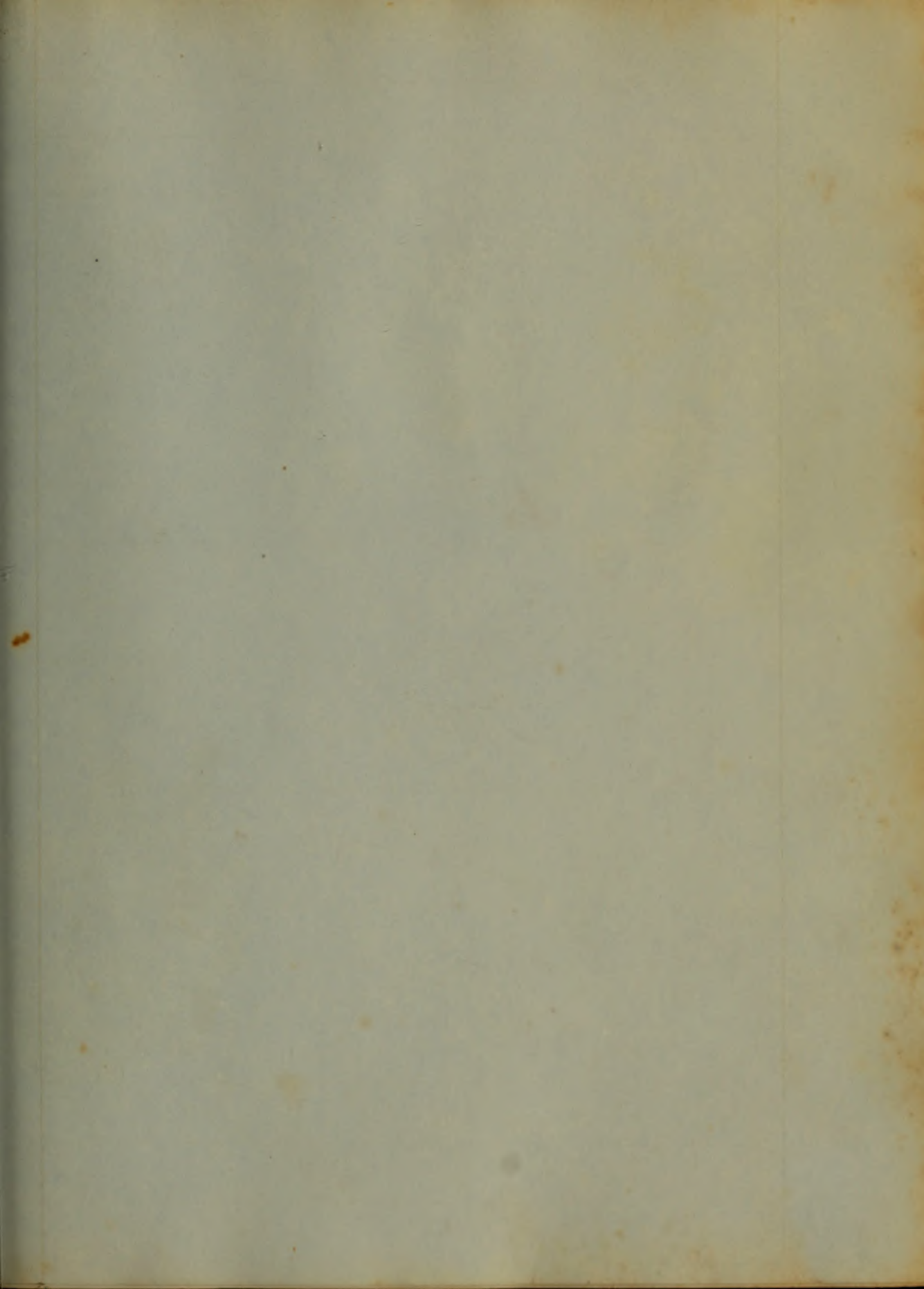








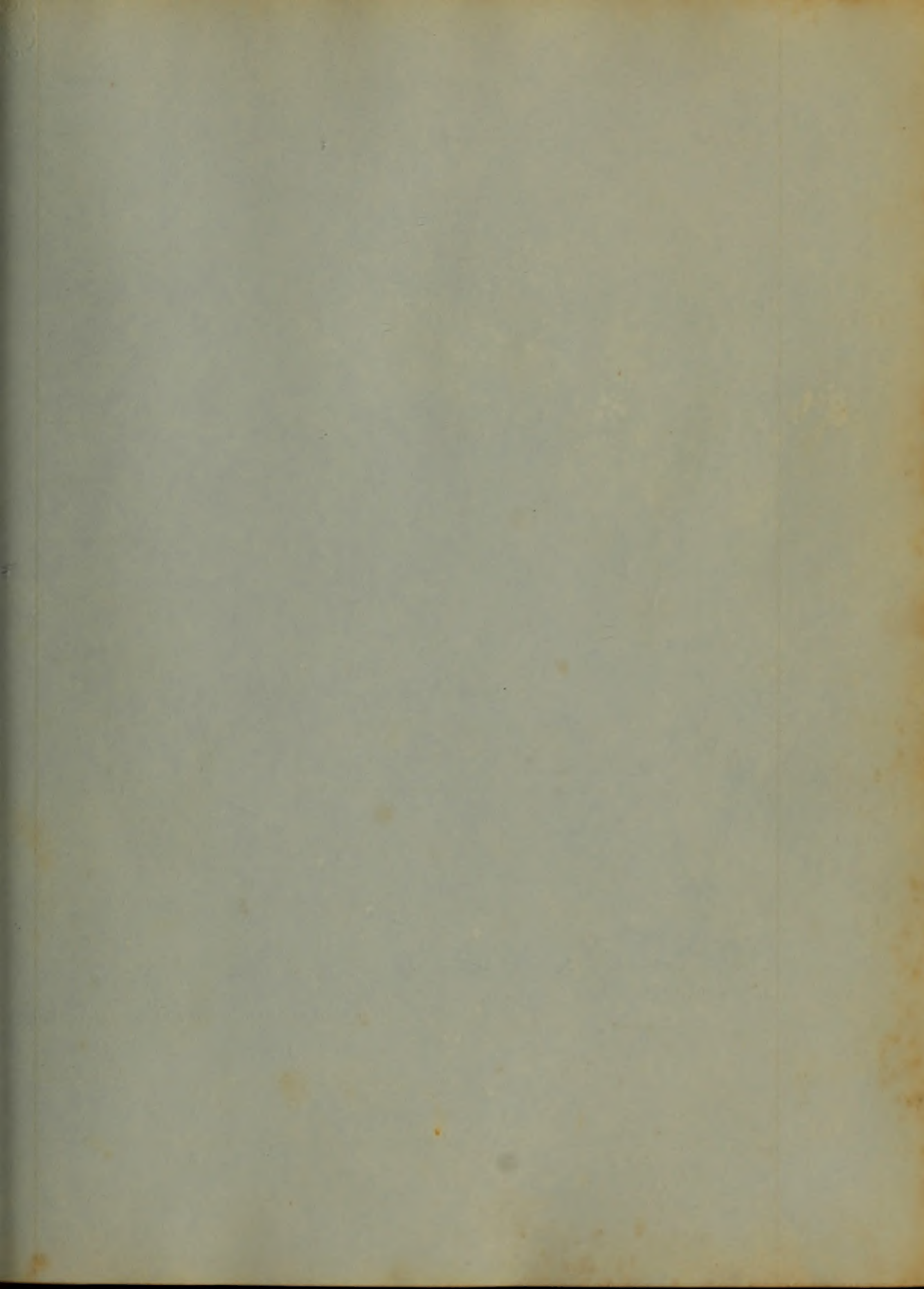






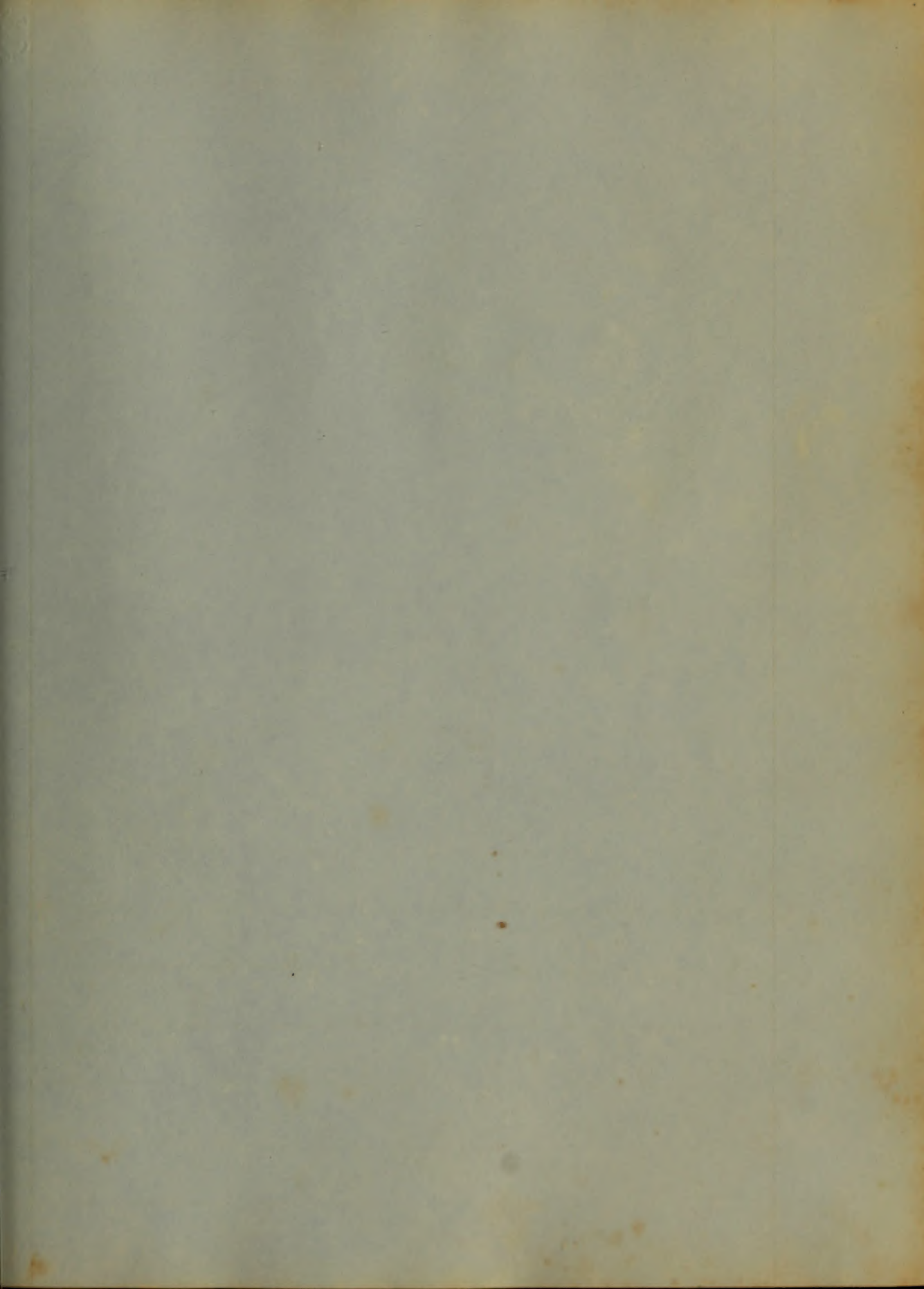




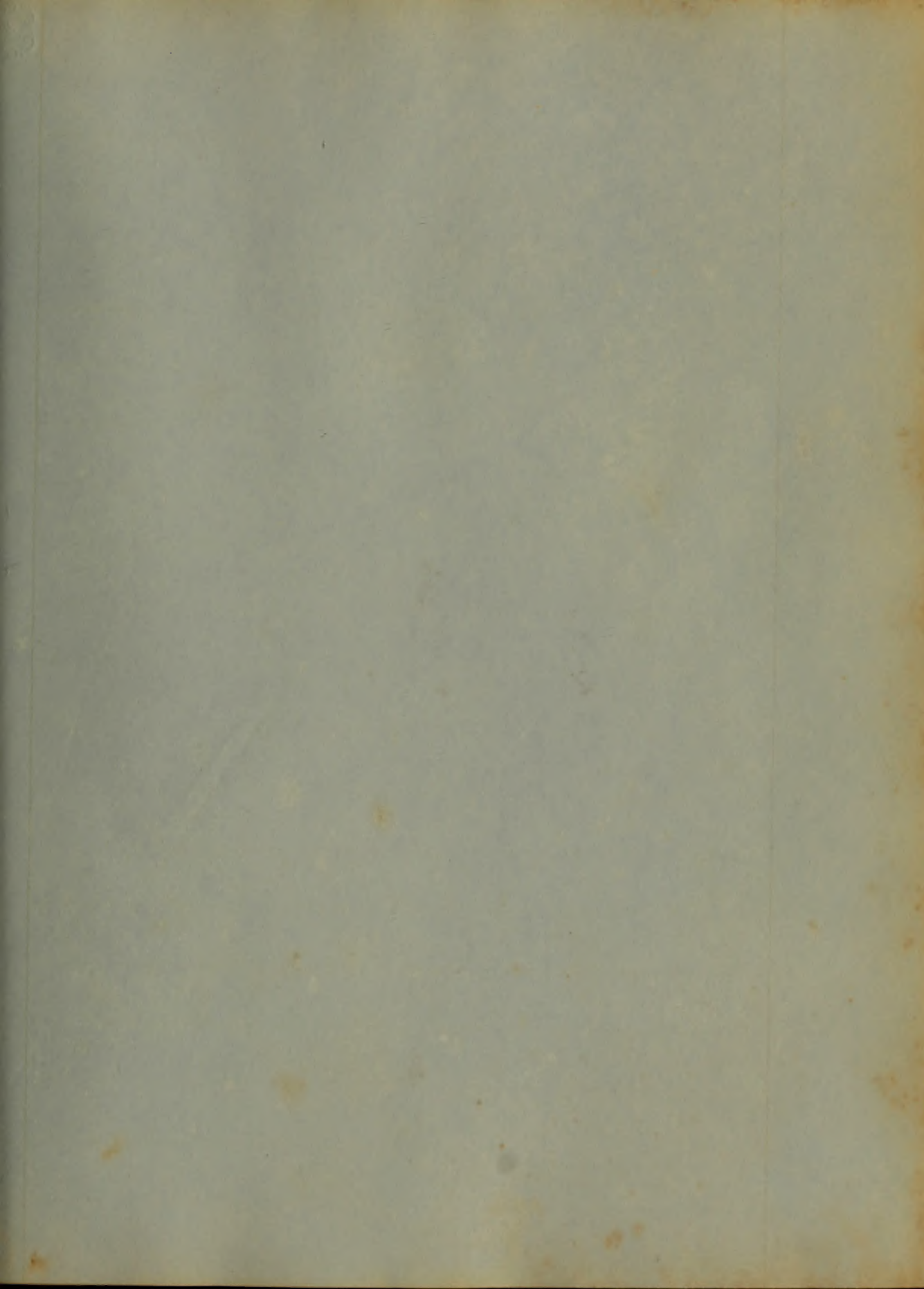




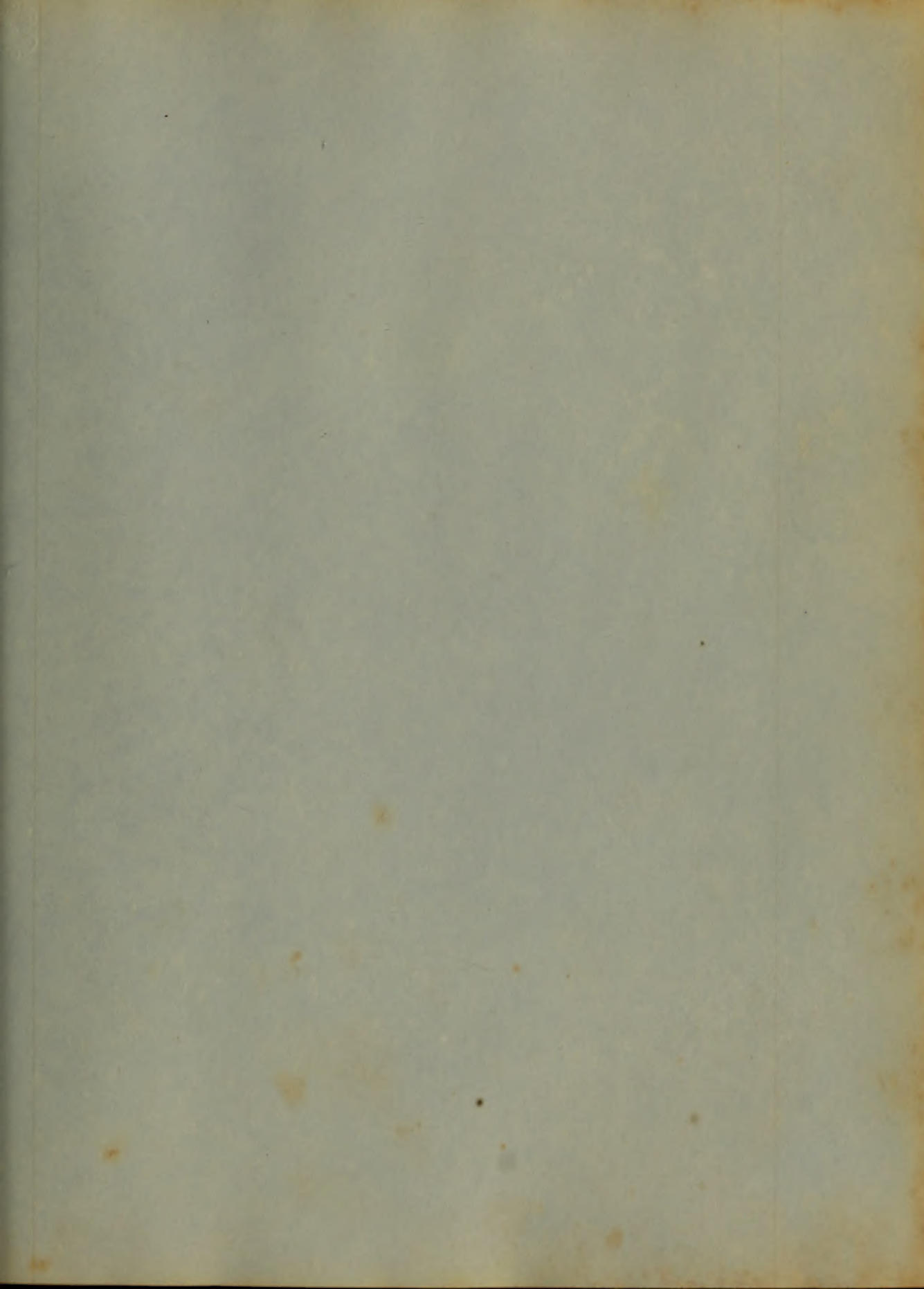




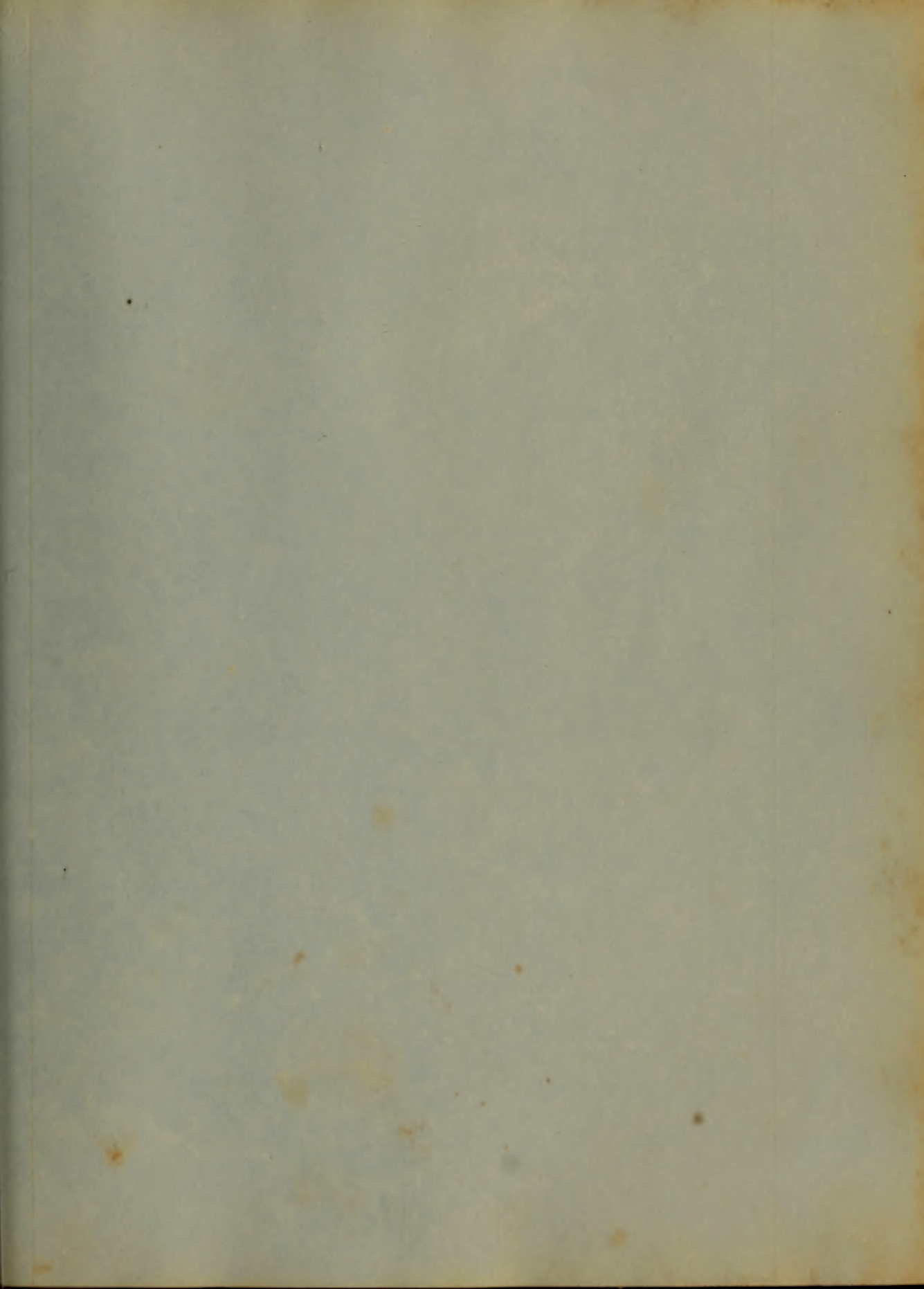


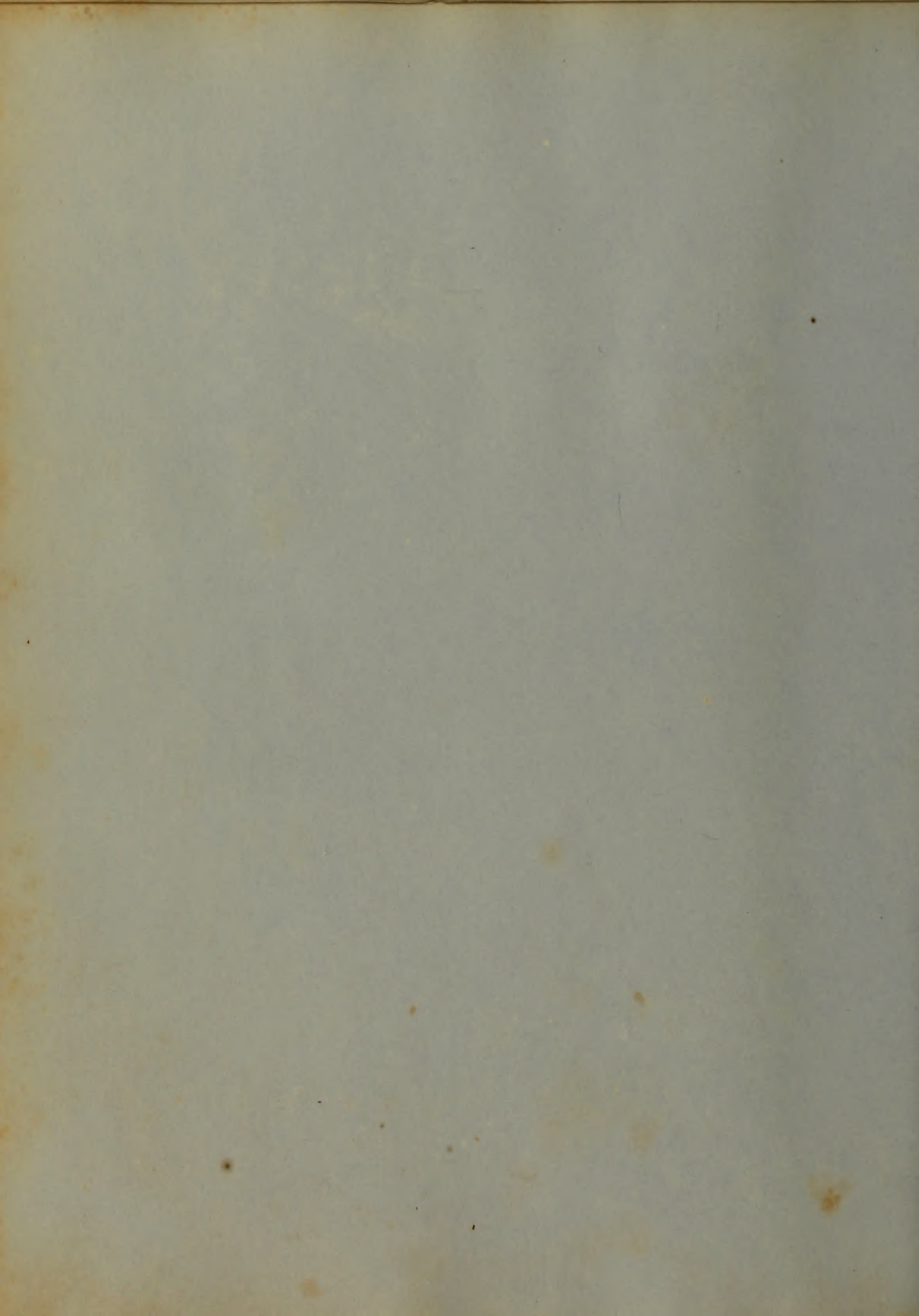




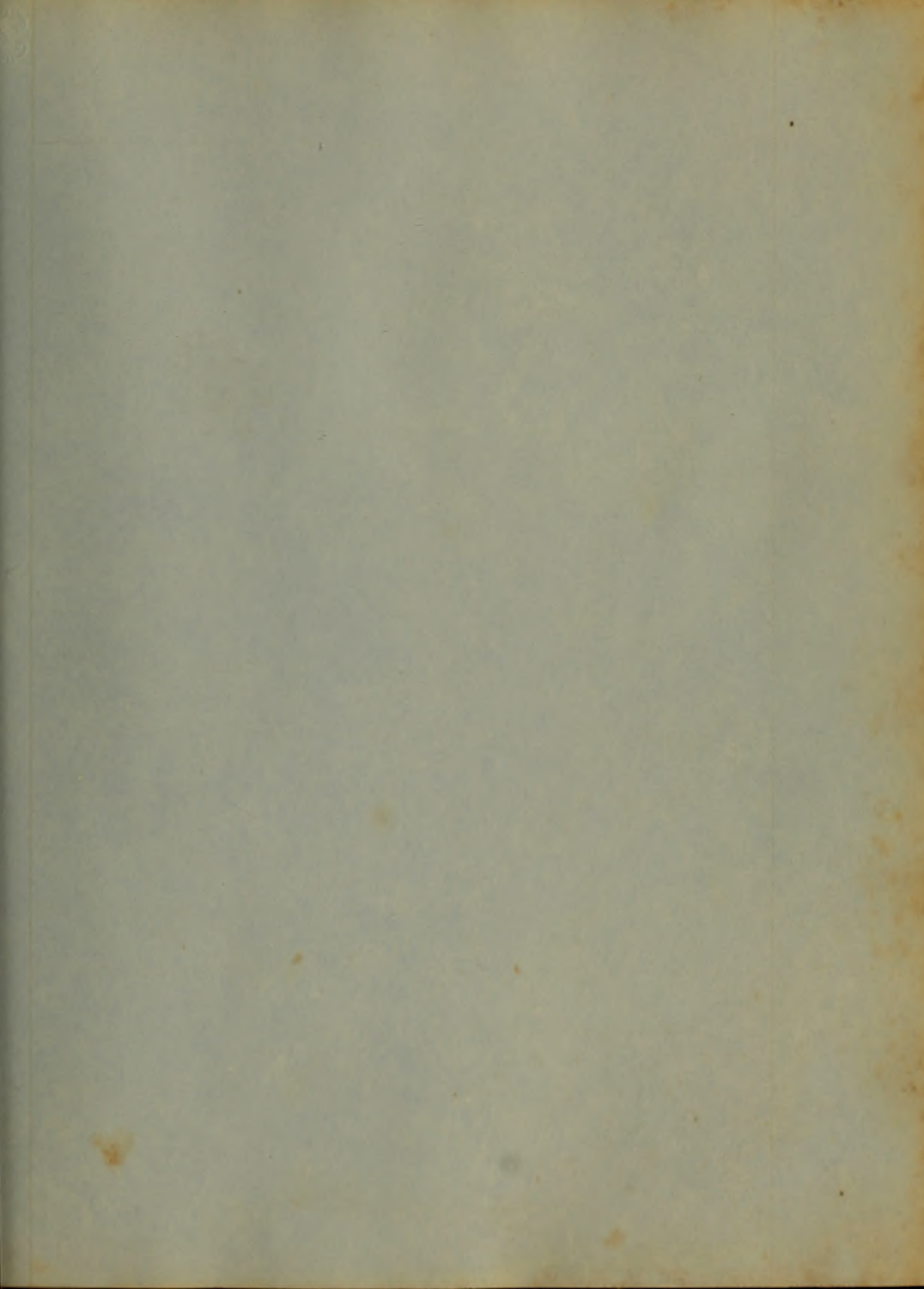


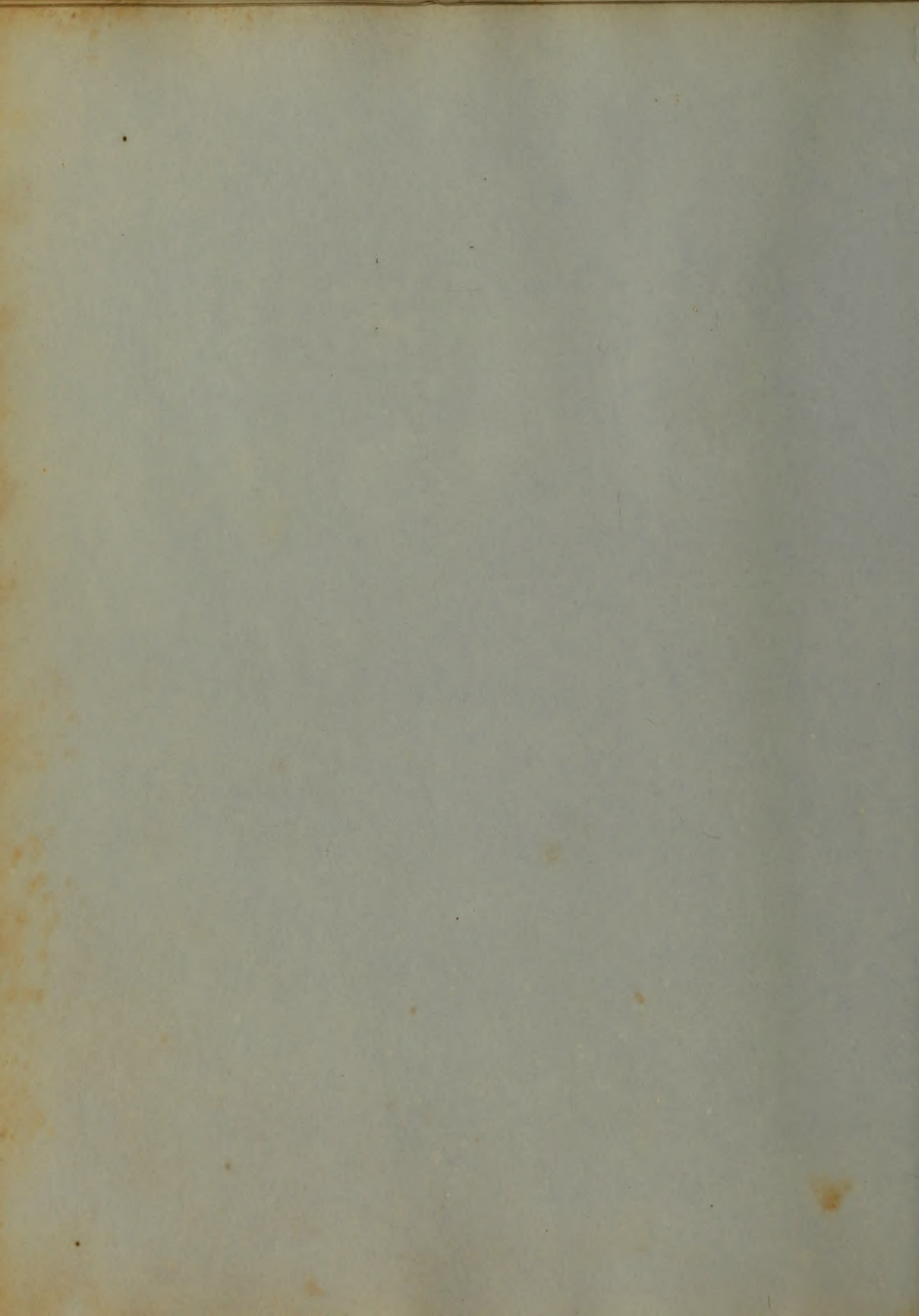




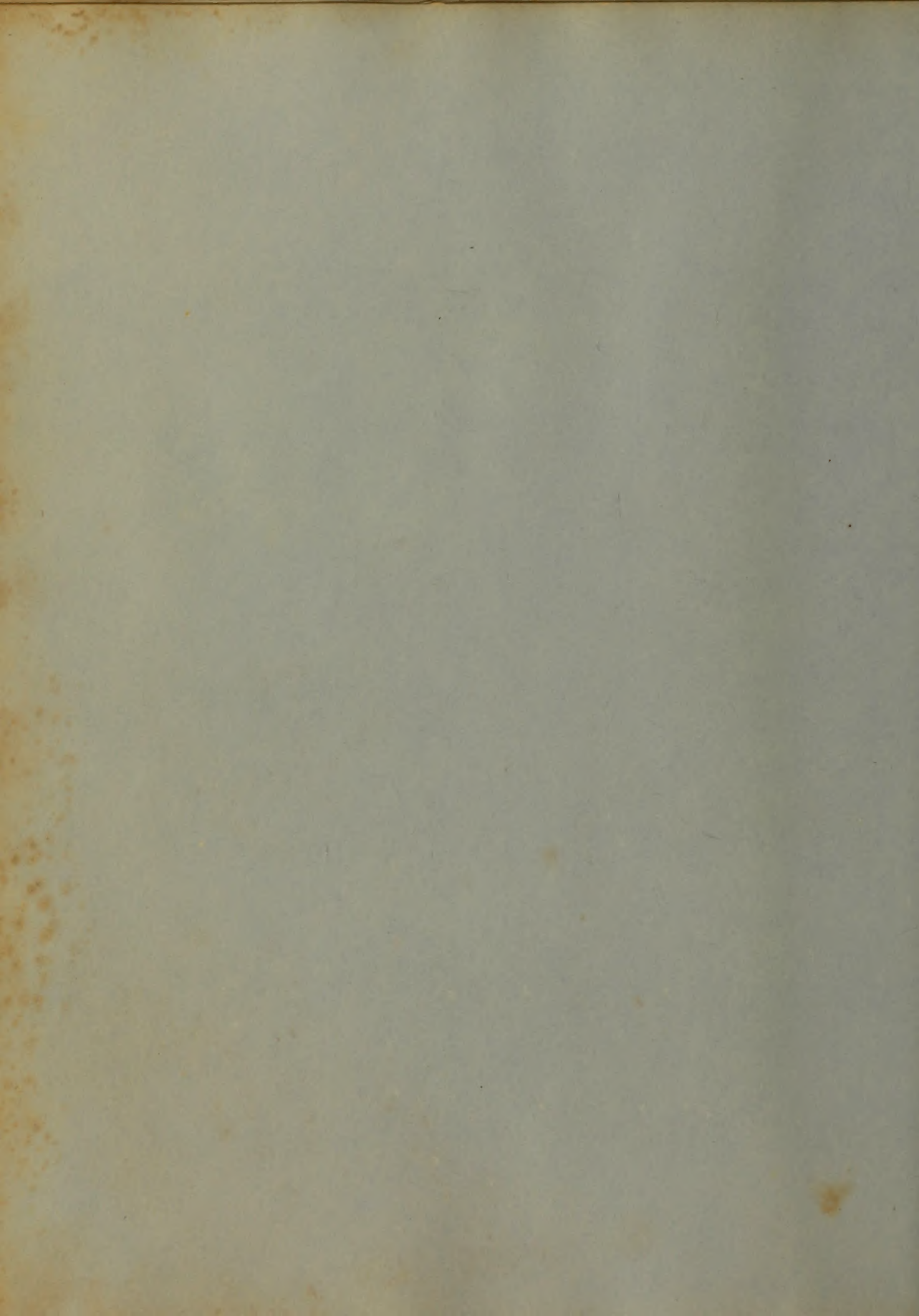












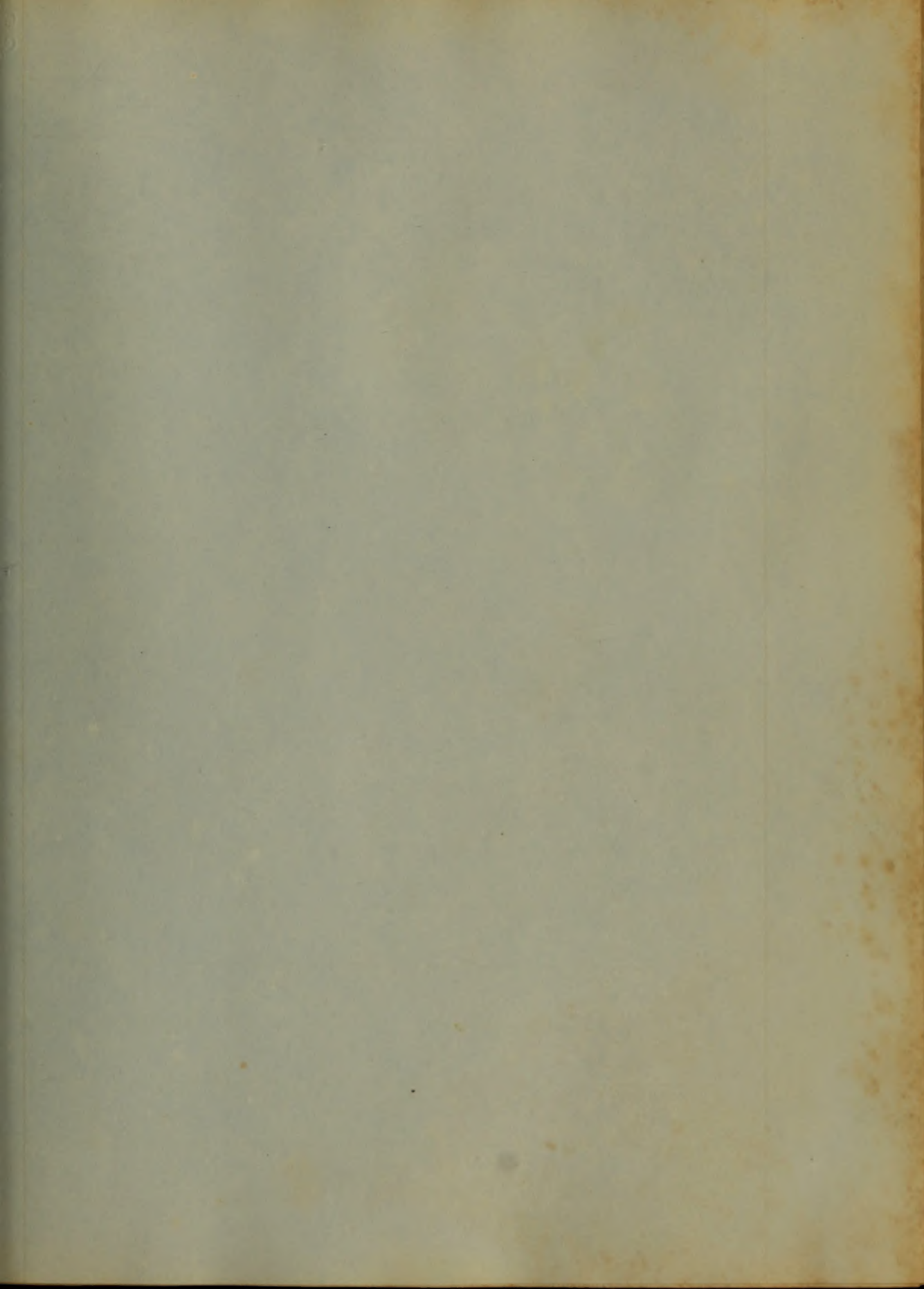




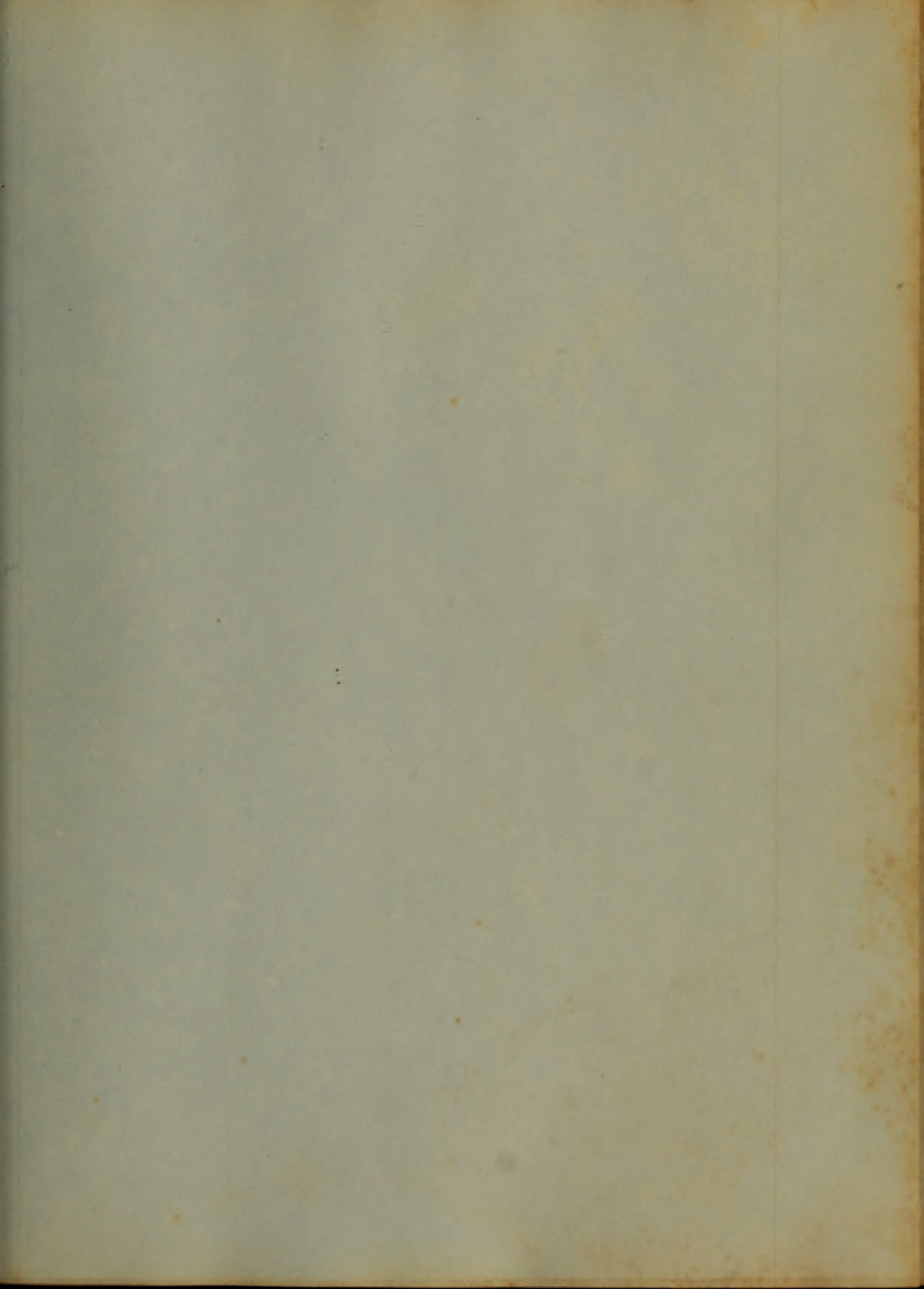




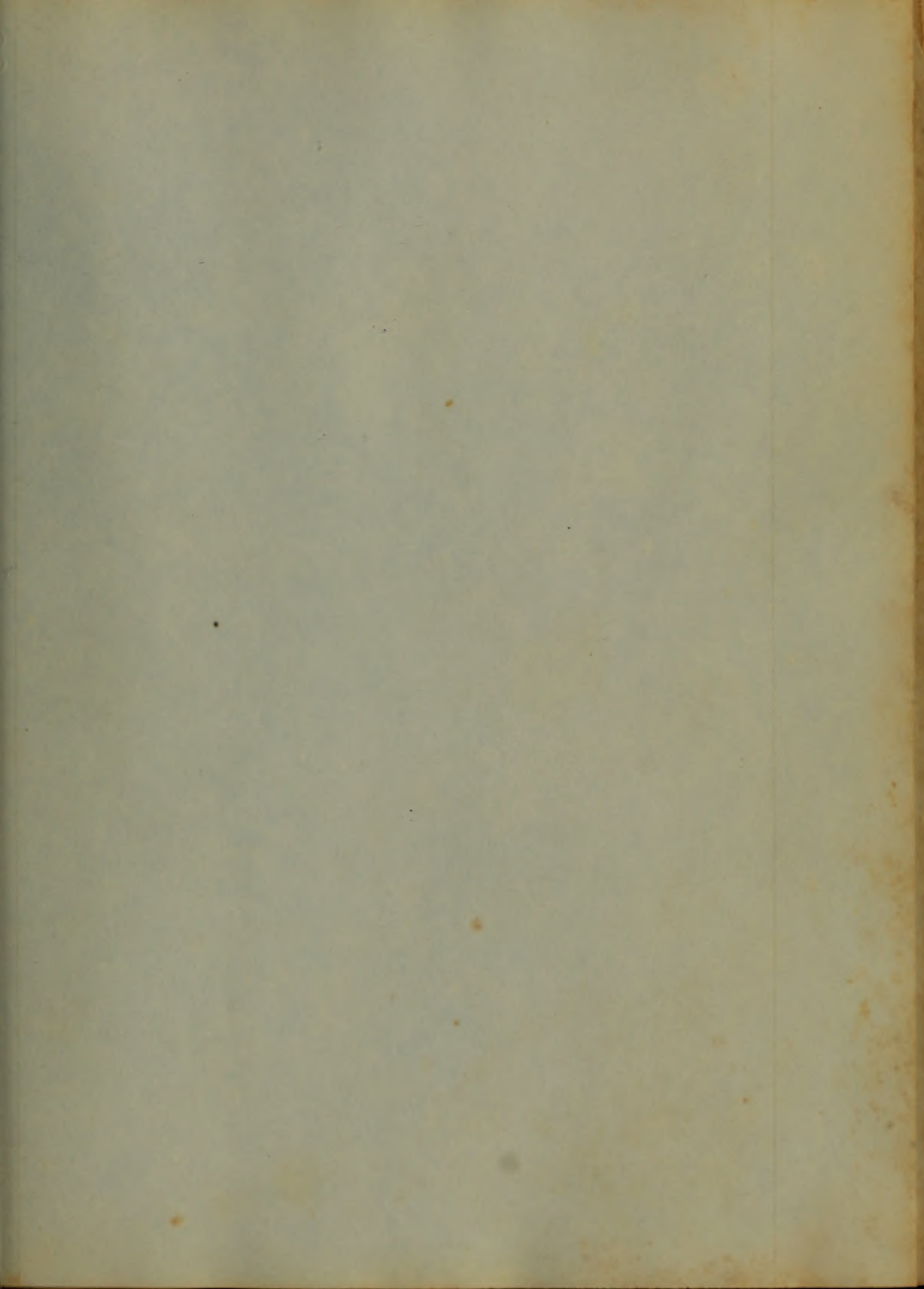














An  
Inaugural Dissertation,  
On  
The nature and treatment, of  
Paralysis;  
Submitted to the examination,  
of  
The Provost, the Regents, and Medical Faculty,  
of the University of Maryland,  
For the Degree of Doctor in Medicine,  
By  
Wm. D. G. Larkin;

of  
Maryland.  
February. 1849









## Paralysis

That morbid condition termed Paralysis, signifies the loss, or absence, either partial, or entire, of the power of motion, with or without, the sense of feeling being involved; it is a disease which shows itself as a sequel of a change in the Nervous System; a change by which nervous energy, is either considerably deranged, or totally destroyed, and as Muscular Tonicity, and contractility, are supposed to depend upon healthy exercise, of the of the legitimate functions, of the nerves they consequently suffer, when these become impaired by disease.

Paralysis has received different-names, as it exhibits itself in different-parts of the System, or in different organs. When the healthy and <sup>diseased</sup> portions, are separated by the Median Line, it has been called "Hemiplegia", Paraplegia, when the lower extremities and sometimes part of the trunk, are affected, and the paralysis is bounded above transversely. "Partial Paralysis", when only one limb or organ of sensation, is involved, and one of the upper extremities, Again, we may have Paralysis of one of the Senses, of Sight, hearing, Smell,



touch and taste.

In a majority of cases, Paralysis is not a disease "Per Se", but only a Symptom, elicited by a morbid cause existing elsewhere, in some one of the nervous centres, either the Encephalon, Spinal Cord, or Ganglionic System, though in some cases, the conducting filaments become so altered as to disable them from transmitting Sensation to the Sensorium, Examples of this Character, present Specimens of purely Local Paralysis, these however are rare, compared with the greater Number of Causes which operate, to produce this disease. There are several conditions of the Brain, which may influence the nervous System morbidly, to such an extent, as to occasion Paralysis, as Congestion, Hemorrhage, Serous effusion, Brain softness, Inflammation, deposition of Pus or Fibri, Hydatids, Anomalous growths, introduction of foreign Substances of various kinds, Ossification of bone, compression from without, as by fracture of its bony covering, Blows and other injuries of a violent Character. It is supposed however, that Paralysis may arise, from a functional change in the Brain without



any organic lesion, as in some cases of decided paralysis,  
post-mortem investigation has not discovered any  
structural change. The Brain being the organ, by which  
we appreciate objects surrounding us in the external world,  
and it being also the residence occupied by the human  
will, we can easily perceive, why a morbid prin-  
ciple existing within the Brain, could by interrupting  
the communication between it and those objects,  
prevent the accomplishment of those actions, which  
it is accustomed to perform, in its normal condition.  
Hemiplegia is the term used to express that form  
of the disease, which more commonly is induced, by  
functional, or organic derangement of the Brain; by this  
term we mean, a paralyzed condition of one side separated  
by a line, drawn in a vertical direction; it can sometimes  
be attributed, merely to a congested condition of the Brain,  
and consequently the disease disappears with the  
cause, in other instances it may be owing to effusion,  
even in a very small quantity, but often that is found  
upon examination, a softened condition of the substance  
of the Brain, this softening the result of inflammation either





acute or chronic. Now it is rather remarkable, that  
the amount of disease, does not always correspond  
with the extent of lesion, as cases have been observed  
in which a very small extent of the Brain, has par-  
ticipated in the change, and yet that quantity of  
Morbid influence, has proved sufficient, to give rise  
to a serious disease. Again, Sometimes Hemiplegia  
is the result of Cerebral hemorrhage, or Apoplexy,  
when the vessels of the Brain have become so engaged,  
as to be ruptured, and the deposition takes place  
upon, or within the Substance of the Brain, and that  
deposition acting as a foreign body, breaks down and  
lacerates it; it is supposed by some, that the paralysis  
is the result of the softened state of its substance, super-  
induced by the effusion; that the blood is absorbed,  
sometimes leaving a cavity, and sometimes not, that  
a cicatrix is formed around the immediate seat of  
hemorrhage, and that immediately around this, the  
softening occurs, which proves the cause of the  
Paralysis. In some instances, the clot of blood becomes  
enclosed within a cyst, by a process of nature, in that,



14

When extravasated, it forces its way from the substance of the hemisphere, into the ventricle. Some deny that it can be absorbed & deposited in any quantity, and they cite cases of Paralysis, in which several ounces have been found in Cavities, formed by <sup>it</sup> this softening may follow Inflammation, or Apoplexy, whereby the vessels have become eroded, by the consequent deposition of a foreign substance, and the substance of the brain deprived of its usual supply of nutrition. Palsy may also be produced by the pressure upon, or within the brain, of Humours of various kinds, Encysted Tumours, Abscesses, Carcinoma, Melanosis, Herpeticities; instances have also been known, of Hemiplegia occurring from the pressure of the cranium, by an excessive growth of the bone, as also by a thickened condition of its membranes. An interesting fact connected with paralysis arising from the Brain, is that the affection exhibits itself, on the opposite side, from that on which the cause resides. This is almost universally true, exceptions however are said to have been discovered, but the fact is established by so many able, and accurate pathologists, that the apparent exceptions, are attributed to negligence in the search, and the substitution



171

of an appearance for a real cause. This apparent irregularity is readily corrected, when we observe the disposition of the fibres which pass out from the Medulla Oblongata, which decussate, and are distributed to different sides from which they originated. The same law holds good, with relation to Spasmodic Paralysis, though the nerves which supply these parts, the "Fifth pair", and the "Postio Dura" of the Seventh pair, apparently have their origin, above the point where the cerebral fibres decussate; but we are indebted to the researches of two highly distinguished Anatomists, for the discovery that they originate lower down, than formerly supposed, and are governed by the same law with others. The fibres of the Cerebellum though, are not arranged in the same way, and yet in paralysis which can only be traced to some disturbance in this portion of the Encephalon, we still observe the disease upon the reverse side; Some are disposed to explain this incongruity, upon the supposition of the immediate Sympathy, existing between the Anterior pyramids, and the pons varolii, which is composed principally of fibres, from the cerebellum, and that the palsy, does not depend so much upon



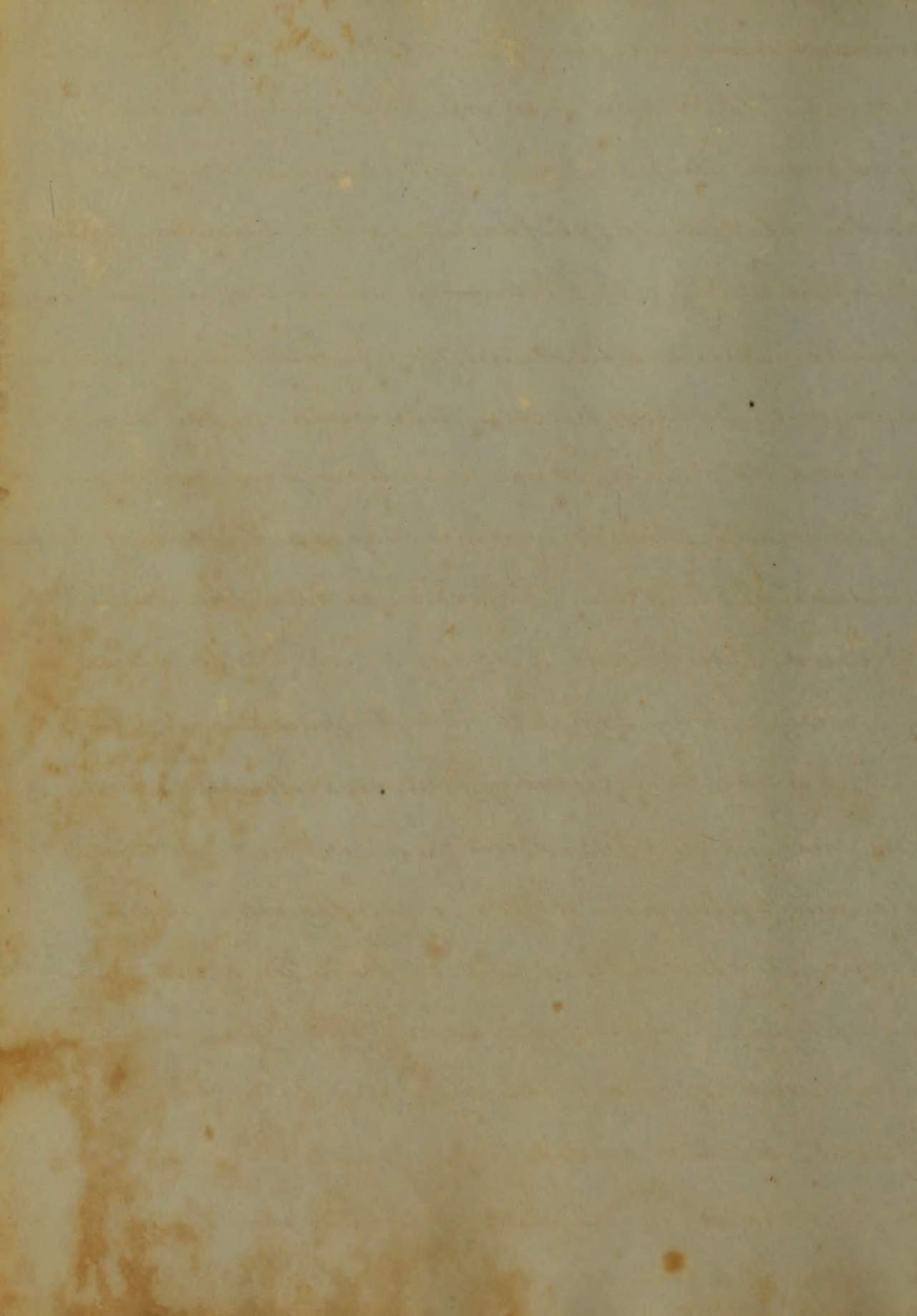
the injury inflicted upon the cerebellum, as upon the  
 the Cerebral fluid, incorporated with it, as the Cerebellum  
 is supposed to be only the instrument, through which  
 nervous agency is transmitted, and is not associated with  
 the power of voluntary Effort. Amazing instances are  
 recorded in Medical books, of the loss of Memory, de-  
 pending upon organic lesions of the Brain, sometimes  
 resulting from external violence, and at others occurring  
 from no appreciable agency, this is supposed by some  
 to partake of the nature of Paralysis, affecting the mental  
 faculties, they sometimes occur synchronously with Physical  
 derangement, and at others exist separately.

Paraplegia presents another variety of paralysis, in  
 which usually both Motion and Sensation are lost though  
 by no means always the case; loss of Sensation and  
 Motion, can only take place when all communication  
 is interrupted between the Brain, and the limb or organ  
 affected, by the complete division, or destruction of the Spinal  
 Cord, for there can be no other agency than the Spinal cord,  
 employed below the seat of the disease, in the conveyance  
 of Sensation, and Voluntary Motion, but in Spalsy of these





movements which are purely and essentially reflex in their  
 character, the origin is in the Spine itself, the same  
 causes which tend to produce Hemiplegia, may also  
 occasion Paraplegia, as Fractures of the vertebrae, Softening  
 of the Spinal System, Inflammation, disease of its membranes,  
 laceration, the introduction of foreign Substances, as blood  
 pus, Serum, tumours, Exostoses, Stricture in the Sij of  
 the Canal &c. These causes sometimes produce disease  
 of a permanent, and sometimes only of a temporary character.  
 Concussion of the Spine, like concussion of the brain,  
 may cause extravasation of blood, which acts for a time  
 as a foreign body, and ultimately becomes absorbed, and  
 the nervous system for a while morbidly impressed, resumes  
 its original normal condition; The immediate and  
 continued application of cold, accompanied with  
 moisture, is spoken of as apt to prove an exciting cause  
 of Paraplegia. It is supposed by some that in the  
 greater number of cases, of this species of Palsy, the cause  
 is purely cerebral, this is in some instances undoubtedly  
 true, for patients investigation sometimes fails to discover  
 any signs, by which the cause can be located in the

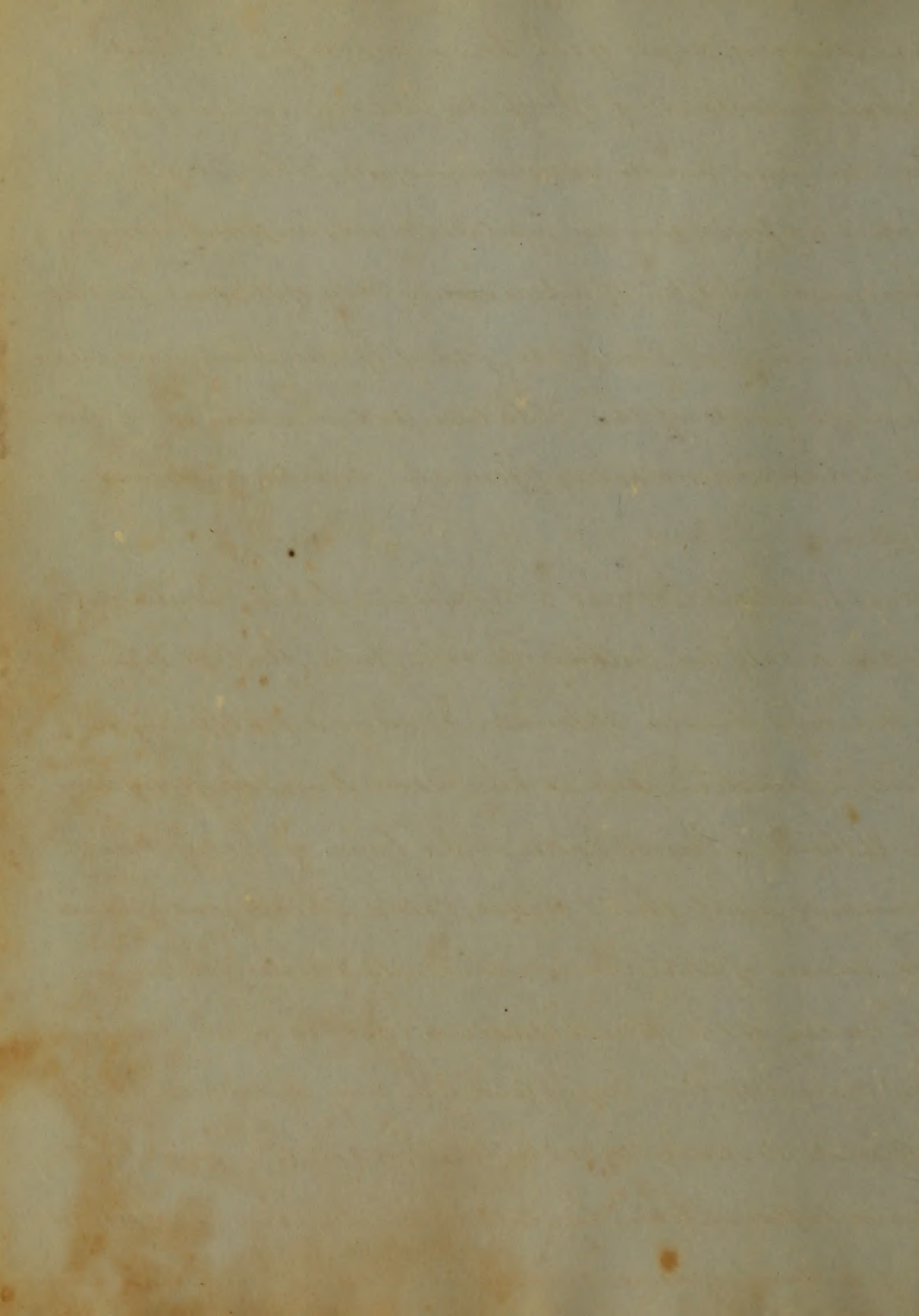


~~Brain~~ Spinal cord, and yet the disease has been clearly  
 confined to a distinct portion of the body, divided transversely,  
 and at the same time a appreciable disturbance of the Cerebrum,  
 has manifested itself, as coma, incoherency of mind,  
 giddiness, vertigo &c. Usually, when paraplegia follows as  
 the result of Acute Myelitis, the prognosis is exceedingly  
 Unfavourable, but more often it is a chronic disease,  
 and lasts sometimes for a number of years. In some  
 cases it is altogether functional, and depends upon an  
 atonic condition of the Spinal centre, produced probably  
 by indulgence in venereal excesses, the abuse of Alcoholic  
 liquors, or the direct application of some powerful  
 Irritative agency, such as cold. An interesting circumstance  
 is sometimes observed, in the limbs of Paraplegic patients,  
 that - is that - by irritating them, we may sometimes produce  
 Spasmodic involuntary contractions, though the same muscles,  
 cannot be brought under the dominion of the will; this  
 fact at first strange is explained, by the hypothesis of  
 the reflex action, of the Spinal system, and has been  
 observed, when all communication has been cut off, between  
 the limb and brain, by destruction of the cord above



the source of origin of the nerves, supplying the limbs. As has been observed of Apoplexy, and Hemiplegia, very often in post-mortem examinations, after Paraplegia, no morbid appearances are visible. In its incipient stage, Paraplegia is often comparatively easy of treatment, than it before there is complete palsy, of the limbs, and before the Sphincters of the Bladder, and Rectum, have lost the power of contracting, upon the receipt of nervous influence.

Local Paralysis may be a deprivation, of both Sensation and Motion, or only one, without the other, in a limb or organ, or in one, or a number of muscles, concerned in effecting a certain function, and at the same time the palsy may be either partial or entire. This kind of palsy more commonly affects those organs, called the organs of sense. The causes of these spasies are, nearly always located in the course of the nerves themselves, that is in the nerves after they have left the brain, and are being distributed to their respective destinations; if this were not the case and the morbid influence were located higher up, the palsy would be of a more general character. As an example of Paralysis,



affecting one of the Senses, we have Amaurosis, or Gutta Serena, in which there is either a dimness, or a loss of sight; And this loss is not owing to any disease of the compound parts of the Structure of the organ, but arises from a morbid Cause, either in the Expansion of the Optic nerve, (The Retina), or at its origin, (The Corpora Quadrigemina) we may have this affection from the same causes as mentioned for other forms of the disease, again it may be induced, by an Injury to some other nerve than the one supplying this organ.

An Instance is related by Dr. Elliotson, which came under his immediate notice, of a woman in whom the operation of Arteriotomy had been performed, and in whom, and in whom, a branch of the Cerebra Orbital had been wounded; in a short time the sight of the eye, on the same side, became seriously affected; These things cannot readily be explained, and give rise to the question, whether the connection is a functional one, or only Sympathetic. In amaurosis we have a sluggish condition of the Iris, and we find the pupil dilated, occasionally however the pupil is very much contracted from irritability of the "third pair", indeed from disease of these nerves, the Iris is sometimes totally insensible to the Impression of light.





other portions of the Cerebral Mass, gives rise to various diseases; it is often associated with Deafness, which may be explained by the dual intimacy of the Portio Dura, with the nerves of hearing. Disease of the Portio Dura sometimes arises from a carious condition of the bones, or from the Enlargement of a gland in the neighbourhood of the ear, and its consequent pressure upon the nerve, and as the conduct of the face depends upon the condition of this nerve, there is a loss of muscular contractility, when it becomes affected; this is true of all the muscles of the face except the Masseter, and Temporal which do not derive their nervous energy from the Portio Dura, but from another source. Palsy of the eyelids, may also occur, so that the patients will be unable to govern their movements, and open or close them at will, in which case the balls, not being supplied with the fluid secreted for the purpose of lubricating them, and being constantly exposed to the irritation of the surrounding atmosphere, is apt to be attacked by inflammation. so we may have palsy of the muscles concerned in the movement of the Ball, causing Strabismus. Again the muscles of deglutition, as well as those by which articulation is effected may be palsied.



214

Sometimes the Muscles of the Rectum and Bladder, are diseased in this way, so that the feces and urine are either retained, or incontinently evacuated, according as the Esphincters of these organs, are or are not involved. Besides paralysis of Motion, the Nerves of Sensation may lose their Susceptibility, that is those Nerves which convey Impressions, from surrounding objects to Nature, as well as those with which the organs of Special Sense are Endowed; in paralysis of Sensation of the facial Nerves, the fifth pair is the most involved, and this may or may not be accompanied with deficient power of Motion, in the jaws and cheeks, as from the crossed Structure of the Nerves, the motor and Sensorial portions are distinct; the healthy parts will be separated by a perpendicular line; in some cases the disease only shows itself in a small spot on the cheek. When the organs of Special Sensation become impaired by this disease, the same Rules hold good with Relation to the Causes, as in other parts, that is that it may reside in the Nervous centre, the connecting ends, or the Ramifications supplying the organ. Amaurosis has already been noticed. There is sometimes, either a partial, or total



21

Loss of the sense of smell, which is termed Anosmia, it may originate in the root of the olfactory nerve, in its progress, or in the Pituitary Membrane, to which it is distributed; in some cases it is said to be congenital, in others has been observed as the result of chronic inflammation, the habitual use of snuff, whereby the nervous energy becomes exhausted. Loss of taste is another example of the same kind, both in this, and loss of smell the general sensation may remain unimpaired, though the individual is unable to distinguish; between the odour and flavour of substances, which appeal to those organs. The loss of hearing, though in a vast number of instances not depending upon a paralytic condition, is sometimes to be attributed to it; its legitimate cause may be in the Cerebrum itself, along the course of the auditory nerve, in its passage to the temporal bone, or in the nerve in its distribution within the temporal bone; as in all other forms it may be structural or only functional. In paralysis of general sensation, there may be a total loss of that faculty, by which we discern the distance, shape, size and consistence of a body, with which we



come in contact, - and yet there may exist an equal sensibility, to the receipt of painful impressions, whereas in other cases the sense of touch may be acute, in the same individuals, who exhibit no manifestation of suffering, under the application of violence. It is supposed that the nerves of touch, may be distinct from those of general sensibility, and palsy of the one, does not necessarily involve the other.

A variety of causes may operate, to produce this disease, and these causes may be either mechanical, chemical, or vital; Any body occupying a place, destined for the circuit of the nervous substance, whether bone, any foreign matter, the gradual growth of a tumour, fluid effused within, or upon the nervous mass, these agents, whether they tend to obstruct, compress, or lacerate, and completely disorganize the substance composing the nervous cords, and thereby interrupting the continuity existing between them, and the limb or organ supplied by them, must necessarily deprive it of its due nervous energy; and these mechanical causes may exert their influence, whether they be lodged in the sensorium, spinal cord, or nervous,





1211

Extensions of the Spinal cord. Among many other causes of Paralysis, may be mentioned Apoplexy, which by the rupture of a vessel, in the Brain, and the consequent Effusion of blood upon, or within this organ, Mechanically interferes with the nervous roots, and thereby interrupts the nervous influence; this cause more commonly produces that form of paralysis, which we have mentioned as Hemiplegia; A gain Meningitis, giving rise to the unnatural deposition of Pus, Gummæ, &c, acts as another exciting cause, Structural Diseases, as we have before remarked, Cerebral Congestion, Mechanical violence, all these by disturbing the beautiful harmony of the Nervous System, and interrupting the communication between the Brain, and the Limb or organ, which is indebted to it for its nervous vigour, may occasion Paralysis. If a nerve be cut or torn into; whether by violence, or by a surgical operation, the parts below supplied by it, must necessarily be paralyzed; it may be proper however to remark, that violence may only effect a paralysis of a temporary, character which disappears after the lapse of a short time, and the part thus injured, recovers its vigour, under the recuperative efforts of nature. Mechanical violence will



more likely produce the consequences, of which we speak, in children, than in adults, from the increased susceptibility of the nervous system, in early age; upon the same principle Dentition in infants also often shows the predisposing cause in some cases.

Certain Chemical Substances, also have been recognised in the list of causes for this disease, among these we observe the Carbonate of Lead, producing a peculiar form of Palsy; this affection is generally observed as a sequel of Colic or Peritonitis, it exhibits itself in the hand, and fore-arm, and the palsy manifests in the Extensor Muscles, consequently, it is styled "Wrist-drop"; under the continued use of this article, sometimes without any other warning, the patient experiences a sense of debility in the limb, and this sensation continues until he becomes unable to use it; finally the hand becomes flexed upon the fore-arm, and the fingers upon the hand, the limb however can be placed in its natural position by force, the muscles lose their natural appearance, and become flaccid, this however is not the extent of mischief, which can be produced; if still allowed to exert its influence, other and more vital organs become implicated, until the victim falls a prey to its debilitating



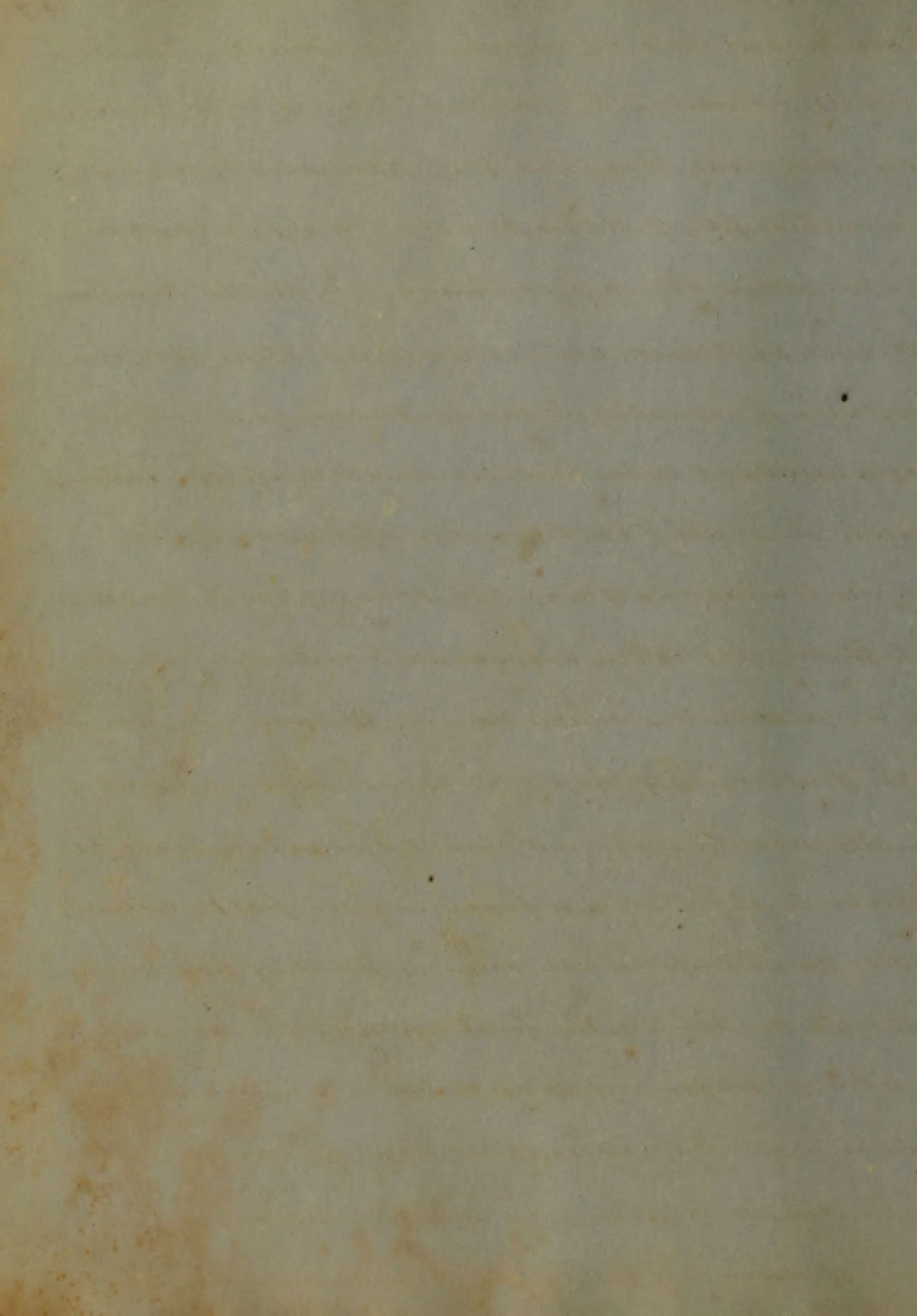
Effect upon the Brain. Arsenic has also been mentioned as possessing a paralytic tendency, when too long continued, or administered in an excessive quantity; conjoined with these, some name the tuberculation of Arteries, & the Senion of Geyshilivte.

Those causes which may affect the Brain, Spinal System, or Nervous Branches Morbidly, in a fatal manner, may have been elicited by Mechanical Violence, but in most cases, they arise without any previous Structural Lesion, the most of these causes, have been enumerated in the preceding pages.

They are of different character, in different cases, and different Species; may make their appearance so suddenly, as to leave no doubt as to the nature of the disease, or they insidiously develop themselves; the affected limb may experience a sense of formication, such a sensation as we feel, when we say that a limb is asleep, there may be a feeling of debility, or an alteration of temperature, these morbid phenomena, may only occupy a small spot, or may even a large extent of surface, Sometimes in the incipient stage of the disease, there is a spasmodic contraction,



of the muscles, these spasms may be either of a tonic, or a clonic character, that is there may be either convulsions, or the part may be affected with permanent rigidity. Pain is sometimes felt, and this pain is not of a fixed character, it is sometimes sharp and lancinating, and at other times dull and ill defined; the part affected appears to lose the power of regulating its own temperature, and is more easily influenced by the surrounding atmosphere, than when in a healthy condition, the appearance of the muscles undergoes a perceptible change, they become soft and flabby, the skin acquires an exceedingly white hue, the circulation in the part becomes languid, the volume of the part is less, than when in health; on account of the deprivation of nervous stimulus, necessary to the performance of the organic functions of the part: Edema is also another appearance observed, resulting from the debilitated condition of the part affected. The general system sometimes escapes, but more commonly it also suffers, ascribable in some cases, to the want of power, to indulge in sufficient exercise, but in most instances, to the extent of lesion. The intellectual faculties are nearly always

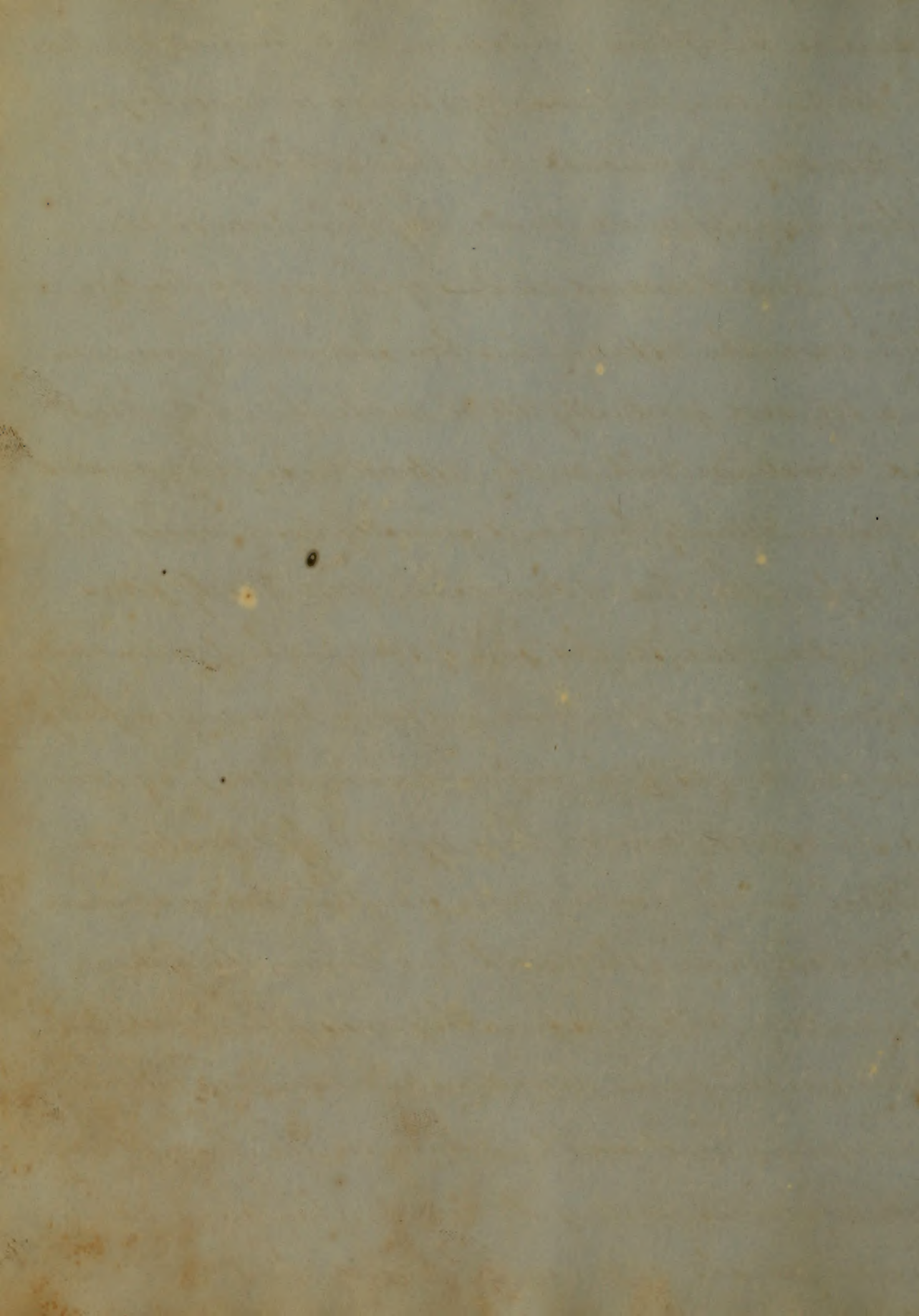




disordered, but more frequently in cases arising from cerebral  
 lesion, than spinal; the memory suffers more, it is said than  
 any other faculty, especially the recollection of language;  
 the passions also participate in the change, and individuals  
 before dignified, proud, and irritable, become mild, and  
 amiable, and those before insensible to the finer feelings  
 of human nature, become affected very readily even to tears.  
 The various appearances which presume themselves, in different  
 cases of Paralysis, sometimes form indications for the location  
 of the cause of the disease; thus if the Paralysis is not  
 well defined, and the spasms are of an alternating or  
 clonic character, we are justifiable in the supposition  
 that the origin resides in the Spine or Brain, and it  
 the result of an inflamed, or irritable condition of one  
 of these organs. Again if the disease comes on slowly,  
 and tonic rigidity is the consequence, there is reason  
 to suppose the existence of Spinal, or cerebral lesion;  
 or when the attack appears suddenly, and as quickly  
 departs, it may be presumed to be owing to a state of  
 congestion, but when the disease appears to assume  
 some permanency, after these sudden attacks, and the



Precedent symptoms of congestion, have been well marked  
 the affection may be reasonably assumed to be hemorrhagic.  
 In Hemiplegia, individuals have been attacked in bed,  
 without any appreciable cause, they have risen in the  
 morning, and discovered the loss, of the use of a limb; in  
 other cases, the affection has been observed to commence  
 in a toe, and gradually extend until the whole limb,  
 and sometimes both, on the affected side become useless.  
 The lower extremity however is generally less diseased, than  
 the upper; the line of demarcation often exactly follows  
 the median line. In this form of Paralysis the patient usually  
 experiences a sense of dimness, and vertigo preceding the palsy.  
 When the muscles of the face are diseased, in this way, those  
 on the affected side, not being regulated by nervous influence,  
 as those on the healthy side; from their deranged condition,  
 particularly those of the mouth and tongue, the Saliva  
 accumulates, and runs from the corners of the mouth; some-  
 times also the patient swallows and articulates with labor.  
 In Paraplegia we observe the disease, in the lower extremities,  
 and sometimes part of the trunk. When arising from  
 disease in the Spine, we generally have some evidence



441

of that fact, as pain, tenderness upon pressure, marks  
of violence, &c or it may be accompanied by cerebral disorder,  
as headache, or derangement of the special Senses.

Usually its arrival is gradual, succeeded as before, remarked  
by the usual precursors of this disease, as itching, Numbness  
weakness, tottering of the gait &c; these feelings become  
aggravated until finally, the patient loses all power of  
voluntary motion; Sometimes he does not experience the  
proper sensations, upon evacuating the Rectum, and Bladder,  
this increases, until the Epiphyseans lose their nervous Energy,  
and incontinence of feces, and urine takes place; the urine  
also becomes altered in quality, acquires a putrescent odor, and  
looksropy; in this form of the disease it is, that the convulsion  
twitching is observed, owing as we before remarked, to the reflex  
action of the Spinal System.

Paralysis may generally, be diagnosed with facility, both  
from the speciality of the symptoms, and from the history  
of the case, and in consideration, occasionally however the  
disease appears concealed, under the disguise of Stupeor,  
but this comatose condition, is rarely so profound as to  
prevent us from discerning, upon examination and,



Examination, of the real nature of the disease. Sometimes without a previous knowledge of the history of the case, there would arise some difficulty, in Establishment of a correct diagnosis, as when an affection resembling Paralysis, affects a limb, or runs along the course, and Lamppations of a nerve, by inflammation, of the character of gout, or Rheumatism, from the peculiar nature of the affection however, the recognition is comparatively easy.

The ultimate issue of a case of Paralysis, depends very materially, upon both the nature, and extent of the cause. Cases arising from simple congestion, gives rise to the nervous affection, under proper care and treatment; when the result of Hemorrhage, a cure is often effected, though the progress is tardy, and always liable to recurrence, Paralysis the result of Inflammatory softening, and induration, is however formidable, and after having progressed, generally fatal, if not however in the incipient stage, sometimes yields to treatment; when the pressure of a tumor, or other foreign growth, produces this disease, the prospect is very discouraging. When depending upon mode of life, temporary causes, person, depression of cold, and the temper of the constitution has not succumbed, the prognosis should be favorable.





In the majority of cases, Local Pains may be expected to cease, as in them, the cause is generally slight, and temporary, and may be easily removed.

The primary indicator, in the treatment of Palsy, should appear to be to ascertain the truth of each separate case, which presents itself to our observation, and address the remedial employ, to the supposed seat of the disease. If dependent upon congestion, usually the result of a plethoric condition, we are recommended to bleed, generally and locally, purge actively, employ refrigerant remedies, Enjoin low diet, mental and spiritual repose, and in some cases blisters, as well as sometimes, to bring the patient under the specific influence of Mercury. In cases of long standing, beneficial results have followed, the use of blisters, directed to the seat of the disease, this to be conjoined with moderate purging. In Hemiplegia, the blisters should be placed upon the back of the neck. In Paraplegia they should be directed as near as possible, to the seat of the disease. Perspiration, an Pustulation by Antimony, Issues, Cataplasms, and Moxas, are recommended by some, instead of blisters, these to be governed, of course, by circumstances. The Palsy arising from Humors, or any other cause which can be removed, the



(47)

treatment is to remove them, as speedily as possible. In instances  
where the morbid cause has become extinct, and there no longer  
remains any thing, calculated to keep up the disease, but  
the nervous system, labours under a state of depression, caused  
by the morbid impression before operating, a very different plan  
must be pursued; the condition to which we now refer, is clearly  
one of debility, here we must employ tonic, and purifying  
remedies, great care however must be observed, with regard to  
the time, and circumstances under which we employ them,  
for while highly useful, in one stage, they would be decidedly  
injurious at another. Among these means are Nix Comica, and  
its Alkaline active principles Mithria and Peruvia; they are  
supposed to act specifically, upon the nervous system, as  
stimulants, and to affect more particularly the motor portion,  
they however, should never be resorted to, during the existence  
of inflammation, or excitement, and even after this has subsided,  
great care should be exercised, in their use, and they should  
be withdrawn, immediately upon the notice of danger. In  
Paraplegia, and when the urinary organs, are involved, the  
Oil of Turpentine, and Cantharides, are especially applicable,  
and more so, when retention and incontinence of urine, is dependent on Paraplegia.



Mustard is highly useful, in chronic cases accompanied with debility, and an oedematous condition. Water impregnated with Sulphur, both internally, and as a bath, is said to be useful. Hot-Baths are spoken of, in an enfeebled condition, but are contra-indicated, in disease of the brain. If the patient is weak, Louis, the Shower-bath, gentle Exercise, good air, and moderate exertions of the mind, are salutary. Among the most important Hygienic measures, to be observed, are that the body should be guarded, against Extremes of temperature, hence flannels should be worn, the food should be principally farinaceous, light, and easily digested. Among the local applications, we use frictions, with the hand or flesh brush; this should be done immediately after the use of the Shower-bath, until a gentle glow is produced, Also as Lotions, Oil of Turpentine, Ammonia in a Liniment, Live Capsicum, Cantharides, Blisters as before remarked, but they should be used with caution, as they are apt to cause Stinging, from the diminished Vitality. Electricity, or a current from a Galvanic Battery, in obstinate cases. Acupuncture, combined with Electricity. During the whole time, the patient should be encouraged, to exercise the limb. When the tongue



and Jaws, are affected, they should be Stimulated, with  
 Masticatories, and Gargles, as Ginger Root, Horse Radish, and  
 Sine Capsici. In Palsy of the Olfactory Nerves, *Erthines asbestinum*  
*Album*, Turbethe Minerale. Lead Palsy, uncomplicated with  
*Colica Pictorum*, should be treated, with the same Remedies  
 already enumerated, and in obstinate Cases, the Sulphate  
 of Alumina and Potassa may be added. Besides the Therapeutical  
 Means Employed, the temperature of the feet must be well  
 measured, as from the diminished power of vital Resistance, it  
 will more readily suffer, than the same part in a vigorous  
 Condition. Careful attention must be paid, to the State of the  
 Bowels, and Bladder, as in consequence of their decreased Sensibility,  
 an accumulation of Excrementitious matter, would prove highly  
 deleterious, if not disastrous.













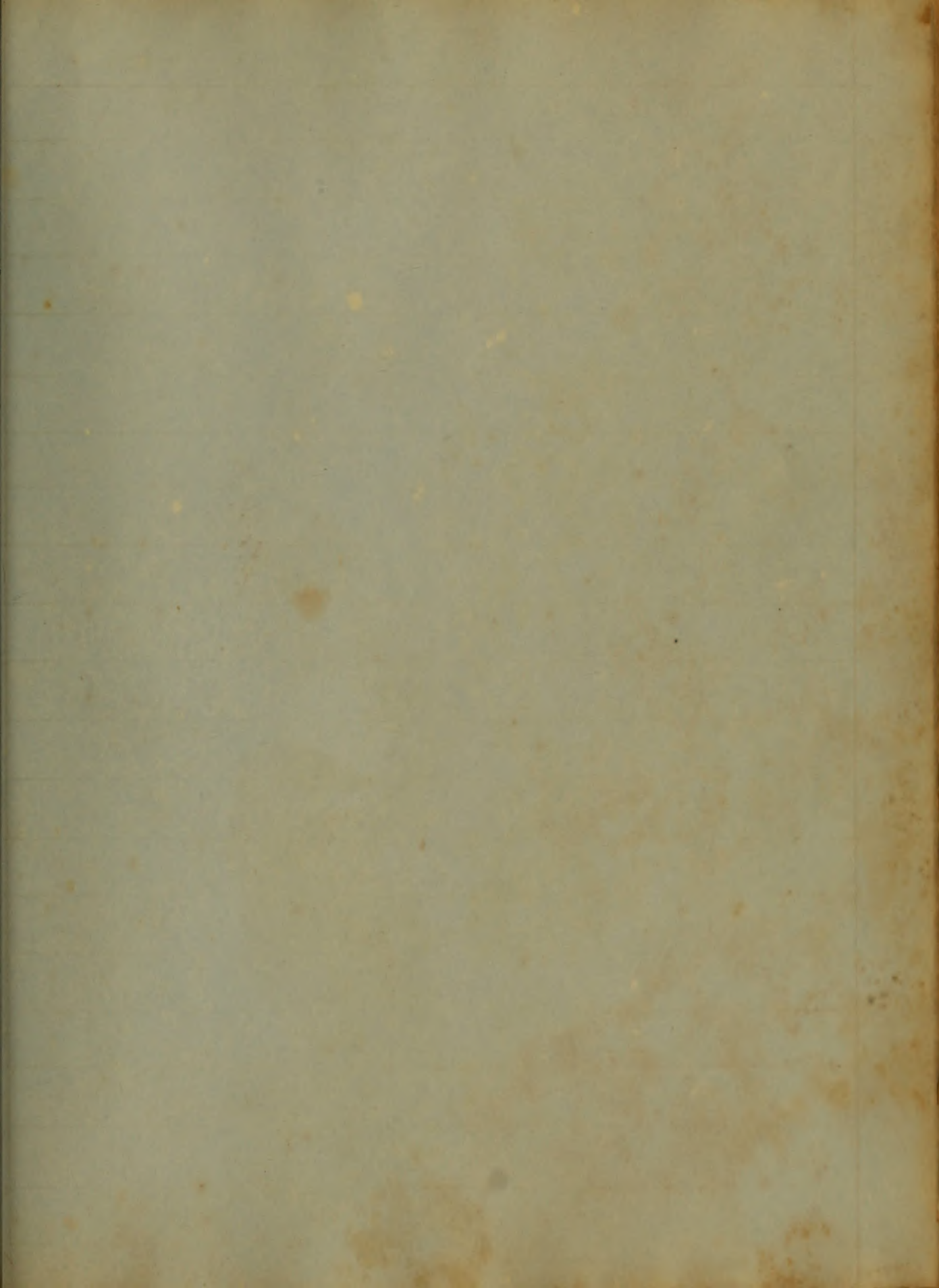




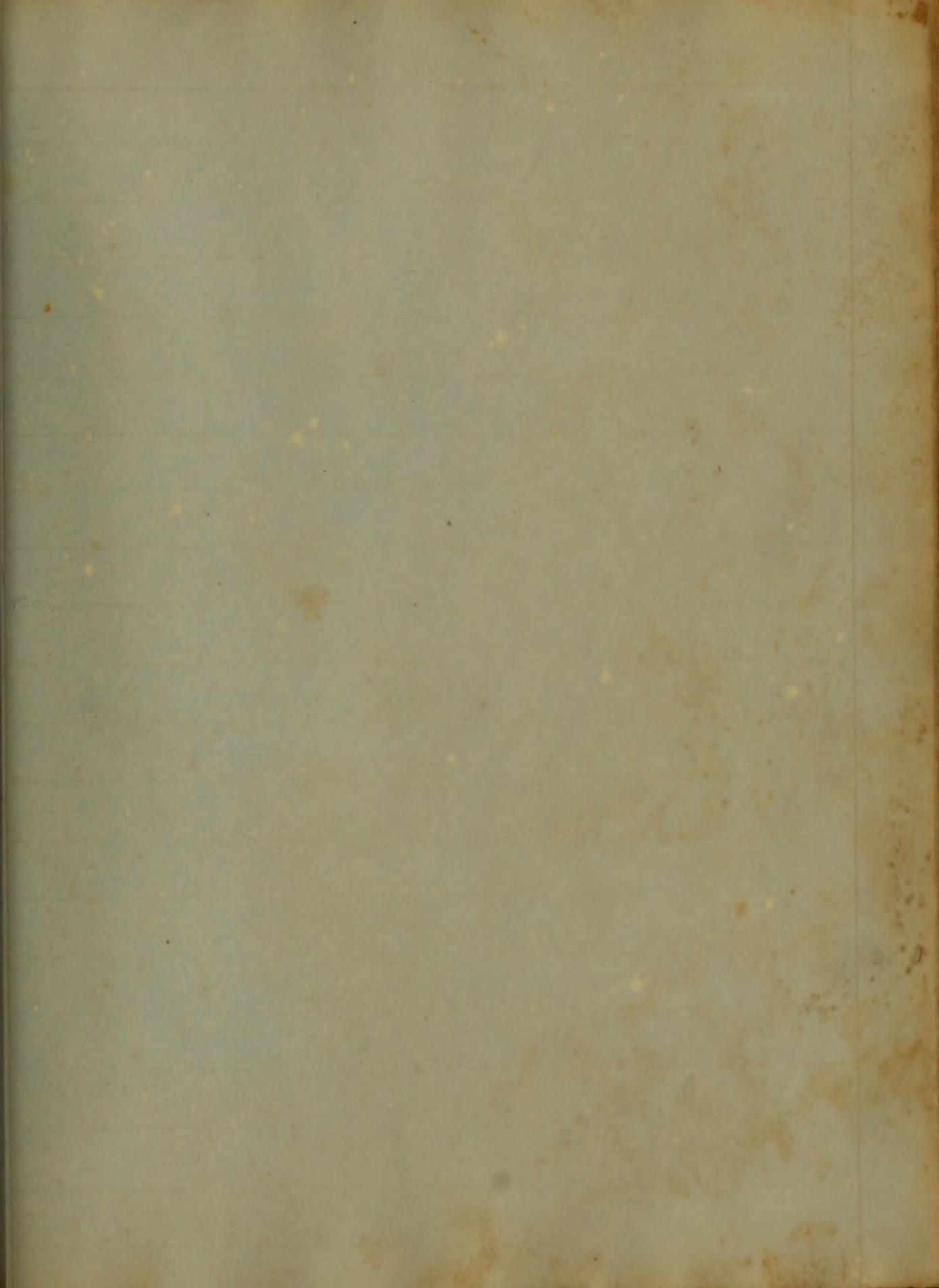














A History of four cases  
submitted as an  
Inaugural Dissertation  
to the examination  
Of the Provoost, Regents & Faculty of Physic  
of the University of Maryland  
for the degree of  
Doctor of Medicine, —  
by Edwin S. Thomas  
of Maryland

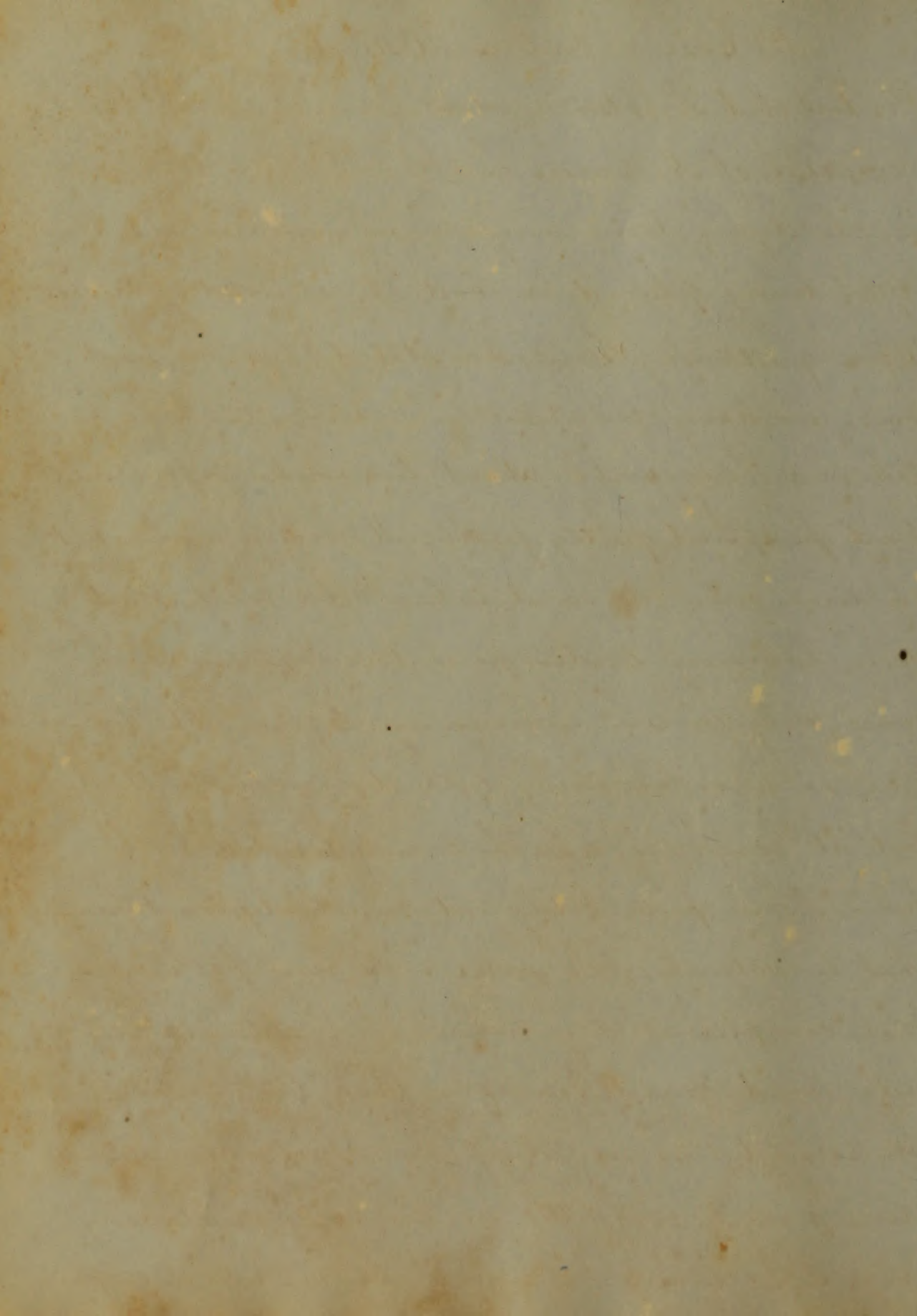


(104) Case of Ferdinand Richter

Ferdinand Richter aged 24 years, came into the Hospital of St. George, on the 26<sup>th</sup> April 1848, apparently dying, being very much exhausted.

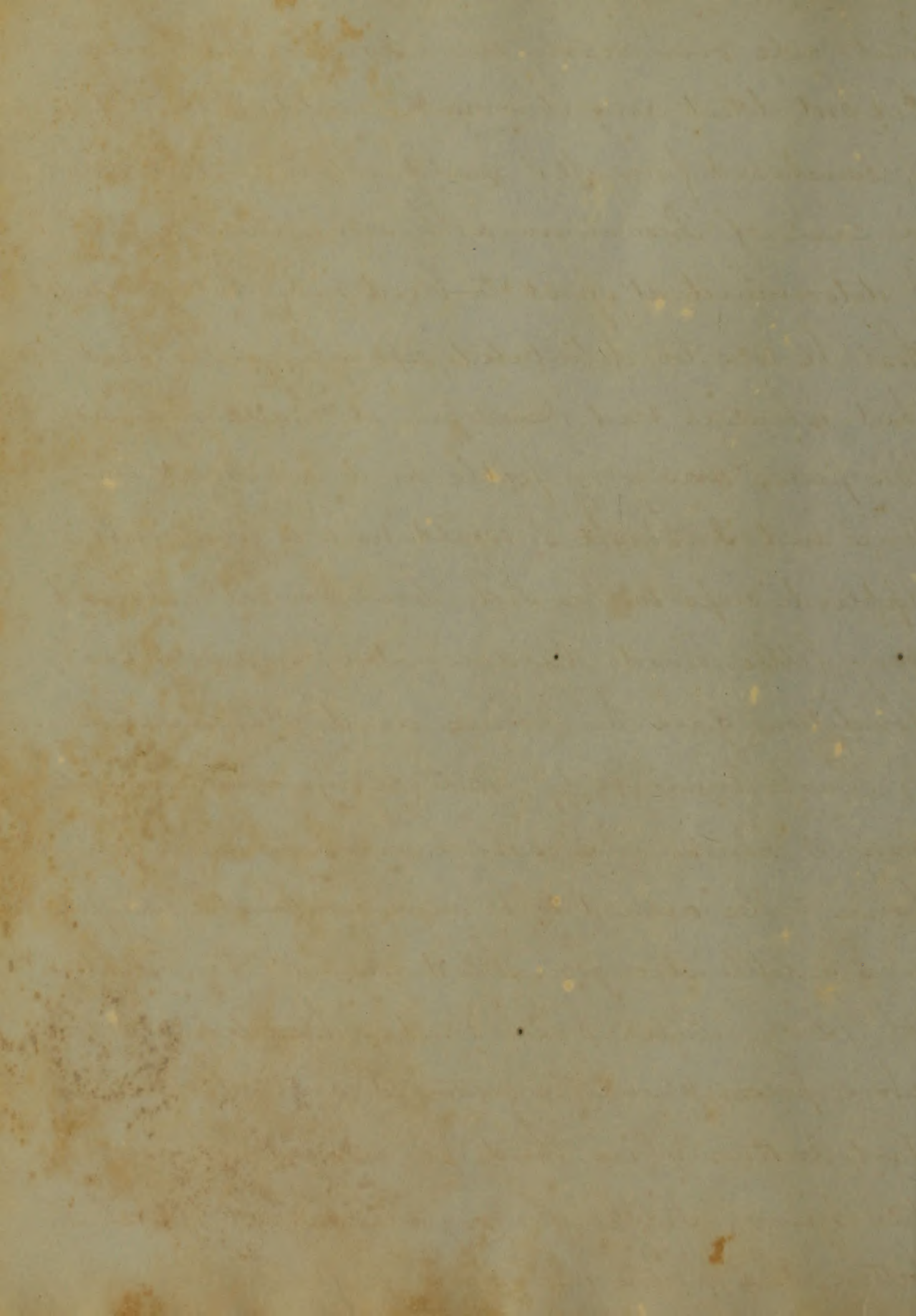
After being placed in bed, he recovered somewhat.

Upon questioning him, he stated that he had been working in a Cotton Factory, that he had taken a long walk, about two weeks before and had perspired pretty freely. It became checked in some way, he had taken cold and had been laboring under present symptoms ever since, only in an increasing degree. At this time he was breathing with difficulty, - with effort at coughing, which was attended with pain, his sputa being not much different from that in catarrh. His pulse was very feeble and fast, complains very much of a stitch in his side and could scarcely bear percussion. The sound was very dull on right side. Auscultation proved very little as his voice was nearly gone. I perceived however, that there was a crepi-





-tant rale over nearly the whole right lung.  
Did not detect any abnormal condition in left.  
I concluded from all I could gather, that it was  
a case of Pneumonia with some Pleurisy.  
I determined at first to bleed him, but concluded  
that he was too debilitated, especially as he said  
that whenever bled heretofore, it made him sick.  
His pulse was very feeble and quick at this  
time and I thought I would wait a few hours.  
Applied cups to his side however, but obtained  
very little blood. On account of his very weak  
condition, gave him wine and also Sulph. Quinine  
ʒi, Carb. Ammoniac ʒj, Water ʒviij. — Tablespoonful  
every 3 hours. — I saw him again in a few  
hours. He seemed to be more composed. His pulse  
was a little stronger. Bled him to the extent  
of 12 oz. Pulse rises under bleeding. Ordered  
above prescription to be continued and gave him also  
Tart. Antimony in third of a grain doses every  
two hours. In the evening he seemed something  
better. His pulse is fuller & not so frequent.



Bled him from other arm. Blood flows slowly.  
Took about 6 or 8 oz. Patient seems somewhat  
relieved. He breathes more freely and the pain  
in his side is not so severe. Sputa acquiring rusty hue.

April 27<sup>th</sup> The patient this morning was some-  
thing better. His pulse is stronger and not so  
rapid. Slept some during the night before - the  
first sleep for two nights. The acute pain which  
he had, upon percussing him on right side  
is almost entirely gone. The stitch in his side  
during respiration, likewise. Dyspnoea not near  
so bad as upon the day previous. The sputa  
has changed from a white mucus to a rusty  
yellow phlegm, but not very viscid. Continuing  
same treatment. April 28<sup>th</sup> the attending  
physician saw him and prescribed for him  
Fart Antimon gr<sup>ss</sup>iv, muc Opii Lx qts, Aqua ℥vj. Take from  
pul 3 hours. Ordered blister to affected side and  
gave Spts Mindereri. - I saw him again in  
the afternoon. Appears to be much better.  
Upon examining his lungs, I found that the



side affected was not so dull upon percussing it. In listening on that side, there was large crep-  
itant rale over the whole surface of lung, more  
distinct in middle, before. The left lung had, ap-  
parently a healthy murmur. His pulse was  
better and his condition generally. He had recover-  
ed the use of his voice, also in a measure.

Complaining of constipation, gave him an injection  
of starch mucilage. 29<sup>th</sup> Much improved.  
Is rapidly getting well, although still weak.

May 1<sup>st</sup> There appears to be a healthy condition  
of respiratory organs, with the exception of a slight  
sibilant sound in one portion of right lung.

2<sup>d</sup> Gave him liberty to get out of bed and  
walk in the yard, it being a pleasant day.

5<sup>th</sup> He was discharged today out of the  
Hospital cured and as lively as if he  
had not just experienced a feeling of being  
rather uncomfortably near his grave.



### Case of John Arnold.

This man came under my observation in the hospital attached to the Alms-House of Ball City & Co. He entered on the 1<sup>st</sup> of September. He had been in the House for two days before but I did not observe him, because of his having been sent to another room. When I did see him, what little I could learn of his history was as follows: he is a German by birth and came to this country about two years previous to date. His trade is that of a Gardener and he has been working in that capacity on Federal Hill. From what I gathered two or three days after his entrance, he had been exposed to a very heavy fall of rain, some time before and he had become wet to the skin in consequence. Besides, that he had not taken his clothes off until night. I supposed his age to be about thirty five years.

*[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*



In consequence of said exposure, he had a chill on the same night and for several successive days, still continuing his daily avocation.

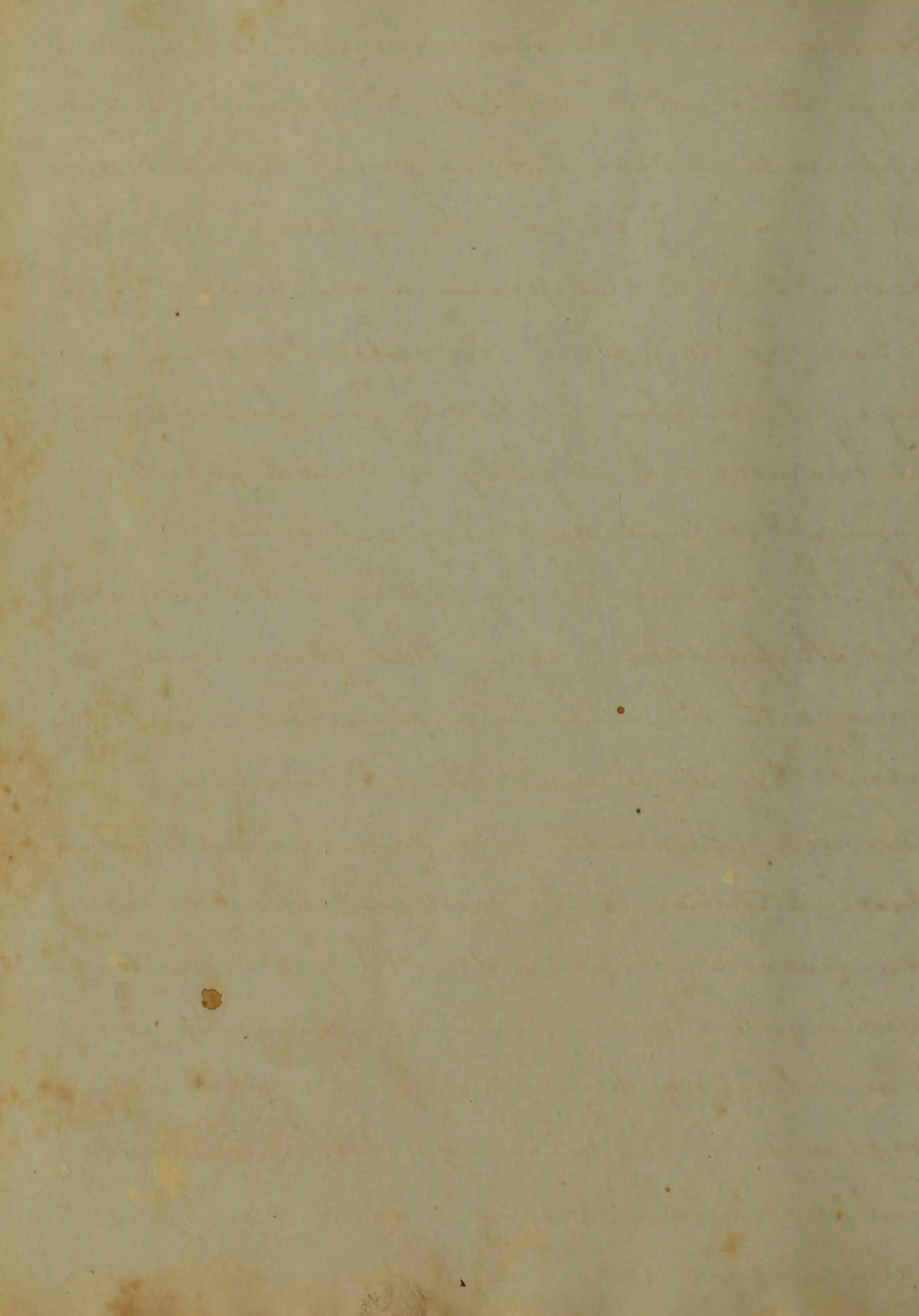
When I saw him on the evening of the 1<sup>st</sup> Sept. he was very stupid, not readily answering questions put to him, which had to be given through the medium of an interpreter. He was not easily roused - his eyes looking intelligent enough however, yet he being, apparently, averse to answering my questions. His pulse was very full & bounding his tongue slightly furred & dry, surface of body generally hot. Had had a chill in the morning and was then feverish, complaining of considerable pain in epigastric region, together with some headache. His bowels were regular. Supposing from the present symptoms and previous history that he had intermittent, I gave him a prescription of Sulp Quinin gr<sup>ss</sup> IV Sulp Ferri ½ gr, Aqua ℥ss and ordered it to be repeated 3 times daily, until I should see him. Sept 2<sup>d</sup> Visited him again in the morning.



He was in, about the same condition as on previous day. Pulse, not so full, but more frequent. The fever appears to continue and he cannot easily be aroused to answer questions. He complains still of headache and also pains in his limbs which I ascribed to fatigue. He appears weak. Bowels have not been open for twenty four hours. Appetite he has none. - I slightly increased the dose of Quinine & ordered him ʒss - Sal Rochelle.

In the evening, the symptoms had slightly abated. Sept 3<sup>d</sup> Saw him again this morning in company with the attending physician. Still in about the same condition. We made a more thorough examination, the man being somewhat more attentive to the questions asked him.

His general condition denoted great prostration and want of energy, with the particular symptoms indicating debility of nervous system. He complains of headache, of deafness, (so much so that it requires some effort to make him hear) pain in back, loins and legs, pain in epigastric,



and right & left iliac regions, (more particularly in right) & tenderness of muscular fibre. The tongue was furred and red at tips, pulse frequent and feeble, - bowels had been moved two or three times by the salts which had been given the day before. Upon examining his lungs, (which was done with difficulty, owing to the dyspnoea being so great) there appeared to be a perfectly healthy murmur, throughout their whole extent. He had had also, during the night before, according to the account of the nurse, some epistaxis. The attending physician supposed from the symptoms, as far as they could be discovered, that the case was one of Typhoid Fever. The characteristic eruption in this fever called the rose spot from its color did not display itself either on the abdomen or chest. Inside the knees, there were spots which bore the character of this peculiar eruption, (two or three very well marked, disappearing upon pressure, whilst upon the back, there were perhaps a dozen, although very indistinct).



9  
The Sal Rochelle was ordered to be repeated, the bowels being somewhat sluggish in their action & for the purpose too, of clearing them of the irritating matter which might be collected in the larger intestines, — The prescription given a day or two back (Quinine & Iron) was ordered to be continued, whilst a nutritious and easily digestible diet was given viz: Coffee for breakfast, beef tea for dinner, tea for supper and toast-water for drink. — 5<sup>th</sup>. Do not perceive much, if any change in his appearance. His pulse seems to increase in frequency and to become more feeble. His tongue looks dryer and brown, — other symptoms continuing. His bowels seeming still to be indolent, gave him another dose of Tart Sodae & Potash. He is excessively thirsty and passes a great quantity of urine. I placed the cup of water to his mouth and he drank nearly the whole contents — a pint, greedily seeking it.

His stupor is great, so much so, that it is difficult to make him notice what we are doing.





Sept 6<sup>th</sup>. Visited him again in company with physician. He is still very stupid. Could get no answers to questions and it was with the utmost difficulty we could get him to swallow anything. For the purpose of arousing him, we applied blisters (very small) on the inside of his legs. Coffee was given him twice daily, and instead of the medicine which I had given some days since, he was ordered Sulph Quinine ℥ij, ℞. Serebuth ℥ss, Gum Acaciae ℥ss, Aqua ℥ij - a tablespoonful to be given every four hours. — In the afternoon, I went into the hospital to see him and was astonished to find the patient sitting up, endeavoring to tear off the blisters which had been applied in the morning. At night he seemed to be somewhat improved. His pulse was not quite so frequent, though feeble. Sept 7<sup>th</sup>. More lively to-day than usual and answers questions more to the point. I questioned him pretty closely and found that his head still continued to swim and ache. He had ringing in his ears with deafness.



He complained of pain in his back, loins  
 and legs. His tongue was furred dry and  
 brown, but clean at edges, - trembling very  
 much when protruded from mouth. His  
 pulse is somewhat fuller and stronger than  
 it has been and beats 95 strokes per min-  
 ute. The tenderness in left iliac region  
 has disappeared, whilst that in epigastric  
 and right iliac has increased particular-  
 ly in latter region. He has excessive  
 irritability of muscular fibre, more so than  
 I have ever seen before, and tenderness  
 of surface generally, crying out when  
 pressure is made anywhere and attempt-  
 ing to weep, though unable. His cheeks  
 are glowing, with a circumscribed red  
 spot upon each. He has considerable heat  
 of skin and fever generally. Attending  
 physician saw him in the afternoon and  
 thought he was better. Gave him a cooling  
 medicine of Chlo Potass ℥j, Bicarb Sodae ℥ij  
 Aqua ℥vj - tablespoonful every four hours.



In the evening of same day, he was doing well.

Sept 8<sup>th</sup> More stupid than yesterday.

" 9<sup>th</sup> Continuing same treatment, patient appearing a little better.

Sept 11<sup>th</sup> Visited him with physician. His pulse is remarkably slow, for so robust a man, as he must be in health, and for the character of the disease. His condition generally is somewhat improved, though his bowels are still sluggish. Prescribed for him occasional doses of Sal Rochelle.

13<sup>th</sup> Appears to be getting better.

From this time out, the patient gradually improved. His loathing of food was great for a period of several days, after the last date, whilst his thirst continued and also the excess of urine. Like all patients with this disease and continued fears of all kinds, he was much debilitated for some weeks. He attempted to run the length of the room, at one time when somewhat recruited, but did not succeed.



Upon feeling his pulse upon this occasion the action of it, was but very slightly increased. A week after this time, he left the Almshouse apparently restored to health.

— There are two or three points with regard to this case which I wish to notice before I conclude. 1<sup>st</sup> with regard to the diagnosis. There was considerable doubt expressed as to whether the case was one of genuine Typhoid. Dr Power saw the case once or twice and, if I recollect rightly, supposed it might not be Typhoid fever. There were several singular characteristics connected with the case which differed somewhat from the symptoms, which are generally found in this fever. One was the absence of all signs of diarrhoea. During the whole time the man was in the sick room, this symptom was entirely absent. There seemed to be not the slightest tendency to looseness of the bowels. Repeated doses of saline cathartics would scarcely move him and when an





operation was had, though copious yet there was no thin discharge, the passages presenting an appearance similar to a natural stool, - In this case too, the pulse after the first five or six days and before there were any well marked symptoms of improvement was very slow and full. The change appeared to be more sudden than gradual.

For several weeks the pulse ranged from 45 to 68 strokes to the minute, never more; and at the time that he walked up the room during convalescence, it increased only four beats per minute. At the time of his leaving the house, the number of strokes was about what it is ordinarily.

- With regard to the rose spots there was some speculation as to whether they were bona fide in their character. Those which we thought might be rose-spots showed themselves only within the leg near knee with some few indistinct marks upon back which might have been flea-bites or not.



His abdomen was examined carefully as well as his chest, in a strong light for the purpose of finding the spots, if they were there, but none were to be seen in these regions. Even the spots upon legs exhibited themselves for but a very short period, some two or three days.

— Such is the case as I present it, for one of Typhoid fever. In making the diagnosis, the symptoms in their sum were taken into consideration and as far as we could judge by them, from day to day we thought the case must be classed here. The symptoms, which showed themselves indicated the above diagnosis, — though there were several signs, absent which if they had presented themselves would have served to make the diagnosis more certain and more satisfactory to those who were attending the case.



Julius Budd (colored) <sup>16</sup> aged 24. Entered hospital on the evening of Sept-28<sup>th</sup> 48. Being absent from the house, I did not see him until next day. Questioned him with regard to his history, which resulted as follows: he had been sleeping out in exposed places, lumber yards &c during the whole preceding summer and up to the time of his entrance into hospital. He had caught cold some two weeks before, having got wet, during the fall of a very heavy rain. At that time he had a chill, which was followed by febrile symptoms, which had been increasing up to present time. When I saw him his voice was very husky, he was breathing with great difficulty, respiration much quickened, the state of the surface generally excited, tongue furred, the edges being clean and red. Pulse full, bounding quick (about 130 beats to the minute), general condition evidencing that he was debilitated to a considerable degree.

Faint, illegible handwriting on aged paper, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side. The text is mostly obscured by fading and includes some dark ink smudges and a small tear near the bottom center.

He sat up with much difficulty, attended with an increase of his febrile symptoms. In percussing his chest, I found that there was dulness pretty generally over right lung, left sounding somewhat clearer than natural. There was also increased thrill upon right side. In auscultating, I heard a crepitant rale, plainly to be distinguished toward apex of right - puerile respiration on opposite side. Bronchial respiration & bronchophony also on right. On left side near base of lung, there was also a slight crepitant rale. The sputa was somewhat rusty in appearance. I believed the case was one of Pneumonia.

I bled him to the extent of 10 oz, gave him barley water for drink and diet, and *T. Antimony* in  $\frac{1}{4}$  gr doses every 2 hours. Under bleeding, his pulse improved. Visited him in the afternoon again. The Antimony had sickened him & I changed it to *Specac*. Being weak, gave him *Quinine*  $\text{ʒij}$ , *C. Annou*  $\text{ʒij}$ , *Specac*  $\text{ʒss}$ , *puls*  $\text{xii}$ . One 2 hours. In the evening, he appeared relieved. Pulse not so full or frequent - compressible, The surface not so hot

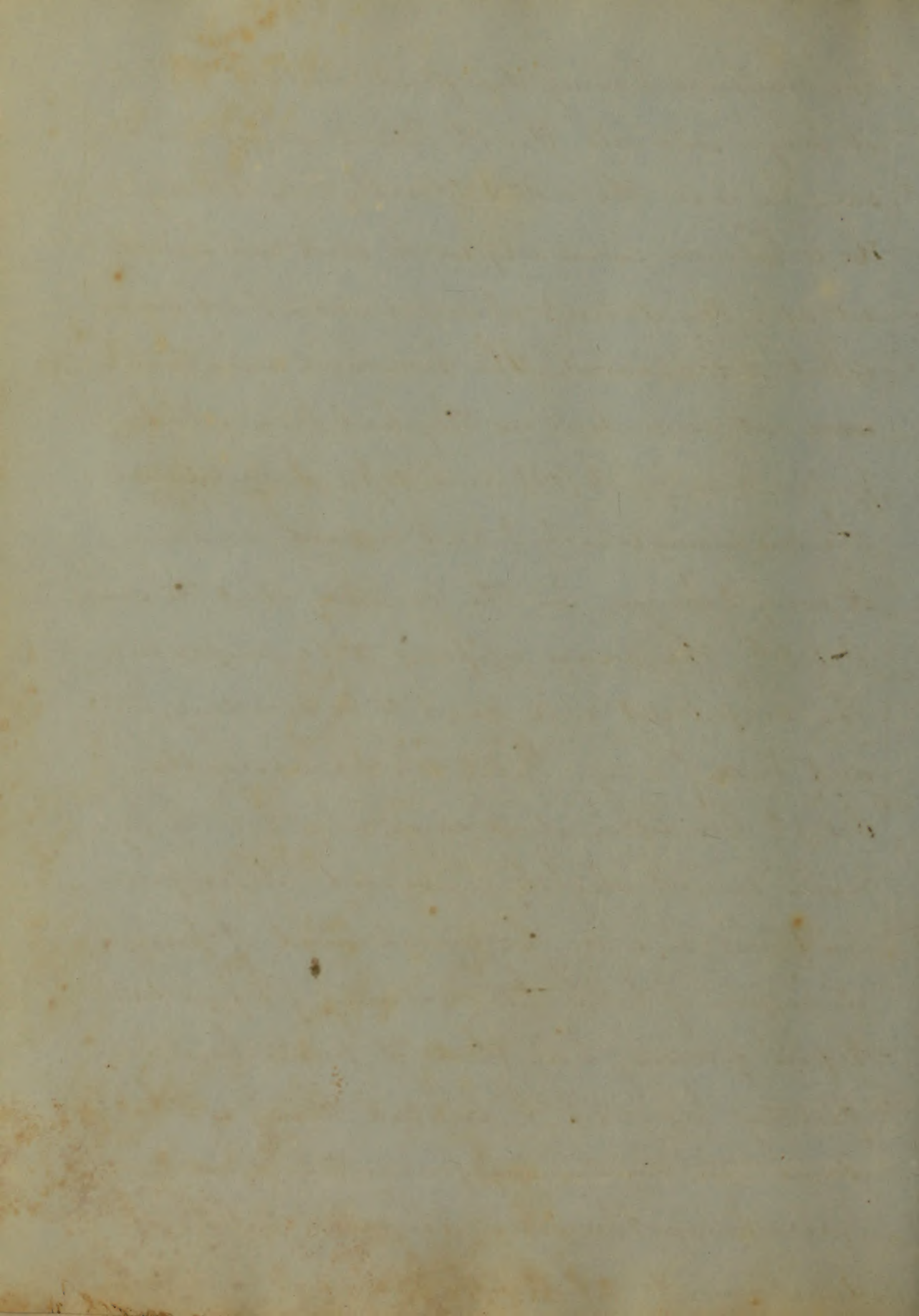
Faint, illegible text, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.



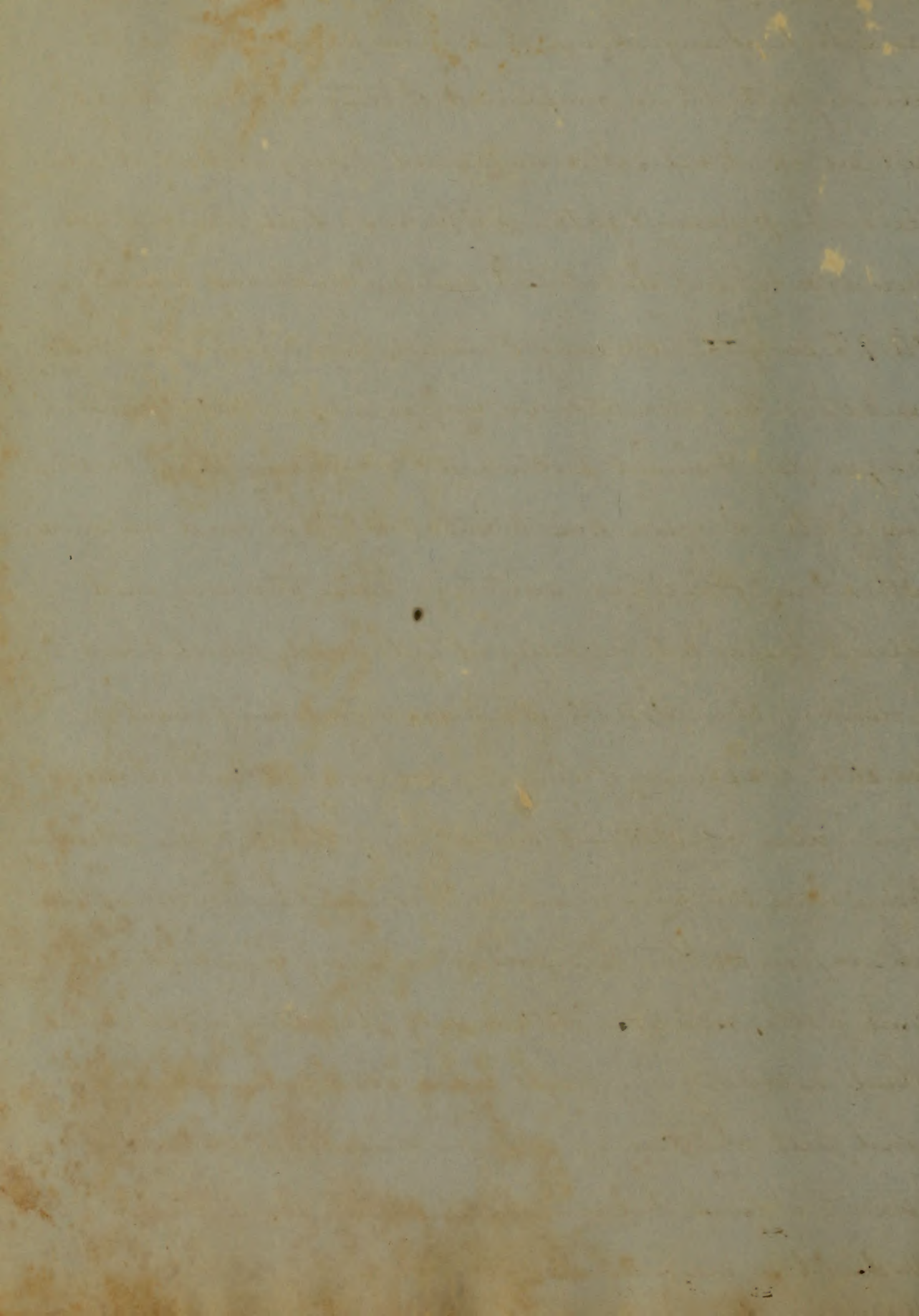
The medicine having disagreed with him, gave it at longer intervals. Oct 1<sup>st</sup> Patient seems better & says he is so. He rested tolerably, well last night. He is however excessively weak and can scarcely sit up. The dulness upon percussion had somewhat disappeared. The bronchial voice, thrill &c were not so evident as they had been. The pulse was quick (110) and soft. I continued the medicine, which I had ordered, resuming it every 2 hours. In the evening about the same.

Oct 2<sup>d</sup> The man appears to be improving. The crepitant rale seems to be receding, toward base of lung. Pulse 104 & compressible.

Oct 3<sup>d</sup> Condition about same, only that the pyrexia seemed slightly increased. Pulse fuller and not so soft. He complained of pain in region of liver this morning for first time. Upon pressing him there, it pains him. Suspecting hepatitis, I cupped him, at the same time continuing former treatment, of Speac. Iunini & Ammonia. The next two days the appearance &c of patient appeared to be the same



as usual, if any change, that of improvement. On the evening of the 6<sup>th</sup> he complained of being very weak. Could not sit up at all. Also complained of being chilled at intervals. The frequency & feebleness of pulse had increased; I gave him brandy and discontinued medicine until next morning. Oct 7<sup>th</sup> Early this morning, I visited him again. He was no better. His secretions are very scanty. Mouth parched tongue dry & cannot protrude it. Complains that he sleeps very little. I gave him Bi Carb Sod & Potas and an anodyne. Attending physician saw him same morning and ordered Speac &c to be continued with brandy, which I had been giving him. Oct 8<sup>th</sup> No improvement in patient. He still complains of some tenderness about liver. I cupped him again, but obtained scarcely any blood. When attending physician saw him again in afternoon, the tenderness was not so perceptible. His pulse was very quick "thready" and feeble, secretions still scanty, bowels open slightly. Had not slept any night before, was continually shaking and teeth chattering. Dr B- suspected there was abscess of liver, believing he detected fluctuation. Ordered a sleeping draught. Next day, still weaker. His bowels are loose. Still complains of chilly sensations



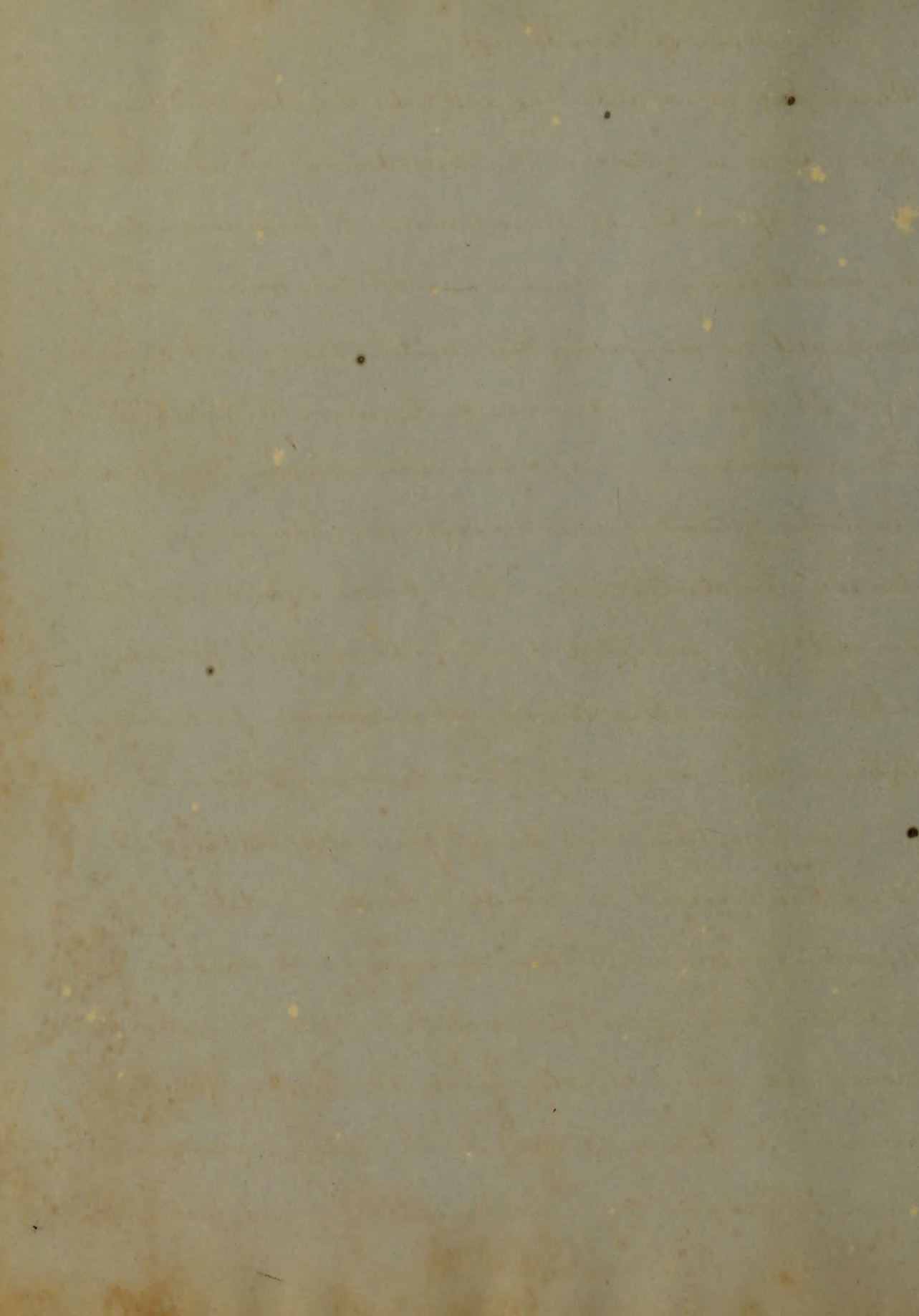
and shakes from head to foot. Mouth is parched, lips cracked  
tongue dry & rough, - pulse feeble. In the afternoon, attending  
physician again saw him & again examined him.

He was more confirmed in his opinion that there was abscess,  
symptoms indicating it, though fluctuation was so <sup>in</sup> distinct  
that some could not perceive it. The powders of Speac were stopped  
and Quinine & Ammonia (C) given, Coffee for breakfast &  
supper & Inf. Krameriae - wine glass 3 times daily, it being  
improbable from his condition that he would live. He died  
same night. - The post mortem proved the accuracy of  
diagnosis, made a day or two before. The liver was  
found full of little abscesses, some twenty or thirty in  
number. The lower lobes of right lung were apparently  
hepatized, also slightly at base of left, whilst, in lower  
lobe of right were found several abscesses, of the same  
character as those in liver. Intestines were slightly  
arborescent - no other change. The other organs ap-  
parently healthy. We cut into joints, spine &c for the  
purpose of finding suppuration, but could find  
no other deposits beside those which have  
been mentioned -



Case of John Philipps.

This man came into the colored Hospital on Aug 26<sup>th</sup> 1848. He is a native of the Sandwich Islands. He was "brought up" with the missionaries at those islands until he was twelve years of age, since which time he has been engaged in sea-faring life until the present. He is now 23 years of age. He has quite an intelligent <sup>look</sup> and the appearance of an American excepting his copper color. He looks quite enfeebled however from the ravages of his disease. He started from New Orleans, following his pursuit, for Liverpool on the 22<sup>d</sup> of April preceding his entrance here. Two weeks after leaving port, he was taken sick. He had profuse discharges from his bowels he said, from this time until he reached Liverpool where he arrived in 40 days from the date of his departure from N. Orleans, his sickness continuing all this time, passages pretty frequent, tinged with blood. He was taken to one of the Hospitals after his arrival and was treated for Dysentery. He remained there two weeks, when he was discharged, not cured, but much better. He then sailed for Baltimore, his





disease, not troubling him as much as before, until he was wrecked, when he got very wet. He states that then his bowels became very much disordered, passing stools frequently during the day, tinged with blood, mixed with slime & with some straining. He reached here in six weeks and after remaining in town a week without treatment and the disease getting worse, he was sent to the A. H. where he came under my notice on the 26<sup>th</sup> August. When he entered, he was suffering from frequent, small & bloody discharges from his bowels. The passage of the matter was attended with much pain, sometimes and again the pain was entirely absent. His stools were without smell. There was tenderness over right and left iliac, more decided in the latter and also over epigastric region. He complained of headache & dizziness. His tongue was of a very red hue, with a yellow coating in the middle and scarlet tinge at the edges. His pulse was nearly natural, somewhat more frequent than it should have been. I gave him a simple prescription of one ounce of Sal Rochelle, intending to examine him, more closely at next visit.



Aug 27<sup>th</sup> Visited patient this morning. His pulse was small compressible & dichrotic - 88 beats per minute. Surface soft and of natural temperature, tongue moist, presenting the same appearance as on yesterday. He still complains of headache, says too, that his head swims, has decided tenderness in left iliac region, not so much in right. Gurgling in left iliac and tenderness in epigastric region. The stools are frequent and small of a color like tar, with streaks of blood, appearing in them and also shreds of blk viscid matter presenting themselves, altogether showing a very singular and decided appearance, being without any feculent smell. The matter clings to the side of the chamber and is of a yellowish hue, tinged with bile. There is great prostration. Lungs apparently normal in their character, though there is some little cough, attended with slight expectoration. - He complains very much of the weakness produced by his frequent stools. His face looks attenuated and his eyes have a dark blue or purple hue around them. - Having read a day or two before of the therapeutical value of *Nux Vomica* in this disease, I determined to try it, (in the absence of attending physician)



in connection with a saline medicine as an aperient.

I accordingly gave him a prescription of *Nux Vomicae*  $\text{grs xvij}$ , *P. Ipecac*  $\text{vi grs}$ , *P. Opii*  $\text{grs iij}$ , made into *pulv*  $\text{vj}$ . One to be given every morning noon and night. Also *Sart Sodae & Potaf*  $\text{ʒij}$ , *Sart Antimonii*  $\text{grj}$ , *Aqua*  $\text{ʒviij}$ . One tablespoonful every three hours.

Aug 29<sup>th</sup> His general condition appears to be about the same although his stools have not been so frequent as heretofore and as a consequence he rests much better and feels relieved. At 8 o'clock on the same evening I saw him again. His pulse is soft and compressible, 84 to the minute. Has had 14 stools during the day, pretty much of the same character as they have been. Tongue cleaner & not so red.

Next morning, symptoms about as usual, has had sixteen stools during the night, making 30 in twenty four hours.

Appearance of stools somewhat improved. He tells me that sometimes in going to stool, he strains ineffectually and has no passage. Thinking the medicine which I was prescribing was the cause of this, I ordered the *Nux Vomicae* not to be given so frequently; the other prescription to be continued. Gave him for diet, Arrow Root for breakfast, - beef tea for dinner & toast and tea for supper.



Sept 30<sup>th</sup> The patient seems better this morning. He slept very well last night. Stools are not so frequent, had 18 in last twenty four hours - twelve less than day prior to this. The passages are decidedly changed in their character for the better. They are of a dirty color, something like that of clay and also have a feculent smell. Pulse soft & tolerably quick (92). Tongue looks healthier. Continuing same medicine. Oct 31<sup>st</sup> Patient feels better, had no stools yesterday and thirteen last night, being five less than the last 24 hours. Stools more natural and of greater consistence. Pain over epigastric, gone. Slight pain in right and left iliac regions. September 1<sup>st</sup> The man appears to be improving daily. His passages are still of a clay color mixed with feculent matter, though still tinged with blood. His headache, giddiness & ringing in his ears has left him. The pain in right iliac region has disappeared and apparently he will soon be well. Sept 3<sup>d</sup> Two days after I last saw him, I visited him again and found him something worse, owing to the medicine having given out and the nurse neglected to renew it.





Sept 4<sup>th</sup> He has had five stools during the past day presenting about the same aspect as those which he had when he first came in; though not so bad. Continuing same prescriptions of Sulphur & Sal Rochelle. He remained under treatment for several weeks after the above date, occasionally having more or less stools, but always getting better, retaining however a tinge of mucous. The disease gradually left him. He continued however somewhat constipated for a time afterwards, but by giving him occasional doses of Rochelle Salts, his constipation gradually disappeared and in three weeks from last date, appeared to be entirely relieved of his disease. — I would merely state in concluding this case as well as all my cases, that the same agent prescribed for several cases of the kind has acted beneficially at the Alms House, though none were so chronic in their character as the one of which I have given an outline above.

Winn's











